

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY

OU_184569

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY

श्री

स्वामी देवेन्द्रकीर्ति दिगम्बर जैन ग्रन्थमाला-१



महाकविपुष्पदन्तकृत

ना ग कु मार च रित,

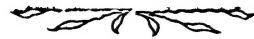
भूमिका, शब्दकोश, अनुक्रमणिकाओं व टिप्पणों सहित

संपादक

हीरालाल जैन, एम. ए., एलएल. बी.

संस्कृताध्यापक, किंग एडवर्ड कॉलेज, अमरावती

भूतपूर्व रिसर्च स्कालर, अलाहाबाद यूनीवर्सिटी



THE *S. 756*
Devendrakirti Jainā Series

EDITED
With the Co-operation of Various Scholars

BY
HIRALAL JAIN M. A., LL. B.
King Edward College, Amraoti

Volume I.

PUBLISHED BY
Balatkaragana Jaina Publication Society
Karanja, Berar (India)

ṆĀYAKUMĀRACĀRIU

OF

PUSPADANTA

An Apabhramśa work of the 10th Century

CRITICALLY EDITED
**from old MSS., with an exhaustive Introduction,
Glossary, Indices and Notes**

BY

HIRALAL JAIN, M. A., LL. B.,

*Central Provinces Educational Service, King Edward College, Amraoti
Formerly Research Scholar, Allahabad University*

1933

The following works may be obtained from MOTILAL
BANARSIDAS, PUNJAB SANSKRIT BOOK DEPOT,
LAHORE:—

JASAHARACARIU of Puspadanta	Rs. 6-0-0
NAYAKUMĀRACARIU of Puspadanta	„ 6-0-0
SĀVAYA-DHAMMA-DOHĀ	„ 2-8-0

The following Apabhramśa works are in press or under
preparation and will be issued in one or the other of the two
series of Karanja. Orders for copies may be registered now
with the Sale Agents.

KARAKAṆḌACARIU of Kanakāmara	
SUDAMSAṆACARIU of Nayanandi	
APABHRAṂŚAKATHĀSAMGRAHA	
PĀSACARIU of Padmanandi	
JAMBŪSĀMICARIU of Vira	
MAHĀPURĀṆA of Puspadanta, to be issued in parts.	
KATHĀKOṢA of Śricandra	„ „
PAUMACARIU of Svayambhū	„ „
HARIVAMSA PURĀṆA of Svayambhū	„ „
PĀHUDA-DOHĀ	



श्री १०८, स्वर्गवासी श्रीदेवेन्द्र कीर्त्ति स्वामी,
भट्टारक, बलात्कारण, कारंजा.

स्वामीजी की स्मृति में



कारंजा में बलात्कारगण के भट्टारकों की गद्दी की स्थापना मान्यखेट से आये हुए धर्मभूषण भट्टारक द्वारा विक्रम संवत् १५७५ में हुई थी। इस परम्परा में अबतक कोई बीस भट्टारक हो चुके हैं। इनमें से अनेक ने अपनी विद्वत्ता प्रकट करके निजाम राज्य से सनदें प्राप्त की हैं। पट्ट के स्थापित होने से बरार में जैनधर्म का जो प्रचार हुआ है उसके फलस्वरूप इस प्रान्त के प्रायः प्रत्येक नगर और ग्राम में जैन धर्म के पालक, इस गण के अनुयायी, बहुसंख्या में पाये जाते हैं। हमारे भट्टारकों का धर्मप्रचार के अतिरिक्त साहित्यवृद्धि की ओर भी पूरा ध्यान रहा है। इन्हीं की कृपा से हमारे शास्त्रभण्डार में एक सहस्र से अधिक हस्तलिखित, प्राचीन ग्रन्थ सुरक्षित हैं! इनमें अनेक ग्रन्थ स्वयं हमारे भट्टारकों के रचे हुए भी हैं।

हमारे अन्तिम गुरुमहाराज श्री १०८ भट्टारक श्री देवेन्द्रकीर्ति स्वामी बड़े शान्तिप्रिय और साहित्यप्रेमी थे। उन्होंने अपने जीवनमें उक्त भण्डार के संग्रह को सुव्यवस्थित किया। उनके स्वर्ग-वासी होनेके समय से ही उनके अनुयायियों की उत्कट अभिलाषा थी कि उनकी कीर्ति को अक्षय और दिगन्तव्यापी बनाने के लिये उनके नाम से कोई साहित्यिक स्मारक खड़ा किया जावे। किन्तु अनेक विघ्नबाधाओं के कारण अबतक इस अभिलाषा की पूर्ति नहीं हो सकी थी। हर्ष का विषय है कि आज हमारी कई वर्षों की वह अभिलाषा पूर्ण हो रही है।

गुरुमहाराज के नाम से स्थापित इस ग्रन्थमाला के संचालन के लिये हमारे पास कोई स्थायी सम्पत्ति नहीं है। पर हम यह जानते हैं कि हमारे गण के प्रत्येक सदस्य के हृदय में स्वामीजी के प्रति अटल श्रद्धा और भाक्ति है। इसी को हम हमारी ग्रन्थमाला का ध्रुवफण्ड समझते हैं। हमें पूर्ण विश्वास है कि हमारे बन्धु इस ग्रन्थमाला के कार्य में धनाभाव की कोई रुकावट न पड़ने देंगे। जो भाई इस पुण्यकार्य में योग देंगे उनके ज्ञानावरणी कर्मों का क्षय होगा और उनका निर्मल यश इसी ग्रन्थमाला द्वारा संसार में फैलेगा।

स्वामीजी की स्मृति में

प्रस्तुत ग्रन्थ के प्रकाशन में हमें पूर्ण आर्थिक सहायता श्रीयुक्त नागोसा रतनसा रायबागकर, द्वारा प्राप्त हुई है। इसके लिये हम व हमारा मण्डल उनके कृतज्ञ हैं। दाता ने अपनी धार्मिक बुद्धि और स्वामीजी में भक्ति का प्रत्यक्ष प्रमाण उपस्थित किया है। आशा है अन्य बन्धु इस आदर्श का अनुकरण करेंगे।

हमारे धर्मबन्धु श्रीयुक्त प्रोफेसर हीरालालजी ने इस ग्रन्थमाला को जन्म देने तथा प्रस्तुत ग्रन्थ के सम्पादन में जो निस्स्वार्थ और अटूट परिश्रम किया है उसके लिये यह मण्डल आपका चिर-कृतज्ञ रहेगा। उन्होंने ग्रन्थमाला का सम्पादकत्व स्वीकार करके हमारी अनेक वर्षों की अभिलाषा को सफल किया है।

हमें विश्वास है कि धर्मप्रेमी और साहित्यप्रेमी भाई हमारी त्रुटियों को क्षमा कर ग्रन्थमाला की उन्नतिमें सहयोग प्रदान करेंगे।

निवेदक

रतनलाल नरसिंगसा राउळ,

मंत्री, बलात्कारगण ग्रन्थप्रकाशक मण्डल, कारंजा.

देवेन्द्रकीर्ति ग्रन्थमाला का कार्यकारी मण्डल—

१. श्रीमान् नत्थूसा पासूसा, एलिचपूर, सभापति व खजांची.
२. ,, रायसाहब मोती संघई, रुखव संघई, अंजनगांव.
३. ,, रतनलाल नरसिंगसा राउळ, कारंजा, मंत्री.
४. ,, प्रो. हीरालालजी, किंग एडवर्ड कॉलेज, अमरावती, सम्पादक.
५. ,, खुशालसा देवमणसा जितूरकर, कारंजा.
६. ,, माणिकसा बाबूसा खंडारे, कारंजा.

P R E F A C E

It was in the year 1924 that I first discovered the NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU of Puspadanta from the manuscript stores at Kārañjā which I examined in my capacity as a Research Scholar of the Allahabad University. The notes that I made on that occasion were included in the Provincial Catalogue edited by Rai Bahadur Hiralal and published by the C. P. Government. The Apabhraṃśa works discovered there interested me very much and I contributed an article on 'Apabhraṃśa Literature' to the Allahabad University Studies Vol. I, and determined the date of Puspadanta who was the chief of the authors, first in the notes contributed to the Catalogue and then in an article contributed to the Hindi Quarterly 'Jaina Sāhitya Samśodhaka Vol. II.' In the following year I came to occupy my present post at Amraoti, and, being now closer to Karanja, I tried to arrange for the publication of the works. My efforts met with a ready response which enabled me to organise two societies for the work of publication.

It might be asked why two series of books have been started when all the works could very suitably be included in a single one. The answer is to be found in the genuine desire of the members of the Balātkāra-gana to preperuate the memory of their spiritual leader, the late Svāmi Devendrakīrti Bhaṭṭāraka, by a separate series. This is in the fitness of things as the present collection of MSS. preserved in the Balātkāra-gana temple owes a good deal to the efforts of the late Svāmi. It is in order to make the work of the two series mutually collaborative that the editorship of both has been entrusted to me.

Unlike the sister series, the present series has been started without any permanent funds to begin with. The society has, however, acquired a rich fund, I mean a fund of good will all around, which is expected to help it through the venture. The society is highly obliged to Mr. Nagosa Ratansa Raibagkar of Amraoti who has borne the costs of printing the present volume. It is hoped that the noble example of this gentleman will be followed by others interested in rescuing the ancient literary treasures of the Jains from oblivion.

I now come to my most interesting duty of acknowledging the help that I received in the preparation of this volume. My deep obligations are due to Mr. Ratanlal Narsinsa Raol and his colleagues in the management of the Balātkāra-gana Jaina Bhāṇḍāra who entrusted the editorship of their series to me and lent

PREFACE

out to me their two MSS. of the present work (MSS. A & B.). Facilities for collating the other three MSS. were secured for me by my friend Dr. Tarachand Gangawal, M. B. B. S., Palace Surgeon, Jaipur, Master Motilal Samghi, Sanmati-Pustakālaya, Jaipur, and Pandit Nāthuram Premi, Bombay. For this help I am greatly indebted to these gentlemen.

Rai Bahadur Hiralal has laid me under a deep debt of gratitude by encouraging me in my literary activities throughout and, on this occasion, by sending to me his valuable article on 'the Nagas of Central India', which I have fully consulted and even quoted from in the Introduction on 'the Nāgas and the Nāgaloka.' I have also consulted his 'Descriptive Lists of Inscriptions in C. P. and Berar' for the same section.

I am thankful to Prof. V. V. Mirashi, M. A., Head of the Department of Sanskrit in the Nagpur University for kindly drawing my attention to the references to Nāgaloka in the Navasāhasāṅkacarita.

My obligations are due to all the authors whose works I have consulted, referred to or quoted from, mention of which will be found in the list of abbreviations.

I am very highly obliged to my friend Dr. P. L. Vaidya of Poona for his valuable suggestions and advice in the editing details and his inestimable help in getting the work printed in Poona. The distance between the editor and the printers would have caused a good deal of delay in the completion of the volume and would surely have affected its printing quality had it not been for Dr. Vaidya's presence on the spot and his keen interest in the matter. I am also thankful to the Manager and staff of the Shree Ganesh Printing Works, Poona, for doing their best in the execution of the work.

I am indebted to my Principal, Mr. F. P. Tostevin, for recommending to the Local Government to permit me to undertake the editorship of the series, and for encouraging me and helping me in various ways.

With such co-operation as I have been receiving, I expect to be able to carry on the work of the series. Suggestions for improvement in any direction will always be very welcome.

King Edward College,
Amraoti.
1st December, 1932.

}

HIRALAL JAIN

List of works mentioned in the Introduction, Glossary and Notes either in an abbreviated form or in full.

- Ādipurāna of Jinasena, Calcutta.
 AKJ—Āndhra Karnātaka Jainism by Seshagiri Rao, Madras, 1922.
 Anargha Rāghava of Murāri, Kāvya Mālā Series, Bombay, 1894.
 Antiquities of the Pallavas by Dubreil.
 Apte's Practical Sanskrit English Dictionary, Poona, 1890.
 AUS—Allahabad University Studies Vol. I, 1925.
 Bālarāmāyana of Rājacekhara, Calcutta, 1884.
 Beal's Fa Hian
 Bhand. Re—Bhandārkar's Reports for the Search of Sanskrit MSS.
 Bhavis—Bhavisavatta-kahā of Dhanapāla, Baroda, 1923.
 Bhavisya Purāna, Venkatesvara Press, Bombay,
 BD—Buddhist India by Rhys Davids, London, 1903.
 Bohapāhuda of Kundakundācārya Manikacandra Dig. Jaina Series Bombay, No. 17
 Brahmānda Purāna, Venkatesvara Press, Bombay.
 BNR—Bṛhat Nighaṇtu Ratnākara, Bombay, V. S. 1973.
 Bṛhat Samhitā of Varāhamihira, Benares, V. S. 1954.
 Cāritta-pāhuda of Kundakundācārya, Manikacandra DJS, No. 17.
 Chandaḥ-prabhākara by Jagannāth prasad Bhānu, Bilaspur, 1922.
 CP Cat.—Catalogue of Sanskrit and Prakrit MSS. in C. P. and Berar,
 Nagpur, 1926.
 CP Ins.—Descriptive lists of Inscriptions in C. P. and Berar by Rai Bahadur
 Hiralal, Nagpur, 1916.
 Creed of Half Japan by A. Lloyd, London, 1911.
 Cun. Geo.—Cunningham's Ancient Geography of India, re-edited by S.
 Majumdar Sastri, Calcutta, 1914.
 D—Deśi-nāma-mālā of Hemacandra, Calcutta University, 1931.
 Dravya-saṃgraha of Nemicandra, Sacred Books of the Jains, Vol. I. Arrah,
 1917.
 EC—Epigraphia Carnatica, Bangalore.
 EHD—Early History of the Deccan by R. G. Bhandarkar, Poona, 1927.
 EHI—Early History of India by Vincent Smith, Oxford, 1906.
 Gita—Bhagvat Gita.
 Gommaṭasāra of Nemicandra, Sacred Books of the Jains Series, Vol. V
 Lucknow, 1927.
 Hem—Hemacandra's Prakrit Grammar ed. by P. L. Vaidya, Poona, 1928.
 Hindi by Badrinath Bhaṭṭa, Lucknow, V. S. 1981.
 Hindu Chemistry by P. C. Ray, Calcutta, 1903.

LIST OF WORKS MENTIONED IN INTRODUCTION

- HJSI—Hindi Jaina Sahitya kā Itihāsa by Nathuram Premi, Bombay, 1917.
 HMHI—History of Mediaeval Hindu India by C. V. Vaidya, Poona, 1921 and 1924.
 HP—Harivaṃśa Purāṇa of Jinasena, Manikacandra DJS No. 31 and 33.
 IHQ—Indian Historical Quarterly, ed. by Narendranath Law, Calcutta.
 Intro. to Prak.—Introduction to Prakrit by Woolner, Punjab University, 1928.
 IP—India's Past by Macdonell, Oxford, 1927.
 ISB—Inscriptions at Sravana Belgola by Narsimhacara, Bangalore, 1923.
 Jasa—Jasaharacarī of Puspadanta, Karanja Jaina Series Vol. I, 1931.
 JG—Digambara Jaina Grantha-kartā aura unke kāvyā by Nathuram Premi. Jaina Hiteśi Vol. VI, 5-6, 9-10.
 JG Dic.—Jaina Gem Dictionary by J. L. Jaini, Arrah, 1918.
 JJ—Jaina Jagat, a Hindi Weekly, published from Ajmer.
 JSA—Catalogue of Jaina Siddhānta Bhavana, Arrah, 1919.
 JRAS—Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society.
 JSS—Jaina Sāhitya Saṃśodhaka, a Hindi Quarterly pub. from Ahmadabad.
 JSIS—Jaina Śilālekha Saṃgraha, ed. by Hiralal Jain, Manikacandra DJG, Bombay, No. 28.
 Julien's Hiuen Tsang.
 Kāmasūtra of Vātsāyana, Bombay, 1900.
 Karpūramañjiri of Rājaśekhara. Harvard Oriental Series.
 Kātantra und Kumāralāta by Luders, Berlin, 1930.
 Mahābh—Mahābhārata.
 Mahābh Up.—Mahābhārata Upasamhāra by C. V. Vaidya.
 Mahābhāṣya of Patañjali, Bombay.
 MAR—Mysore Archaeological Report.
 MDI—Medicinal Drugs of India by B. S. Mohan, Lahore, 1930.
 MI—Mahābhārata Index.
 Mokkha-Pāhuda of Kundakundācārya, Manikacandra DJG., No. 17.
 Mūlācāra of Svāmi Vattakera, Manikacandra DJG, No. 19 and 23.
 Music of India by Popley, Calcutta, 1921.
 Nāṭyaśāstra of Bharata, Kāvyaṃalā Series, Bombay, 1894.
 Navasāhasaṅkacarita of Padmagupta, Bombay Sanskrit Series, No. LIII.
 Nilamata Purāṇa or Kāśmīra Māhātmya, Lahore.
 Nivvāṇa Kāṇḍa, Bombay, 1914.
 Origin of Brahmi: Alphabet by Bühler.
 Padma Purāṇa of Raviśeṇācārya, Manikacandra DJG No. 29-31.
 Padma Purāṇa, Venkatesvara Press, Bombay.
 Pai—Paia-lacchī-nāma-mālā of Dhanapāla, Bhavanagar, V. S. 1973.
 Pañcāstikāya of Kundakundācārya, Sacred Books of the Jains Vol. III. Arrah., 1920.
 PP—Prakṛta Pingala, Bibliotheca Indica, Calcutta, 1902.
 Practical Path by C. R. Jain, Arrah. 1917.
 Pratiṣṭhā-sāroddhāra of Aśādhara, Bombay, V. S. 1974.

LIST OF WORKS MENTIONED IN INTRODUCTION

- Puṇyāśrava Kathā-kōṣa, Hindi trans. by Nathuram Premi, Bombay, 1907.
Rāmāyaṇa of Valmiki.
Rasātala or the Under-world by N. L. Dey, Calcutta, 1927.
RKS—Ratna-Karaṇḍa-Śrāvakācāra of Samantabhadra with trans. by C. R. Jain, Arrah., 1917.
Sāgāra-dharmāmṛta of Aśādhara, Manikacandra DJG No. 2.
Sanat—Sanatkumāracarita of Haribhadra, ed. by H. Jacobi, Munchen, 1921.
Sang. Rat—Saṅgīta Ratnākara of Śārṅgadeva, Poona.
SIJ—South Indian Jainism by Ramasvami Ayyangar, Madras, 1922.
SKV—Studies in the Kāmasūtra of Vātsāyana by H. C. Chakladar, Calcutta 1929.
SSG—Systems of Sanskrit Grammar by S. K. Belvelkar, Poona.
Sthānāṅga Sūtra, Jaina Āgamodaya Samiti, Bombay.
Tatt. Sūtra—Tattvārthādhigama Sūtra of Umāsvāmi, Sacred Books of the Jains, Vol. II, Arrah., 1920.
Todd—Annals and Antiquities of Rājasthāna by J. Todd, in 3 Vols., Oxford 1920.
Uttarādh—Uttarādhyaṇa Sūtra, Calcutta.
Uttara Purāṇa of Gunabhadra, Calcutta.
Var—Prakṛta Prakāśa of Vararuci, ed. by P. L. Vaidya, Poona, 1931.
Vāyu Purāṇa, Venkatesvara Press, Bombay.
Visnu Purāṇa, Venkatesvara Press, Bombay.
VNS—Vasunandi Śrāvakācāra, Muradabad, V. S. 1966.
-

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Portraits	Facing — V-VI
स्वामीजी की स्मृति में	V
PREFACE	VII
List of works mentioned	IX
INTRODUCTION	XIII
1. Critical Apparatus	XIII
2. Text Constitution	XVII
3. The Poet and his Patron	XVII
4. Manyakheta a literary centre	XX
5. Popularity of the hero	XXI
6. The Poet's Education	XXIII
7. Picture of Palace and Public life	XXVI
8. Political Divisions of India as found in Nayak.	XXIX
9. The Nagas and the Nagaloka	XXXI
10. Analysis of the work	XXXVII
11. Language and Grammar	XLV
12. Metre	LVII
13. The Gloss and its Authorship	LXIII
Apabhramsa Text in 9 chapters with head-lines to each	
Kadavaka in English and variant readings in foot-notes.....	1-112
General Glossary	113-176
Index of personal names with notes	177-182
Index of geographical names	183-184
Notes Critical and Explanatory	185-208
Addenda et Corrigenda	209-210



श्रीमान् नागोसा रतनसा रायबागकर,
अमरावती ।

INTRODUCTION

1. Critical Apparatus

The present edition of *Nāyakumāracarī* is based upon the following five MSS. fully collated :—

MS. A.

This MS. is deposited in the Balātkāra-gaṇa Bhāndāra of Kāranja. Leaves 88, size 11" x 5"; lines per page 9; letters in each line about 34; margin right and left 1½", top and bottom ¾". One inch-square space is left blank in the middle of each page. It bears the following colophon :—

शुभं भवति लेखकपाठकयोः । संवत् १५५६ वर्षे चैत्र शुदि १ शनावद्येह श्रीघनौघदंगे श्रीजिनचैत्यालये श्रीकुन्दकुन्दाचार्यान्वये भट्टारक श्रीपद्मनन्दिदेवास्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीदेवेंद्रकीर्तिदेवास्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीविद्यानन्दिदेवास्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीमल्लिभूषणदेवास्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीलक्ष्मीचन्द्रोपदेशाद् हंसपत्तने श्रेहादा तद्भार्या बदी तयोः पुत्रः सांगण तस्य भार्या सोमाई एतेषां श्रीसांगणकेन लिखापितं ॥

(on the last page in another hand)

भट्टारकश्रीकुमुदचन्द्रपटे भट्टारकश्रीअभयचन्द्राणां पुस्तकम् । संवत् १७८५ वर्षे शाके १६५० कीलकनाम-संवत्सरे माघमासि प्रतिपत्तिथौ सोमधूसेन वमस संपदे सूरतिबंदिरे वांगुपूज्यचैत्यालये गिरनारयाज्ञागमनसमये भट्टारकश्री धरमचंद्रपट्टधारि-देवेंद्रकीर्तिभ्यः रामजी संघाधिपपुत्र आणंदनाम्ना हूबक्ष श्रावकेण दत्तमिदं पुस्तकं ।

From this colophon, we learn that the MS. was completed on Saturday, the 1st of the bright fortnight of Caitra, in Samvat 1556, equivalent to 1499 A. D., in the Jain temple at Hamsapattana, according to the instructions of Bhaṭṭāraka Laxmicandra, for whom we get the following geneology :—

Kundakundānvaya

Padmanandi

Devendrakīrti

Vidyānandi

Mallibhūṣaṇa

Laxmicandra (A. D 1499).

The subsequent history of the MS. is told in the additional note made later on the last page. The MS. belonged to Abhayacandra the successor of Kumudacandra. It was presented to Devendrakīrti, the successor of Bhaṭṭāraka Dharma-

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

candra, by a layman Ānanda son of Rāmji, at port Surat, at the time of the former's pilgrimage to Gīrnara on the 1st of Māgha. in Samvat 1785, Śaka 1650 Kīlaka Samvatsara, equivalent to A. D. 1729. This appears to be the time when the MS. migrated to Kāranjā, its present home.

Peculiarities of the MS.

1. Nasal ण occurs four times as frequently as न.
2. It shows a partiality for ए in absolute forms such as गिसुणेवि, करेवि etc., and in the seventh-case-ending such as भंडणे, भवणे etc.
3. It omits a number of lines that are found in MSS. D and E.
4. It bears glosses on the margin like B and D. About this gloss, more will be said in the sequel.

MS. B.

This MS. also belongs to the Balātkāra-gaṇa Bhāṇḍāra of Kāranjā.

Leaves 136; size 11" x 5"; lines per page 7; letters per line about 28; margin right and left 1½", top and bottom 1". It has no original colophon and no date. At the end, in second hand, we read भट्टारकश्रीकुमुदचंद्र त० भ० श्रीधर्मचंद्रस्येदं ।

This Kumudacandra is probably the same as the one mentioned in A and Dharmacandra a co-disciple of Abhayacandra. If this is true, the MS. existed about 1729 A. D. It agrees, almost through-out, with A in its readings and other peculiarities, and bears similar glosses. It is on very thin paper and is now fast wearing out.

MS. C.

This MS. belongs to the Terāpanthi temple of Jaipur. Leaves 49; size 11" x 5"; lines per page vary from 12 to 14; letters in each line about 44; margin all round ". It bears the following colophon :—

संवत् १५५८ वर्षे श्रावण सुदि १२ भौमे ॥ ५३ ॥ श्रीगोपाचलगडदुर्गे तोमरवंशे अश्वपति गजपति नरपति राज्यत्रयाधिपति महाराजाधिराज श्रीमानसिधदेवाः तद्राज्यप्रवर्तमाने श्रीमूलसंघे बलात्कारगणे सरस्वतीगच्छे कुंद-कुंदाचार्यान्वये भट्टारकश्रीप्रभाचन्द्रदेवाः तत्पुत्रे भट्टारकश्रीपद्मनदिदेवा भट्टारकश्रीशुभचंद्रदेवा भट्टारकश्रीजिनचंद्रदेवाः तदाम्नाये जैस लान्वये साधु साचाइ भार्या करमा तत्पुत्र ४ (family details) एतेषां मध्ये द्योमा इदं नाग-कुमार पंचमी लिखापितं ज्ञानावरणीकर्मक्षयार्थं । ज्ञानवान् ज्ञानदानेन etc.

From this we learn that the MS. was completed on Tuesday, the 12th of the bright fortnight of Śrāvaṇa, in Samvat 1558, equivalent to 1501 A. D., at Gopācala (Gwāliar), during the reign of Mahārāja Mānasimha of Tomara dynasty. It was written for a layman of the Jaisawala family which had, for its spiritual guidance, the following line of teachers :—

CRITICAL APPARATUS

Mūlasamgha. Balātkāragāṇa, Saraswatigaccha, Kundakundānvaya

|
Prabhācandra

|
Padmanandi

|
Śubhacandra

|
Jinacandra

It agrees with AB in the use of न and in the omission of a number of lines. But in readings it generally agrees with E. It bears no notes on the margin.

MS. D.

This MS. also belongs to the Terāpanthī temple of Jaipur. Leaves 71; size 11½" x 4½"; lines per page 10; letters per line about 37, margin all round 1". It bears the following colophon:—

संवत् १६०३ वर्षे शाके १४६७ प्रवर्तमाने महामाङ्गल्यआषाढमासे कृष्णपक्षे द्वितीयातिथौ उत्तराषाढ-
नक्षत्रे तैत्तलकरणे श्रीमूलसंघे नंद्याम्राये बलात्कारगणे सरस्वतीगच्छे श्रीकुन्दकुन्दाचार्यान्वये भट्टारकश्रीपद्मनन्दिदेवा-
स्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीशुभचन्द्रदेवास्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीजिनचन्द्रदेवास्तत्पटे भट्टारकश्रीप्रभाचन्द्रदेवास्तत् शिष्यमण्डलाचार्य
श्रीधर्मचन्द्रदेवास्तदाम्राये तक्षकपुरवास्तव्ये सोलंकीराजाधिराज राजश्रीरामचन्द्रराज्ये श्रीआदिनाथचैत्यालये
खंडेलवालान्वये बाकुलीवालगोत्रे सा. पाल्हा तद्धार्या गौरी तत्पुत्र सा. न्येमा (family details) एतेषां
मध्ये सा. नेता भार्या लाझमदे तृतीय सा. ठाकुरभार्या दाडिमदे तथा इदं शास्त्रं पञ्चमीनित-उद्योतनार्थं
लिखापितं धर्मचन्द्राय दत्तं । ज्ञानवान् ज्ञानदानेन etc

From this we learn that the MS. was completed on the 2nd of the dark fortnight of Āṣāḍha. in Samvat 1603, Śaka 1467, equivalent to 1546 A. D. It was copied for a layman of Bākliwāla family of the Khaṇḍelawāla caste, a resident of Takshakapur (Taxila), in the kingdom of the Solamki king Rāmacandra. He had for his spiritual guidance, the following line of teachers:—

Mūlasamgha, Nandi-āmnāya Balātkāra gāṇa, Saraswatigaccha,

Kundakundānvaya

|
Padmanandi

|
Śubhacandra

|
Jinacandra

|
Prabhācandra

|
Dharmacandra (To whom the MS. was presented).

It will be seen that this carries the line given in the colophon of MS. C, two successions further.

ŌAYAKUMĀRACARIU

The MS agrees in its peculiarities with A and bears glosses like it on the margin. But it has all those additional lines that are found in E. These are mostly given in the margin. It even gives a few lines peculiar to it alone.

MS. E.

This MS is deposited in Bābā Dulicand's Bhāṇḍāra in Jaipur and belongs to that section of the collection which was acquired from Saṅgāner Bhāṇḍāra. Leaves 55; size $10\frac{1}{2}'' \times 4\frac{1}{4}''$; lines per page vary from 13 to 15; letters per line about 35. It bears the following colophon:—

सं. १५१९ जेष्ठ वदि १२ चंद्रे ॥ आदौ ॥ जेष्ठ सुदि ५ ॥ गुरौ संपूर्ण भवत ॥ वागर देसे । हुंझुणग्राम-
नगा श्रीआदीश्वरचैत्यालये । सरस्वतीगच्छे श्रीमूलसंघे लंवेचू बुढेले गोत्रे लिखितं पंडित सा. महाराज चौधरी
सा. भीषमसुत । कर्मक्षयानीमित्तं ॥ संकोडियकरचरणा etc.

From this we learn that the MS. was begun on the 12th of the dark fortnight and completed on the 5th of the bright fortnight of Jyestha in Samvat 1519, equivalent to 1462 A. D. in the Ādiśvara temple at Jhunjhunū in Vāgara country, by one Pandit Mahārāja Caudhari son of Bhisama, of Vudhele family of Lamvecu caste.

This MS. is the most interesting of all, as it is the oldest and has many features that distinguish it from the rest.

1. It has ण instead of न throughout.
2. It shows a great partiality for इ in preference to ए in the absolute forms and the seventh case—ending e. g. वंदिवि, सुणिवि, चित्ति, मज्झि etc.
3. It frequently avoids the insertion of य or व between two vowels unlike all the other MSS, e. g. सुअण for सुयण; पहाओ for पहावो.
4. It omits the author's praśasti which all the other MSS. give at the end, and like C, bears no glosses on the margin.
5. Where its readings differ from the constituted text, it agrees more frequently with C than the others.
6. It has many lines which are not found in ABC and are added in D only in the margin.

From the description of the MSS. given above, it will be seen that they are fairly representative of the manuscript-tradition of Ōayakumāracariu over a very wide area. Of the four MSS. mentioning their place of copying, one comes from Gujrāt, another from Gwāliar (Central India), the third from Punjāb and the fourth from Rājaputānā. They fall into two groups, AB and CE, D forming a link between the two, agreeing with the former in orthography and the glosses, with E in the matter of additional lines and frequently agreeing with this or that in its readnigs.

THE POET AND HIS PATRON

2. Text--constitution.

I have followed the following principles in constituting the text of Nāyā-kumāracarīu :—

1. I have, as a rule, adopted in the text the reading on which all or most of the MSS. agreed. But in a few cases the reading of two or even one MS is preferred to that of the majority where it seemed to be justified by the superiority in sense and suitability. For the same reason, I have even given a tentative reading in preference to the agreed reading of all the MSS. This, however, has been done in a very few cases, and there also when the change made was of one letter only.

2. As the MSS. that use ण are not at all consistent in its use and as no principle can be evolved from them for discriminating between ण and ण, the latter has been used throughout, for the sake of uniformity, and the variations have not been recorded.

3. The MSS. are somewhat, inconsistent in the use of ऋ and ॠ. In this case the choice has been made according to the Sanskrit or vernacular equivalents and the variants have not been recorded.

4. च्छ and च्च are found so written in the MSS. as to be frequently indistinguishable. Generally it has been easy to find out which of them is meant, but the problem has, sometimes, become puzzling when either gives sense, for example विच्छिन्न or विच्छिन्न in 1, 3, 5. In such cases only, the alternative reading is included in footnotes, otherwise not

5. क्ख, ङ्ग and ङ्ग have been frequently found written as double ख, double ङ and double ङ. These also have not been noticed in the footnotes.

6. The MSS. show some inconsistency in the insertion of य between two vowels and MS. E, as said above, generally avoids it. These variations have, in some cases, been noted but frequently ignored.

7. As we have no device to distinguish short ए from long ए and as readings vary between short ए and इ the latter has, generally, but not invariably, been used where the metre required a short vowel. These variations have been ignored in the footnotes.

8. Variations due to obvious mistakes and slips of the copyist have not been noted, but readings of doubtful meaning have been.

9. Other minor variations such as of ०ङ्ग and ०ङ्ग and of anusvāra have been ignored.

In all other cases the variants have been carefully recorded.

3. The Poet and his Patron.

Much information about the parentage and the works of the author has already been published (C. P. Cat. intro. and extracts; AUS. p. 157-185; JSS vol.

ŌĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

II, p. 57-80, 146-156; JJ 1st Oct. and 1st Nov. 1926; Jasa. Intro.). From these the following facts about the author and his works can be gathered :—

1. Puspadanta was the son of Keśavabhaṭṭa and Mugdhādevi, Brahmins of Kāśyapa gotra,

2. He travelled to Mānyakheta from somewhere and was patronised by Bharata, and later, by his son Nanna, both ministers of Krisnarāja alias Vallabharāja, who may be identified with Krisnarāja III of the Rastrakūṭa dynasty of Mānyakheta.

3. The poet mentions the following three historical events of his time :—

(i) The king of Mānyakheta, here called Tuḍigu, killed the Cauda king (identified with Rājāditya Cola killed by Kṛṣṇa III in A. D. 949).

(ii) The king of Dhārā burnt Mānyakheta. This king is identified with the Parmār prince Harsadeva.

(iii) A severe famine razed over Mānyakheta. This event is surmised to have followed the raid of the capital by Harsadeva (Jasa. IV, 31,8).

4. Three works of the author have so far been discovered, Mahāpurāṇa or Tisaṭṭhi-purisa-guṇālaṃkāra in 102 chapters, Jasaharacariu in 4 chapters and Ōāyakumāracariu in 9 chapters.

5. The author began his Mahāpurāṇa in Siddhārtha Saṃvatsara and completed it in Krodhana Saṃvatsara, Āshādhasukla 10 Sunday the 11th June, 965 A.D. In the present work the author mentions Kṛṣṇarāja as still ruling at Mānyakheta. For his successor Khotṭigadeva we have a stone inscription dated in the Śaka year 893 = A. D. 971. This date, therefore, is the *terminus ad quem* for the composition of our work.

6. In the Mahāpurāṇa Puspadanta describes himself as of tender constitution and ugly appearance, homeless, dressed in rags and barks, bathing in rivers and pools and sleeping on bare ground. Never-the-less he was equanimous towards the rich and the poor and friendly to all. He had a high sense of self-respect and was excessively fond of poetry as is shown by the epithets *Ahimanameru* and *Kavvapisalla* which he frequently uses for himself in all his works, though they were originally given to him by his critics some of whom, however, did not omit to decry him, 'केण वि कव्वपिसल्लउ मण्णिउ केण वि यद्दु भणिवि अवगण्णिउ ।'

I shall now confine myself to what the author says about himself in the present work and the circumstances that led him to compose it. In the colophon of each Sandhi we are told that it is the work of Mahākai Pupphayanta, Sanskrit Puspadanta. At the beginning of the work the poet introduces himself as t-he sot of Muddhāi, Skt. Mugdhādevi, and Keśavabhaṭṭa of Kāśyapa gotra. He was residing in the house of Nanna in the city of Mānyakheta when two persons Nāilla and Silaiya, pupils of one Mahādadhī approached him, eulogised his talents and expressed their desire to hear from him the story of Nāgakumāra, illustrating

THE POET AND HIS PATRON

the fruit of observing the fast of Śrī-pañcami. He was also requested to the same effect by Nanna the minister of Vallabharāya, and Nāilla and Silaiya urged him to associate the work with the name of Nanna. The poet acceded to their request and began the story.

Four, out of the five MSS. used, give at the end what is called the author's Praśasti. Besides the usual information about his parentage, the author here records something that has not been told anywhere else. He tells us that his parents were at first devotees of Śiva but "they had their ears filled by the ambrosia of the teacher's words and so they died by the Jaina form of renunciation." We have here, no doubt, the mention of the conversion of Puspadanta's parents from Śaivism to Jainism.

Puspadanta has, in all his works, profusely eulogised his patrons. In the Mahāpurāṇa he tells us that when he reached Mānyakheta, he was received with great honour by Bharata, the king's minister who kept him in his own house and induced him to write poetry. The Mahāpurāṇa is dedicated to him ('*Mahābhavva-Bharaha-anumāṇṇia*' approved by the noble Bharata). Bharata was a Brahmin of Kaundinya gotra. His father's name was Aiyana or Annaiya, mother's Śridevi and wife's Kundabbā or Kanakadevi. He had seven sons, Devalla, Bhogaḷḷa, Nanna, Sohaṇa, Gunavarma, Dangaiya and Santaiya. Of these Nanna seems to have succeeded his father, either because his elder brothers died premature or because of his superior talents. Two works Jasaharacariu and Nāyakumāracariu are dedicated to him, the former being called Nanna-kannāharana, an ornament to the ears of Nanna, and the latter 'Nanna-nāmankia' stamped with the name of Nanna. He has been highly eulogised in Kadavaka 3 and 4 of Chap. I of the present work. One of his adjectives, Vicchinṇa-Sarāsai-Bandhava, seems to me to suggest that Nanna took particular interest in the revival of Prakṛta poetry which was going out of use as we know that almost all of the Jaina authors who lived immediately before Puspadanta, for example, Jinasena, Guṇabhadra, Somadeva, Akalaṃka and others, wrote in Sanskṛta. Of the other brothers of Nanna, Sohaṇa and Gunavarma or Gunadharma, while yet young, had a hand in inducing the poet to compose the Nāyakumāracariu and Dangaiya is mentioned in the ending eulogy. The office of ministership was hereditary in the family but there seems to have been an interruption just before Bharata who is said to have restored the family to the position which it had lost. In the verse prefixed to the second chapter of Jasaharacariu, mention is made of Nanna's sons. Thus, in Puspadanta's works we find mention of the four generations of this illustrious family, associated with the ruling dynasty of Mānyakheta during the tenth century.

We are not sure that we have discovered all the works of Puspadanta. Hemacandra, in the commentary to his *Deśināma-mālā* mentions *Abhimāna-cinḥa* five times (I, 144, VI, 93; VII, 1; VIII, 12, 17,) and quotes from his *Sūtra-pāṭha* and *Vṛtti* which appear to be some lexicographic works of Deśi words like the works of Dhanapāla and Hemacandra. *Abhimāna-cinḥa* does not seem to be a proper name but a title like the *Abhimāna-meru* of our poet. It is not unlikely

that the two be identical, in which case our author can be credited with the authorship of a lexicography also. Similarly, the author of *Śivasimhasaroja* mentions a poet named 'Puspa' who wrote a work on *Alaṃkara* in Dohā metre about V. S. 700. (See 'Hindi' by Badrinath Bhaṭṭa, page 17). No wonder if here also our author be meant. The points, however, must be left here for further research in future.

4. Manyakheta-a literary centre.

Manyakheta, where the present work as well as the other two works of our author were composed, has been identified with Malkhed (N. Lat. 17° 10'; E. Lon. 77° 13') included in the Hyderabad territory of his Exalted Highness, the Nizam of Hyderabad. It was known to the Arab writers as *Mankir*. It is not now 'the champion of the beauty of the celestial city, crowded with people and with flower gardens' as it was in the time of Puspadanta: it is in ruins, the site being marked by a small village. The capital was founded by Amoghavarṣa of the Rāstrakūṭa dynasty in 815 A. D. and it continued to flourish till the dynasty was supplanted by the Calukyas about 973. During this period of more than a century and a half, it formed a great centre of literary activities and revival of Jaina learning. Amoghavarṣa had clear Jaina tendencies. He is said to have worshipped the feet of Jinasena who wrote the Sanskrit *Ādipurāṇa* and the *Pārśvābhyudaya Kāvya* under his patronage. He is associated with the large commentary on the grammar of Śākātāyana which has been called *Amoghavṛtti* after him. It was under him that Mahāvira made his great contribution to the development of Mathematics by writing his *Gaṇitasāra*. He himself is said to have written the *Kavirājamūrga*, a work on poetics, in Kanarese. He is the author of that beautiful little *Kāvya*, *Ratnamālikā*, which, according to his own statement, 'he composed when he had abdicated the throne on account of the growth of ascetic spirit in him' (Bhand. Re.) It was during the reign of Krishna II that Gunabhadra completed the work of his teacher Jinasena by writing the *Uttarapurāṇa*. The reign of Krishna III saw the appearance of the *Jvālāmālīni-kalpa* of Indranandi 939 A. D., the *Yaśastilaka Campū* of Somadeva in 959 A. D., and above all, the works of our author. The famous Kanarese poet Ponna also flourished under him and was honoured with the title of: Ubhaya-bhāsā-cakravartī by the king himself. Indrarāja IV of the dynasty is said to have renounced his kingdom like his ancestor Amoghavarṣa, and ended his days according to the Jaina form of renunciation. Numerous Jaina temples at Śravaṇa Belgola and other places in the South record the munificence of the descendants of Amoghavarṣa in the service of Jainism. It was this fame of the Rāstrakūṭas which must have attracted Puspadanta to their illustrious capital which 'scraped the sky by its mountain-like high palaces' and which, in the poet's own words, was—

‘दीनानाथधनं सदाबहुजनं प्रोत्फुल्लवल्लीवनं
मान्याखेटपुरं पुरंदरपुरीलीलाहरं सुन्दरम्’ ।

(See EHD. p. 93-96; EHI. p. 387; Bhand R. Vol. II; EC. Vol. II; JSS. Intro. p. 75-80).

POPULARITY OF THE HERO

5. Popularity of the hero

Nāgakum̐ra is recognised by the Jains as one of the twenty-four Kāma-devas, i. e. the most beautiful persons that ever lived. Our author has, therefore, called him by all the different names of Cupid, such as Kāma, Madana, Anaṅga, Jhasaketu and the like. He is said to have attained his personal charms and heroism by observing the fast of ŚrīPañcami in his previous birth. It is no wonder, then, that various authors tried to write the account of his life in different languages at different times. Besides the present work, I have been able to discover the following authors and works or their mention in the works of others.

1. Tribhuvana Svayambhū wrote '*Pancamicarium*.' This work has not so far been discovered, but the mention of it is found in the introductory part of *Paumacariu* of Svayambhū—तिहुयणसयंभुरइयं पंचमिचरियं महच्छरियं. We are told in the same work that Svayambhū left his work incomplete and it was completed by his son Tribhuvana Svayambhū. As Puspadanta has mentioned Svayambhū in his *Mahāpurāṇa*, this work seems to have preceded the present work, though, in that case, it seems rather strange that no mention of it is found here. This work also seems to have been written in Apabhramśa.

2. Jayadeva wrote the life of Nāgakumāra as we know from the mention of Mallisena (see below).

3. Mallisena wrote *Nāgakumāracarita* in five cantos. The author, who styles himself as Ubhayabhāsā-cakravartī, says that he has rendered in Sanskrit verses what Jayadeva and others wrote in prose and verse. The beginning of the work is—

श्रीनेमिं जिनमानम्य सर्वसत्त्वहितप्रदम् ।
वक्ष्ये नागकुमारस्य चरितं दुरितापहम् ॥ १ ॥
कविभिर्जयदेवाद्यैर्गद्यैः पद्यैर्विनिर्मितम् ।
यत्तदेवास्ति चेदत्र विषमं मंदमेधसाम् ॥ २ ॥
प्रसिद्धसंस्कृतैर्वाक्यैर्विद्वज्जनमनोहरम् ।
तन्मया पद्यबन्धेन मल्लिषेणेन रच्यते ॥ ३ ॥

Other works attributed to this author are '*Padmāvatīkalpa*', *Brahmavidyā* and *Ādipurāṇa* (JG 216; JSA 381-384). The author is probably identical with the ascetic commemorated by the Mallisena Praśasti at Śravana Belgola (ISB 67; JSIS 54). There are several MSS. of this work at Kāranjī (CP Cat.) and elsewhere. It has been noticed in the MAR. 1924. The story in this work is in substantial agreement with that of our work.

4. Dharasena wrote *Nagakumaracarita* in Sanskrit verse in eight cantos. The Kāranjī MS. of this work is slightly incomplete going upto 164th verse of canto 8th. But other complete MSS are also known to exist.

ÑĀYAKUMĀRACĀRIU

Beg. नेमि नमत्सुराधीशमुनीशमनघश्रियम् ।
नत्वा नागकुमारस्य वक्ष्ये संक्षेपतः कथाम् ॥

The author is probably identical with the author of the homonymous lexicography known as *Viśvalocana-koṣa* or *Muktāvalikoṣa* (ed. Nāthārāṅga Gāndhi Bombay 1912).

5. Rāmacandra Mumukṣu wrote *Punyāśrava-kathā-koṣa* in Sanskrit verse. It contains fiftysix stories illustrative of the fruit of various religious fasts and practices amongst which is also to be found the story of Nāgakumāra Kāmadeva, which is in substantial agreement with our story. MSS. of this work are found at several places. A Hindi prose translation of the work is published (trans. by Nathuram Premi, Bombay 1907).

6. Candrasāgara Brahmācāri is said to have written Nāgakumāra-satpadī in mixed Sanskrit and Kanarese, six thousand śloka in extent (JG 79).

7. Jina Muni is said to have written *Nagakumara-satpadī* in Sanskrit with a commentary in Kānyakubja Bhaṣā (JG 98).

8. Dharmadhara is said to have written *Nagakumara-katha* (JG 137).

9. Mallibhusana Bhaṭṭāraka is said to have written *Nagakumara-carita* about Samvat 1510. He is also said to be the author of *Bhairava-Padmavati-Kalpa*, *Pātrakesari-kathā*, *Śrīpālacarita* and *Sajjanacittavallabha* (JG 215).

10. Mallisēṇa is said to have written Nāgakumāracarita in Kanarese. A MS. of this work, consisting of fifteen palm-leaves, is deposited in the Jaina-Siddhānta-Bhavana, Arrah (JSA 378). The work is said to be one thousand śloka in extent. This author is probably identical with No. 3 above, who is said to be Ubhaya-bhāṣā-cakravartī i. e. master of two languages, probably Sanskrit and Kanarese.

11. Bāhubali Kavirājahamṣa wrote *Nagakumara-carita* in Kanarese. A MS. of the work consisting of sixtytwo palm-leaves is deposited in the Jaina-Siddhānta-Bhavana, Arrah (JSA 379).

12. Ratnakara Kavi wrote *Nagakumara-carita* in Kanarese. A MS. of this work, consisting of 126 palm-leaves, is deposited in the Jaina-Siddhānta-Bhavana, Arrah (JSA 380).

13. There is a *Nagakumarakavya* in Tamil (SIJ p. 103).

14. Nathamala Vilāla wrote *Nagakumara-carita* in Hindi verse. He is said to have lived at Bharatapur and written about Samvat 1834 = 1777 A. D. He is credited with the authorship of four other works, *Jinagunavilasa*, *Siddhānta-sara*, *Jivandhara-carita* and *Jambūsvami-carita*. (JG 7; HJSI p. 80.)

15. Gopilāl wrote *Nagakumara-carita* in Hindi verse. He is credited with the authorship of two other works (JG 22).

16. Udayalāl Kaślīwāla translated the work of Mallisēṇa in Hindi prose (pub. Bombay, 1913).

THE POET'S EDUCATION

17. An ancient prakṛta work of unknown date, Nivvāpa—kāṇḍa, mentions Nāgākumāra as a great sage who, along with his two associates Vyāla and Mahāvyaḷa attained salvation from the Ashtapada mountain (pub. Bombay 1914).

णायकुमारमुनिदो वालमहावाल चैव अज्जेया ।

अद्वावयगिरिसिहरे णिव्वाण गया णमो तेसि ॥ १५ ॥

18. An Apabhraṃśa work Śāyadhammadohā mentions Nāgadatta as having attained heaven by the observance of a fast and subsequently reborn as Nāgākumāra—

उववासहु इक्कु फलई संबोहियपरिवार ।

णायदत्तु दिवि देउ हुउ पुणरवि णायकुमार ॥ १११ ॥

The above list can not be claimed to be exhaustive, but it is sufficient to show how popular the story of Nāgākumāra has been with Jaina authors from ancient times down almost to the present day. It is probable that some authors utilized the theme prior to Puspadanta, but unless and until their works are discovered and their date is determined, the present work can claim to be the oldest on the subject.

6. The Poet's Education.

In the introductory part of his Mahāpurāṇa, Puspandanta says that he had seen nothing of the works of Akalamka, Kapila, Kaṇacara, Pātañjali, Bhāsa, Vyāsa, Kālidāsa, Svayambhū, Śrī Harsa, Bāna, Rudraṭa, Nyāsakāra, Piṅgala and many others. But he has completely belied himself in his works. I shall here confine my remarks to the present work alone to show that its author was familiar not only with the Hindu, Buddhist and Jaina religion, philosophy and mythology but also with all those technical branches of literature, a knowledge of which formed a necessary part of the equipment of an accomplished poet in ancient India.

As might be expected, the poet shows a thorough grasp of the tenets of the Jaina faith to which he turns frequently but which he has particularly mentioned once (I, 12) and expounded twice (IV, 2-4; IX, 12-14). On these sections of the work, the reader will find in the notes numerous references to the works of Kunda-kundācārya, Umāsvami, Samantabhadra and Vattakera, some of the most ancient Digambara Jaina writers, showing that our poet was well read in them. Once (IX, 5,5) we find mention of the two questions, namely wearing cloth and eating food during the stage of omniscience, round which ranges a long controversy between the two sections of the Jain community the Digambaras and the Śvetāmbaras. Various dectrines and beliefs of the Hindu and the Buddhist religions have been mentioned and commented upon in seven passages (5 to 11) of chapter nine. Systems of philosophies such as Sāṃkhya, Mīmāṃsā, Kṣaṇikavāda, Śūnyavāda, and Īśvaravāda and some of their founders Kapila, Aksapāda, Kanacara and Sugata are named. Even the materialist school of Bṛhaspati has not been overlooked (IX, 11).

For poetic embellishment the author has drawn considerably upon the Hindu mythology contained in the Purānas. Brahmā has been called the 'Lotus-born' and 'aja' (I, 5, 10; IX, 7, 5) and Rudra or Śiva figures with his consort Pārvati, his three eyes, his trident, his bowl and garland of skulls. The stories of his burning of Cupid and cutting off the head of Brahma also come in for review (III, 14, 9; IV, 12, 9; VIII, 6, 2; IX, 7, 5). Similarly Visnu appears with his consort Laksmi and the cowherd-maids (Gopis) and his lifting up the Govardhana mountain and slaying of Madhu and Śiśupāla are familiar events to the poet (III, 7, 16; VII, 3, 9; VII, 15, 3; VIII, 4, 13; VIII, 16, 6; IX, 3, 8). The lifting of the earth by the boar, the churning of the ocean by the gods and the earth being supported on the hood of a serpent are also within his knowledge (I, 4, 8-10; VII, 1, 6). Other gods such as Indra and his consort Paulomi, Yama Vaivasvata and Kubera or Dhanapati find frequent mention while Brhaspati's learning and his defeat by his rival, Rambha's personal charms and Cupid's flower arrows have received our poet's recognition (I, 4, 2; IV, 6, 8; IV, 6, 15).

For the same purpose the Mahābhārata and the Rāmāyana have been freely drawn upon. The five fiery Pāṇḍavas and their destruction of the Kaurava forces, Arjuna's going to Drona for instructions and his enmity with Karna, the liberality of the latter and his fight against his own brothers, the purity of the character of Bhishma and his turning away from the battle-field, the righteousness of Yudhiṣṭhira and his troubles of exile, and Vrkodara with his mace serve the poet for his similes and metaphors (I, 4; II, 14, 12; III, 14, 4; IV, 10, 17; VIII, 15, 1-4). He mentions Arjuna as Nara and Karna as Ravinandana which shows that he was not deriving his knowledge of the Bhārata story exclusively from the Jaina books. He mentions Rāma and Sita as ideal man and woman, Sugriva and Hanumat as waiting upon Rama and Hanumat's loyalty for his master though he was a monkey, and Rāvana's fighting the forces of the gods (I, 4, 3; IV, 6, 8-9; IV, 11, 2). His allusion to the death of Ravana at the hands of Laksmana (III, 14, 5) is clearly derived from the Jaina Padmapurāṇa, but his probable reference to Vasiṣṭha's falling into trouble for his hospitality to Viśvāmitra can be from no where else than Valmiki's Rāmāyana (III, 3, 3, see notes).

The poet's reference to three buddhis, three śaktis, pañcāṅga mantra, arisadvarga, seven vyasanas and seven rājyāngas shows his knowledge of works on state-craft such as Kāmandakiya Nitisāra and Kauṭīliya Arthasāstra (1, 8).

Some of the poet's similes are derived from the stellar region; for example, his pun on kumbha as water jar and the constellation aquarius or the elephant's temple and the constellation in union with Saturn, on Hasta as the elephant's trunk and the constellation Carvus in union with the moon. He also speaks of the Sun being eclipsed by Rāhu and of Yuti, that is confluence of planets, as auspicious (I, 10, 2; III, 17, 9-12; VII, 8, 5; IX, 2, 5).

THE POET'S EDUCATION

The description of the limbs of Nāgakumāra's body is in accordance with Varāhamihira's description of Mahāpurusalaksana (III , 4 see notes), while the mention of the various fine and useful arts in III, 1, and the handling of amorous situations in other parts of the work presuppose a knowledge of works on erotics such as Vātsyāyana's Kāmasūtra.

The kinds of flowers mentioned in the work are *kamala* (lotus), *kuvalaya* or *indivara* (blue lotus), *kumudini* (lily), *sthala-padma* (ionidium suffruticosium), *campaka* and *nṛpa-campaka* (sweet-scented calophyllum), *jāti* or *mālati* (*jasminum grandiflorum*), *jūhi* skt. *yūthikū* (*jasminum auriculatum*), *ketaki* (*pandanus odoratissimus*), *punnāga* (*ochrocarpus longifolium*), *tilaka*, *bakula* (*surinum medlar*), and *mandāraka* (*calotropis gigantea*). The kinds of grass mentioned are *trṇa*, *dūrvā*, *kuśa* and *kaseru*, the last as particularly dear to boars. Other trees and plants that have found mention in the work are, *nyagrodha* or *vata* (banyan) *pippal* (*ficus religiosa*), *śallaki* (*boswellia thurifera*), *pīlu* (*salvadora persica*), *śolū* (*vateria indica*), *sahakara* or *mākaṇḍa* (mango), *rūi* (*gigantic swallow-wart*), *kadali* (plantain), *ikṣu* and *pundrekṣu* (kinds of sugarcane) and *drākṣa* (grapes). Among corns are mentioned *salī* or *kalama* (rice), *yava* (barley), *yavanūla* (great millet), *mudga* (green grain) and *lankeśa* or *canaka* (gram).

The domesticated animals mentioned are *go* (cow), *Dhavaḷa* (bullock) *mahiṣa* (buffalo), *aśva* (horse), *gaja* (elephant), *bokkaḍa* skt. *chāga* (goat), *karabha* (camel) and *khara* (donkey); wild animals, *simha* (lion), *vyaghra* (tiger), *kola* (boar) and *hariṇa* (deer) and birds *haṃsa* (swan), *vaka* (crane), *śuka rincha* or *kira* (parrot), *kokila* (cuckoo), *ghūra* skt. *grddhra* (vulture), *śikhi* (peacock), and *chakravaka* (ruddy goose or duck). Of these, the elephants are said to be specially fond of *śallaki*. the goat of *rui* and camel of *pīlu* (see VII, 2 text and notes).

Turning now to the poetic qualities of the work we find that it is full of beautiful similes and metaphors drawn from the whole range of Aryan mythology and history and frequently, and more effectively from the poet's own observation of nature and human experience. I shall here draw attention of the readers only to one or two typical and significant similes. The pitched up tents of Nāgakumāra's camp looked like the shaven heads of slave-girls (VII, 1, 15). The Pāndyan princess did not like any suitor as a person with his mouth burnt with slake-lime (of his betel) does not like boiled rice (VIII, 2, 6). Nāgakumāra liked Laxmimati as a beggar Brāhmin likes the Sankrānti (an occasion for alms-giving IX, 2, 6); he was fond of her as a grammarian is of the derivation of words (IX, 2, 9). The descriptions of the Magadha country and the town of Rajagṛha (1, 6-7), of Prthividevi as a bride (1, 17), of the march of the army and its encampment (VII, 1-5) and of the battle scenes (IV, 15; VI, 14; VII, 7; VIII, 15) are beautiful and fascinating. The poet is particularly fond of yamaka and ślesa some striking examples of which are found in the description of the women of Rajagṛha going to worship the Jina (1, 10), of the vicious horse (III, 14), of the feast given by Vanarāja (VI, 9), of the resolve of Arivarma's warriors (VII, 6), of the arrows of Sukaṇṭha and those

of Nāgāk. (VII, 14), of the banyan tree (VIII, 9), of the submission of the warriors and marriage of the maidens (VIII, 16), and of the water jars used for the coronation of Nāgāk. (IX, 2.). The poet's play upon the word vāraṇa (II, 5, 3-4) and on baddha (VII, 9) and the series of similes describing Nāgākumāra's liking for Laxmimati (IX, 2) together with the above mentioned examples of yamaka andśleṣa exercise the mind as well as entertain it, by exhibiting all the elegance and ornamentation of artificial poetry. In fact the whole work is teeming with sweet alliterations, appropriate and striking paronomasia and delightful fancies. These the poet has well succeeded in combining with swift and easy narrative. The story is meant to illustrate the fruit of a religious fast but it has been told in the grand manner of a kāvya. The poet has rightly invoked the goddess Speech 'moving in the mansion of a mahākāvya, resplendent with her double ornaments, taking soft, sportive *padas* with multifold blandishments and feelings, giving delight by commendable sense, combining all arts and sciences and exalted characteristics, moving by the broad-metre-road, bearing the ten qualities, sprinkled over with the nine sentiments and beautified with the three vigrahas.' By mentioning the ten prāṇas the poet has revealed his acquaintance with the works of Bhāmaha and Dandi. In the body of the work, besides the above invocation, the poet, by means of some stray similes, has told us what he considered to be the essentials of good poetry. A great poet would compose a sentimental kāvya in Mātrā metre (V, 2, 4; VI, 9, 5) a good kāvya requires a choice of brilliant forms and phrases (VI, 9, 8), a good poet pays attention to the style of language (IX, 2, 4), a poet graces himself by means of a story well told (IX, 3, 2) and shorn of ornamentation is the story of a quack-poet (III, 11, 12). He also tells us that a drama becomes exalted when it combines various sentiments (VI, 9, 6). His somewhat humorous reference to grammarians as fond of derivation of words has already been mentioned. In another simile he mentions the Kātantra grammar (VI, 9, 7).

The conclusion to which we are led by these references is that the poet's statement that he knew nothing of the works of prominent writers of yore is a mere modesty as also his statement in the present work that he was unable to describe things being a dull poet (VI, 9, 11), and that his titles of *Mahakai Vaesari-devi-nikea* and *kavva-pisalla* stand amply justified.

7. Picture of palace and public life.

Palace and Polygamy :—The theme of the present story is the life of a prince and as such it gives us a great insight into the life at palace and incidentally also in public. Kings lived in palaces and seven storied buildings were known to the poet. The canon of measurements of such buildings formed part of a prince's education (III, 1, 9). An important part of the palace was the harem (antahpur) which was portioned out in many residences for the queens, of which there were generally more than one. Jayandhara married Pṛthividevi even when he had his first wife Visālanetrā who was perfect in every way, and a grown up

PICTURE OF PALACE AND PUBLIC LIFE

son Śrīdhara. In spite of their separate residence and independent household, rivalries and jealousies amongst the queens were inevitable. For checking these tendencies restrictions were sometimes placed upon the liberties of one of the parties and these were followed by defiance and consequent punishment in the form of forfeiture of ornaments (III, 11-12). But such developments seem to have been restricted to cases where the rival queens happened to be of the same status and of an equally high parental stock as was the case with the two queens mentioned above. No such troubles probably occurred when the rivals happened to be concubines (bhogini). Polygamy was so firmly established in princely circles that the presence of one or more wives was never considered a disqualification in the suitor and never any hesitation was shown on that score by the parents of the bride. Again, there seems to have been no restriction about the parentage of a girl selected for the marriage of a prince. Even the first marriage of Nagak, was with two dancing girls and the marriage was recommended by his father himself with the remark 'the gem of a woman should be accepted though stockless' (III, 7, 8). They became the chief queens (Mahādevi) of Nagak. Vyāla married for the first time, Gaṇikāsundari who was born of a concubine of the king of Pāṭaliputra, and Mahāvyaḷa, after marrying the princes of Pāṭaliputra, married the concubine's daughter of the Pāṇḍya king.

Marriage customs :—The practice of marrying the daughter of a maternal uncle was fully in vogue. Nāgakumara's maternal uncle had kept his daughter specially for marriage with his nephew (VII, 4, 5). A father-in-law was addressed as maternal uncle (māma, IV, 11, 8). We find this principle of marriage followed by the Rastrakūṭas and the Kalacuris. The practice is very old in southern India having been enunciated by Apastamba (AKJ. p. 84). But the people of the north have always deprecated it. Bauddhāyana and Vātsāyana declare such marriage irregular and even Kumārila Bhaṭṭa casts a fling at it (sva-mātula-sutām prāpya dāksinātyastu tusyati, SKV. p. 133).

Yet another marriage custom deserves mention. We are told that Prthividevi was brought from Girinagara to Kanakapura for marriage (I, 17, 1). Similarly, the Kānyakubja princess was being taken to Siṃhapura for marriage with the king of that place when she was captured by the king-regent of Mathurā (V, 2, 13-14). This points to a custom of the marriage party proceeding from the bride's side to the bridegroom's house where the marriage was performed contrary to the current practice of the marriage being celebrated in the house of the parents of the bride. I have observed this practice current upto the present day only amongst the Gonds of the Central Provinces (an aboriginal tribe), amongst whom the practice of marrying maternal uncle's daughter is also prevalent.

Pictures played an important in creating love between two parties. It was by seeing the portrait of Prthividevi, brought by a merchant that Jayandhara fell in love with her (I, 4, 12). Mahāvyaḷa took a picture of Nāgak, to the princess of Ujjain and thus aroused her love for the hero (VIII, 5, 16-17). Picture-making formed a part of a prince's education (III, 1, 11).

Rivalries amongst a king's sons:—Rivalries for the throne amongst the sons of a king would show themselves in fratricidal intrigues which could be avoided from fructifying only by the banishment of the younger brother from the realm. The latter would then be thrown upon individual resources to earn a fortune. Personal charms, efficiency in music and in wielding the sword, helped Nāgak, under such circumstances. It was here, in particular, that the education of a prince in arts like those enumerated by our poet (III, 1), would serve him well.

Fine Arts:—Singing, dancing and instrumental music formed an important part of the education of princes and princesses alike. The latter used to make proficiency in these arts as a test in the selection of a husband, as was done by the princesses of Kashmir and Meghapur who were married by Nāgak, after proving his skill in playing upon the Ālāpinī and the Mṛdanga respectively (V, 7, 11; VIII, 7, 7) Nāgak, made his three queens dance in the Jina temple, to the accompaniment of the music of his Vīṇa (V, 11, 12). At the time of Jayandhara's marriage with Pṛthividevi the women of the town performed Tāṇḍava dance (I, 18, 2), and at the time of Nāgakumāra's birth sportive women performed coquettish dance (II, 9, 9) Musical instruments that have been mentioned in the work are:—*viṇa*, *alāpinī* and *tantrī* (kinds of lute), *mardala*, *pataha*, *duṇḍubhi*, *ḍhakka*, *bukka*, *bherī* and *mṛdanga* (kinds of drums), *saṅkha* (conch), *jhallarī* and *ghaṇṭa* (bells) and *tūrya* (a blow-instrument).

Amusements and games:—The usual pastime of the princes was sport in a garden or tank in company of the inmates of their harem (*upavana-kṛidā* and *jala-kṛidā*, II, 1; II, 5, 8; III, 8; V, 7; VIII, 1). Sprayers (*jalayantra*) were used during water sports. But the game of dice with stakes (*akṣa-dyūta*) was no less popular. There used to be special gambling houses (*tiṇṭa*) in a flourishing condition where courtiers used to play freely (III, 12). The game was resorted to sometimes, even to earn money as was done by Nāgak. The latter was invited even by his own father for a game which he said 'was dear to gods, demons and men alike' (III, 13, 9). The following articles are mentioned in connection with the game—*kaditta* (board), *kitta* (bet), *varāḍia* (cowries), *sāri* (pawn or a piece) and *pāsa* (dice) (III, 12, 5; III, 13, 10).

Military—Army is frequently mentioned as consisting of four divisions (*cauraṅga*), footman, horses, elephants and chariots. Regular soldiers of the army seem to have been granted lands for family maintenance (VII, 6, 7). During battles, the capture or death of the king was invariably a signal for general surrender. Military arms that have been mentioned are *churikā*, *khaḍḍga*, *asi*, *karavāla* and *vasunandaka* (kinds of swords), *kunta*, *śula*, *sella*, *jhaṣa* and *aṅkuṣa* (kinds of spears), *mudgara*, *gadā* and *musala* (kinds of maces), *cāpa*, *kodaṇḍa* or *dhanuṣa* and *bāṇa* (bows and arrows), *paraśu* (axe) and *kavaca* (armour).

Trade—Merchants made long journeys and voyages for purposes of trade. A merchant from Magadha visited Girinagara in Saurāṣṭra by boat (*salila-yāna*, I, 15, 6), and another from Kāśmir visited Sindha (V, 10). On their return, they

POLITICAL DIVISIONS OF INDIA

waited upon the king with rich presents and gave an account of their experiences. They even arranged marriages of the princes as was done by the former.

Fashion and luxury:—The form of receiving a guest in the home was to offer a seat which consisted of a wooden plank, and betel (VI, 17, 10; VIII, 5, 15). Other articles of luxury mentioned in the work are scents *candana* (sandal), *ghusrṇa* or *Kumkuma* (saffron), *Karpūra* (camphor), *mrga-nābhi* (musk), *turuska* (benzoin), *yakṣa-kardama* (a compound of various scents, see notes on IX, 18, 13), *lavaṅga* (cloves) and *elā* (cardamom); jewels—*sūryakanta* (sun-gem), *candrakānta* (moon-gem), *marakata* (emerald), *nilakānta* (sapphire), *manikya* (ruby), *sphatika* (crystal) and *muktā* (pearl); ornaments—*kundala* (ear-rings), *kaṅkana* (bracelet), *nūpura* or *manjira* (anklet), *hāra*, *grāiveyaka* and *dorā* (kinds of necklace), *kāñci-dūma* or *mekhalā* (girdle) and *mukuta* (tiara). The kings used tents (pata-mandava or dusa) on their tours (V, 1, 2; VII, 1, 15). Amongst coins are mentioned dinara and damma (III, 12, 12; VIII, 5, 12, see notes).

Faith in prophecy:—People had implicit faith in the prophecies made by ascetics. They not only believed in them but tried their utmost to bring about their fulfilment. When the king of Mathura was told that his sons Vyāla and Mahāvyaāla were destined to serve somebody he became disgusted with the world and renounced the kingdom (IV, 5-6). The two princes became servants of Nāgaka, being guided by that prophecy. Five hundred warriors offered their services to Nāgaka, because they were told by a sage that whoever could eat the fruit of the poisonous mangoes without any injury was destined to be their master (VII, 3, 8). The Vidyas and other valuables were kept for a long period in the Ramyaka forest by the deity Sudarśanā and the Rākshasa for Nāgaka, in obedience to the prophecy of a sage (VI, 1-8). Vanarāja received Nāgaka and married his daughter to him because he was told to do so by a sage (VI, 8) and the two princes Acheya and Abheya came to take up service with him for the same reason (VI, 16-17).

8. Political divisions of India as found in Nayakumarācariu.

<i>Kingdom</i>	<i>Capital</i>	<i>King</i>	<i>Other information</i>
1. Magadha	Kanakapura	Jayandhara | Nāgakumāra | Devakumāra	a. In alliance with a Nāga king who adopted Nāgaka. (II, 14, 2.) b. In marriage alliance with Saurāstra. I, 15-18; VII, 9. c. Trade connections with Saurāstra (I, 15, 6).
2. Pāṭaliputra	Pāṭaliputra	Śrīvarmā	a. At war with Gauda (IV, 7). b. In marriage alliance with Mathurā (IV, 6.).

ĀYAKUMARACARIT

3. Gauda	Vijayapura	Aridamana	At war with Pāṭaliputra (IV, 7).
4. Vatsa	Kauśāmbī	Śubhacandra	At war with a Vidyādhara chief Sukanṭha of Alamghapura (VII,11 ff).
5. Alamghapur	Alamghapura	Sukanṭha Vajrakantha	A Vidyādhara principality at war with the Vatsas (VII, 11, ff).
6. Gajapura	Gajapura	Abhicandra	A junior branch of the Vatsas (VII, 11).
7. Mathurā	Mathurā	Jayavarma	Acknowledged suzerainty of Kanakapura, (I. 4, 7 ff.)
		<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="text-align: center;">| Vyāla</div> <div style="text-align: center;">| Mahāvyaḷa</div> </div>	
8. Kānyakubja	Kānyakubja	Vinayapāla	A marriage alliance with Simhapura was contemplated but was frustrated by Mathurā (V, 2.)
9. Simhapura	Simhapura	Harivarmā	(see above). Mentioned by Hiuen Tsang (Cun. Geo. p. 142-147).
10. Jālandhara	Jālandhara	.....	Sought a marriage alliance with Kāśmir but did not succeed (V, 7, 6).
11. Kāśmir	Kāśmir	Nandirāja	In marriage alliance with Kanakapura. (V, 8 ff.)
12. Pātāla	Kālaguhā	Bhimāsura	A settlement, in Ramyaka forest, of the Asuras who submitted to Nāgak. (V, 12.)
13. Girisikhara	Girisikhara	Atibala | Mahābala | Vanarāja Aparājita	A forest settlement helped by Nāgak. (VI, 8 ff).
14. Puṇḍra vardhana	P.	<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="text-align: center;">| Atibala (founded Giris.)</div> <div style="text-align: center;">| Bhimabala | Mahābhīma | Somaprabha</div> </div>	Rivalry between the two branches and restoration of the senior branch by Nāgak. (VI, 11 ff).

THE NĀGAS AND THE NĀGALOKA

15. Supratistha- pur	S.	Vijayasimha | ├── Acheya └── Abheya	Submitted to Nagak. (VI, 15, 6 ff.).
16. Antaravana	Antarapura	Antararāja	On the way from Pund- ravardhana to Girina- gara, in friendly alliance with Saurāstra (VII, 3, 12 ff.).
17. Saurāstra	Girinagara	Śrivarṃā | Arivarṃa	In marriage & trade alli- ance with Magadha (see above).
18. Sindhu	Simhapura	Caṇḍapadyota	At war with Saurāstra (VII, 4.).
19. Ujjaini	Ujjaini	Jayasena	Marriage alliance with Kanakapura (VIII, 4, 7).
20. Pāndya	Madura (Southern Mathura)	Pandirāja	VIII. 2, 3.
21. Kiśkindha- Malaya	Meghapura	Meghavāhana	Marriage alliance with Kanakapura (VIII, 7, 4ff).
22. Toyāvali island	Bhūmitilaka	Śrirakṣa | ├── Rakṣa └── Mahārakṣa	Revolt of Pavanavega, nephew of the king, and Nagak.'s help (VIII, 12, 12ff).
23. Āndhra	Dantipura	Candragupta	Marriage alliance with Kanakapura (IX, 1, 7ff).
24. Tribhuvana- tilaka	Tri.	Vijayandhara	A dependency of Danti- pura, in marriage alliance with Kanakapura (IX, 1, 13).

9. The Nagas and the Nagaloka.

The hero of the work, while yet a child, is said to have fallen into a well where it was received by a Nāga who adopted him, gave him the name of Nāga-kumāra and educated him. The Nāgas have played a very important part in the folklore, superstition and poetry of India from very early times down to the present day. It is generally believed in scholarly circles that there is nothing but fiction behind the Nāga-stories. A few attempts have recently been made to lift the Nāgas from the limbo of myth to the region of history, but the material available on the point is so vast and yet so complicated and disjointed that a prolonged study and research in collecting, sifting and connecting the parts into a whole is necessary before any definite and generally acceptable conclusions can be reached. I shall here merely mention some of the important allusions to the Nāgas in ancient records and the conclusions that have been or may be drawn from them.

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

Nāgas in the Mahābhārata—Nāgas are not mentioned in the Vedas or in the pre-Buddhistic Upanishads (BI p. 223). The chain of allusions starts with the Mahābhārata which contains numerous references to them. Arjuna, during his self-imposed banishment of twelve years, is said to have been taken away to Nāgaloka by Ulupi, the daughter of a Nāga king. Nala is said to have saved Karkoṭaka Nāga from a fire and the latter made him irreconisable and advised him to go to king Rūpama. Nāgas are said to have infested the Khāṇḍava forest and Kṛṣṇa and Arjuna applied themselves to extirpate them with fire. Kṛṣṇa's adventure with the Kāliya Nāga in the Jumna is well known. Taksaka Nāga is said to have bitten Parikṣita to death and the latter's son Janamejaya started a Nāga sacrifice to wipe out their race. The Mahabha. attributes to them a high degree of civilization. According to it, "The Nagaloka extended thousands of yojanas on all sides and had many walls of gold and was decked with jewels and gems. There were many fine tanks of water with flights of stair-cases made of pure crystal and many rivers of clear and transparent water. Uttanka also saw many trees with diverse species of birds. The gate was five yojanas high and hundred yojanas in width" (MI p. 494).

When we read all these stories and accounts together we are lead to infer that Nāgas were a tribe which had a civilization of its own and with which the other ruling tribes of ancient India came frequently in conflict. The Parikṣita and Janamejaya episode is interpreted as an allegorical record of an exchange of revengeful acts between the Nāgas and the Pāṇḍavas. This view receives strength from the fact that some Buddhist books as well as the Rājatarāṅginī mention deeds of extraordinary valour performed by the Nāgas and *Taksaka*, *Karkoṭaka*, *Dhananjaya* and *Maṇi* are mentioned as some of the most famous kings of the dynasty. Taksaka, according to Colonel Todd, "appears to be the generic term of the race from which the various Scythic tribes, the early invaders of India, branched off." The descendants of Taksaka, in his view, became known by names such as *Takkha Taka*, *Takkā*, *Dhaka* or *Dhanka* and the like. Tribes known by these names are found in Rājaputānā and the Punjab even now. At Serāgaḍha in Kota State, there is a stone inscription mentioning *Bindunaga*, *Padmanaga*, *Sarvanaga* and *Devadatta*, the latter being alive in Vikrama Samvat 847, the date of the inscription. Even as late as 1800, the Nāgas formed the garrison of Khandela under Abhayasiṃha of Jaipur and they formed the irregulars of the Jaipur state army even later, (Todd. p. 122, 1416, 1435)

Rai Bahadur C. V. Vaidya tries to identify the Nāgas of the Mahabha. with the Dasyus of the R̥gveda, thus making them the pre-Aryan aborigines of India like the Nāgas of Āssām. He recognizes two distinct tribes amongst them, the poisonous i. e. the molesters called Sarpas, and the unpoisonous i. e. the non-molesters called Nāgas. This he does on the authority of the Bhagvatgītā where Kṛṣṇa says "*Sarpanam-asmi Vasukih*" and "*Anantaś-casmi Naganam*". He further says that at the time of the great war the chief of the Nāgas was known as Taksaka whom Arjuna wanted to chastise, but who escaped and founded Takṣa-

THE NĀGAS AND THE NĀGALOKA

śilā in the Punjab which finally became the seat of great learning during the Buddhist period (Mahabh. Up.). In contrast to this view, Surgeon Major Oldham arrives at the conclusion that the Nāgas were a sun-worshipping, Sanskrit-speaking people whose totem was the Nāga or hooded serpent which gave their tribal name and that they were stigmatised as Asuras by the orthodox Brahmins as they did not readily admit the ascendancy of the latter (Sun worship in India JRAS, July 1891). Though the present work makes no mention of sun-worship amongst the Nāgas, it does refer to their Nāga-totem in ' *Ahi-āṅkaim chiṇhaim dhoiim* ' (II, 14, 5). On the other hand Mr. N. L. Dey locates Pātāla, the habitat of the Nagas, in Central Asia and tries to identify all the Nāgas mentioned in the Mahābh. and the Purānas with the various Hunnic tribes ; for example, Śesa with Sses of Sogdiana, Vāsuki with Usuivis, Karkotaka with Kara-Kasak and so on (Rasatala or the Under-world).

Nagas in the Puranas—Many of the Purānas keep up the traditions about the Nāgas. The Visnu P. (Book II) gives a description of the Pātāla where the Nāgas dwell, and mentions their nine kings ruling at Padmāvati, Kāntipuri and Mathurā. The Padma P. similarly describes the Pātāla loka and the abodes of the Nāgas. The Vāyu P. 99, 382; and the Brahmānda P. 3, 74, 194, mention nine kings of Nāga dynasty ruling at Campāpuri and seven at Mathurā. The Bhavishya P. describes the Nāgapañcamī feast dedicated to the worship of the Nāgas and narrates some Nāga myths. Prince Sahasrārjuna is here said to have conquered Karkotaka of the Taksaka race (Todd. p. 43 note). The Nilamata P. also called Kashmir Mahātmya, makes the Nāga king Nila a kind of cultural hero of Kāśmir and propounds the doctrines that Nila imparted to the Brahmin Candradeva.

Nagas in Buddhist Literature :—In the Buddhist Sutras the Nāgas appear constantly as the protectors of Buddhism (Samyutta V, p. 47, 63). They are mentioned in the Jātaka stories and are represented on the bass-reliefs as men or women either with cobra's hoods rising from behind their heads or with serpentine forms from the waist downwards. A Buddhist carving at Takhti Bāhi represents Buddha preaching to the Nagas (BI p.220-223). The Ceylonese chronicle Mahāvamsa records that the Stūpa at Rāmagrāma in the Kosala country, was washed away by the Ganges and the relic casket, having been carried down by the river to the ocean, was discovered by the Nāgas and presented to their king who built a Stupa for its reception (Mahav. C. XXXI p. 185). This account, however, varies with that of the Chinese travellers Fa Hian and Hiuen Tsang who, about 400 and 630 A. D. respectively, saw the Stūpa at Rāmagrāma still existing being guarded by a Nāga. They further mention that Asoka attempted to remove the relics to his capital but he had to abandon the idea on the expostulation of the Nāga king. (Beal's Fa Hian C. XXIII, p. 90; Julien's Hiuen Tsang II, 326). Fa Hian also mentions a Naga king Apalāla ruling in Udyāna (Svat valley). Hiuen Tsang mentions Na-ki-lo-ho or Nang-go-lo-ho, which is identified with Nagarahāra near Jalalabad at the confluence of the rivers Surkharud and Kabul. The name

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

suggests that it was a settlement of the Nāgas. (Cun. Geo. p. 488.). In the Nepalese legend the Nāgas appear as the original inhabitants of the swamps opened up by the civilizing Manjuśrī driven out by whom they took refuge in the Nāgaloka, which, to the Nepalese, is Tibet. The Tibetan records also speak of Nāgas and Nāgaloka which, in their case, is China. Mahāyāna tradition asserts that it was a Nāga king who revealed to Nāgārjuna in the Nāgaloka, the holy text of the Avatamsaka or Kegan scripture. (Creed of Half Japan p 10).

Nagas in the Jaina Puranas :—The Jaina Purānas contain many references to Nāgas or Nāgakumaras who are recognised as forming one of the ten classes of Bhavanendras or Bhavanavāsi-devas having their abode in Pātāla which is also called Nāgaloka (HP IV, 63–65; VIII, 72 etc.). One of them, *Dharanendra Naga* has been particularly associated with the twenty-third Tirthāṅkara, Pārśvanātha whom he protected during his penances against the attack of Kamathāsura (Uttara P.; Uttarādh. p. 688). This is said to have taken place at Ahicchatrapura which drives its name from that event. The place is identified with the modern Nāgor in Jodhpur State, which is regarded as a place of pilgrimage by the Jainas. Nāgas appear to have held sway there as even the modern name of the place suggests. In the Sthānanga Sūtra (p. 357) we are told that among the five commanders of king Nāgendrakumara, *Rudrasena* was the commander of the infantry.

Nagas in Tamil Literature :—Nāgas are mentioned even in the Tamil Saṅgam literature. In *Nachchinarkkiniyar*, for example, the Tiryar lords of Vengadam are connected with the Nāga princes (SIJ p. 143). Dubreil, in his Antiquities of the Pallavas, says that the Pallavas had marital relations with the Nāga princes and that there was every reason to believe that the latter came from the sea. It appears that the Tiryar of the Saṅgam books are identical with the Pallavas. Reviewing the Nāgakumāra story of Malliseṇa, (MAR 1924), Dr. R. Shamasastri, referring to the fact that Nāgakumāra did not marry any Pallava princess, says that 'as the Pallavas had married Nāga princesses, the Nāgas, conforming to the Hindu custom of not exchanging daughters in marriage, might have declined to marry Pallava princesses, in return.' This, however, is not correct, for, according to our story, there was not only no ban on marrying maternal uncle's daughter but such marriages were particularly liked (see 'Picture of palace and public life'). The Nāgas also appear to have been in alliance with the Āndhras of the Talevaka river referred to in the Jātaka stories, and the Sendraka Nāgas were in alliance with the Kadambas. The Sātavāhanas are also said to have contracted social relations with the Nāgas (AKJ p. 74, 82).

Nagas in Classical Sanskrit Literature :—References to Nāgas are not wanting even in Classical Sanskrit literature. Bāna in his *Harsacarita* mentions a Nāga king named Nāgasena at Padmāvati who lost his life by his secret being divulged by a sārīkā bird. Of a particular importance are the references found in the *Navasāhasāṅka-carita* of Padmagupta a brief summary of which would not be out of place here—

THE NĀGAS AND THE NĀGALOKA

Sindhurāja *alias* Navasāhasānka, king of Ujjain, once went to the Vindhya forest for sport. He was attracted very far into the forest till he came to the bank of Narmadā where he saw a Nāga princess named Śāsiṛabhā daughter of Saṅkhaṇḍa king of Bhogavati, with whom he fell in love. But the princess was soon snatched away from his company. The king, in his attempt to follow her, entered the Narmadā and through a subterranean passage emerged on the borders of the Nāgaloka. Narmadā then appeared before him in the guise of a woman and informed him that the father of the Nāga princess had taken a vow to give his daughter in marriage to one who could bring the golden lotus from a well in Ratnapuṛi, the city of Asuras who used to enrich themselves by raiding the territories of the Nāgas. She also told him that Ratnapuri was situated at a distance of 50 *gavyutis* from there. The prince launched himself upon the venture. After a long journey he reached the hermitage of sage Vaṅku where he formed friendship with a Vidyādhara chief who brought armies of Vidyādharas to aid him. They reached Ratnapur which was on the way to Phanipur, and fought with the Asura king Vajrāṅkusa who was slain in the battle. A Nāga prince was crowned king in his place. Sindhurāja then pushed on his way to Phanipur where he was accorded a warm welcome by the king. The marriage then took place and Sindhurāja returned triumphantly to his capital.

This story has generally been dismissed by critics as mere legend. But it appears to me to furnish clear evidence of the existence of a ruling dynasty of Nāgas south of the Narmadā with Bhogavati as their capital and at war with another ruling dynasty at Ratnapur against whom Sindhurāja helped them and thus won the hand of their princess. Little doubt is left in the matter when we remember that the work was written at the court, and at the instance, of king Sindhuraja himself who could not have tolerated a false account of his marital relationship with the Nāgas.

Epigraphical evidence :—The evidence of Padmagupta does not stand alone. A large number of stone inscriptions discovered in the Bastar and Kawardhā States of the Central Provinces bear ample and irrefutable testimony to the existence of Nāga dynasties ruling in those parts at the time of Sindhurāja and later. The inscriptions belong to different dates between 1023 and 1349 A. D. and make mention of no less than thirty-two Nāga kings who had their capital at Bhogavati, belonged to the Viśvāmitra gotra, had a tiger with a calf as their crest and snake as their banner ensign, and worshipped the goddess Vindhyaśālini (C. P. Ins.). The tiger-ensign is also mentioned in the present work (IX, 23, 7). The Ratnapur of Padmagupta appears to be no other than the Kalacuri capital Ratnapur which finds mention as an enemy's capital of the Nāga king Someśvara. The latter is said to have subjugated Vajra which is identified with Wairāgadha in the Chanda district. This name reminds us of the Asura king Vajrāṅkusa mentioned by Padmagupta. The Ratnapur stone inscription of Jājalladeva mentions Ratneśa or Ratnarāja who founded Ratnapur and married the daughter of Vajjuka, the prince of Komomaṇḍala. This inscription is dated 1114 A. D. Ratnaraja is

said to have lived two generations prior to Jājalladeva, thus bringing us to the time of Sindhuraja i. e. about 1005 A. D. I am, therefore, tempted to identify Vajjuka of the inscription with the Asura king Vajrāṅkuśa whom, according to Padmagupta, Sindhurāja killed in battle. Thus the main events described by Padmagupta are attested to by epigraphical records of the same age.

Can we now locate Bhogavati, the ancient capital of the Nāgas? Rai Bahadur Hiralal identifies it with Rāmateka near Nagpur where, according to him, the name is still preserved in the tradition of the Ambālā tank close to the hillock where, people aver, the Bhogavati Ganga exists. The Rāmāyana mentions Bhogavati as being on the way to Lankā (*Tatra Bhogavati nāma śrīpaṇāmūlayah purī*). This description suits Rāmateka if we suppose Rāvana's Lanka to have been situated in the South. It can also suit if the Lankā is identified with the Amarakantaka hill, but in this case we will have to suppose that Rama was travelling northwards to reach Lankā. In the Chindwārā district on the Satpurā plateau there is a low ground surrounded by hills. People call this place Pātāla-kūpa or Pātāla-kota. Rai Bahadur Hiralal infers from this that low lands were probably called Pātāla. I agree with this view. It must be one such Pātāla that is mentioned in the present work (V, 12, 6). According to Arrian Alexander had made Pātāla his normal base. This is identified with Hyderabad Sindha by Cunningham and Bahmanābād by V. Smith. (Cun. Geo. notes p. 691). It appears to me to have been another similar Pātāla. These low grounds seem to have been preferred by the Nāgas for their habitation and this is borne out by the fact that their abode is called by such words as 'Dhara-randhra,' 'Mahivivara' in the present work as well as elsewhere. "My idea is," says Rai Bahadur Hiralal "that the tract below the Satpurās down to the Godāvari, including the Nagpur and the Chanda districts, Bastar State and parts of the Raipur and Drug districts once formed the Nāga kingdom with the capital located at Bhogavati or Rāmateka which occupies a central position." At one end of the Ramateka hills is what is called Nāgārjuna hill. It has already been mentioned how Nāgārjuna is said to have acquired some of his learning from the Nāgas. The whole locality is, thus, still resounding with the echoes of the bygone Nāga supremacy and above all in the name of Nagpur in the vicinity of Rāmateka.

Conclusion :—To sum up, the references given above go to prove that—

1. The Nāgas were men of flesh and blood and not mere mythical names.
2. They had their settlements scattered practically all over India from very early times down almost to the present day, but they ceased to wield political power after the fourteenth century.
3. They had a culture of their own which appeared rather peculiar, in the early stages, to the Aryans who gradually began to associate more freely and even frequently entered into matrimonial alliances with them.

ANALYSIS OF THE WORK

4. The present day Nāga tribes of the Nāga hills in Assam and other places probably represent the backward elements of the great Nāga race of Pauranic fame.

5. Pātāla, their chief abode, was probably a general term meaning low lands. One such abode was the southern side of the Satpuras where their traditional capital Bhogavati existed in the vicinity of the present day Nagpur.

6. The Nāgas were well known for founding great seats of learning, as for example Taxila. Another such seat appears to have existed near Nagpur where Nagarjuna, the Buddhist philosopher, had his education.

Nagaloka and the presentday Nagpur—We may now conclude that Puṣpa-danta, while writing the present work about 965 A. D. at Malkhed, probably had in his mind the Nāgaloka round about Nagpur, and the falling of the hero, while yet young, in a well and his adoption by a Nāga who taught him various arts and sciences, is his allegorical and poetic description of the hero's coming to the country of the Nāgas, like Nāgārjuna, for education. Nagpur, thus, appears to have been a great seat of learning in the past and it is in the fitness of things that the present day Nagpur University has selected the snake-symbol for its coat-of-arms.

10. Analysis of the work.

I

The author begins his work with an invocation of the goddess of Speech and goes on to tell us how he was induced to write it, amongst others, by Nanna the minister of Kṛṣṇarāja alias Vallabharāja of Mānyakheta. He then tells us how King Śreṇika of Rajagṛha waited upon Tirthmkara Mahāvira and inquired of him about the fruit of observing the fast of Śrīpañcami. The latter's disciple Gautama complied with the king's request.

Formerly there was a town named Kanakapur in the Magadha country, ruled by king Jayandhara with his wife Viśālanetra from whom he had a son named Śrīdhara. Once a merchant named Vāsava, on his return from a trade-voyage, waited upon the king with many presents amongst which was a female-portrait. This attracted the attention of the king who, on inquiry, was told that it was the picture of Pṛthivīdevī, the daughter of the king of Girinagara in Saurāṣṭra who had expressed his willingness to marry her to him. On hearing this the king sent the merchant and his minister, with many presents, to Girinagara. They brought the princess to Kanakapur where the marriage was celebrated.

II

One day the king went to the pleasure garden with all the inmates of his harem. Both his queens came out with their retinue and Pṛthivīdevī was dazzled to see the splendour of her rival's entourage. Being overcome with a feeling of jealousy she went to the temple to pacify her mind. There she worshipped the Jina and learnt from sage Pihitāśrava that she was soon going to be blessed with a son. She returned to the palace feeling very happy.

ÑĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

In the meantime, the king, during his water-sports, discovered her absence and, on learning the facts from a servant, went in search of her, first to the temple and then to the palace. The queen had already forgotten her woes in the hopes aroused by the prophecy of the sage about which she now informed the king. Both of them then revisited the sage in order to get themselves reassured. On this occasion the sage told something more about their would-be son, i. e. the steel-gate of the temple would give way at the touch of his toe and he would fall in a well and be protected by a Nāga and fondled by the Nāginis. In due course, the child was born. When it grew up a little the parents went out with it to the Jina temple which, to their great disappointment, they found strongly closed. Eventually the king remembered the prophecy of the sage and the gate was opened by the touch of the child's toe. While the king was engaged in worshipping the Jina and the nurses were indulging in sports in the garden, the child slipped from their hands and fell down in a well. An alarm was raised and the parents rushed to the spot. The mother even threw herself into the well. But the Nāgas prevented all injury to the child and the mother. The child was named Prajābandhura by its father and Nāgakumara by the Nāga who adopted it. The prophecy of the sage was, thus, fulfilled. When the child grew up, the Nāga took him to his home.

III.

The Nāga taught the prince various arts and sciences including politics. After his education he returned to his father. One Pañcasugandhinī arrived at the palace in search of a divine lute-player who could tell the respective ages of her two daughters, Kinnari and Manohari, by observing their performance with the lute. Nāgakumāra satisfied her curiosity and won the hearts of the two girls by his skill. He later on married them by the advice of his father who said "a gem of a woman should be acquired even though stockless."

One day, Nāgak., with his wives, went to a lake for water-sports. His mother went forth to present him with garments for wearing after the bath. Her rival, Viśālanetrā, saw her opportunity. Drawing the attention of the king she said "Look, my lord, your dear wife is going to her paramour." The king continued to watch the movements of the queen and when he saw her joining her son, he reprimanded Viśālanetrā for speaking ill of the virtuous lady. He, however, understood their jealousy and fearing danger to the life of Nāgak., he instructed Pṛthvidēv not to allow her son to make any more rambles in the town. This the queen took as an insult, and, in a spirit of defiance, directly asked her son to have an elephant-ride round the capital. The king discovered the effrontery of his wife and punished her by the seizure of all her valuables. On his return Nāgak saw his mother without ornaments "like a story told by a bad poet", and, on learning the cause of it, protested strongly in his mind and then went to the gambling house from where he returned to present his mother with a quantity of gold and jewels.

ANALYSIS OF THE WORK

The next day, the king saw his courtiers without their usual ornaments, and on inquiry, learnt about the skill of his son at the game of dice. Being very much impressed by it, he invited his son for a game with himself and eventually lost his all to him. The prince, however, returned everything to him but secured the release of his mother's ornaments.

On another day a vicious horse was shown to the prince and the latter mastered it.

Seeing the power of Nāgak, growing every day, his elder brother, Śrīdhara, thought his chances of kingship jeopardized. So he began collecting hirelings to make short work of his rival. The king was shocked to know of this. As a precautionary measure he built a separate house for Nāgak. While the latter was residing there, one day, the whole town was thrown into a tumult by the advent of a wild and ferocious elephant. Śrīdhara tried his powers against it, but all his forces were shattered by the onslaught of the mighty animal, and he himself had to run away for his very life. The king then rose up himself to meet the situation. This alarmed the queens who began to feel very anxious. Every one was looking for his own safety. At such a critical moment, Nāgak, proudly sought a commission from his father to subdue the elephant. This being readily given, the prince had a good fighting game with it till it was completely brought under control "as if the Govardhana mountain was handled by Govinda."

IV

At this time, king Jayavarmā was ruling at Northern Mathurā with his wife Jayavatī. He had two sons, Vyāla and Mahāvyaāla who were 'full of knowledge and clever in fight.' One of them had an extra eye on his forehead like Śiva, and the other was extraordinarily handsome like Cupid. A sage arrived at the capital and the royal family waited upon him to listen to his religious discourse. Later, the king questioned the sage regarding the future of his sons, and was told that they both were destined to serve the one, him at whose sight his third eye vanishes, and the other, him who marries a girl who rejects his love-advances. At this prophecy the king became disgusted with the ways of the world and became an ascetic.

While the two brothers were enjoying the kingship left to them by their father, they heard about Ganikāsundarī, the concubine's daughter of Śrīvarma, king of Pāṭaliputra, who was 'beautiful like Rambhā and virtuous like Sitā,' but who, all the same, had no liking for any suitor. The two brothers entrusted their kingdom to the minister's son Durvacana, and went to Pāṭaliputra. Eventually, Ganikāsundarī married the younger brother and the prince Surasundarī, the elder.

After a few days, while the two brothers were still in Pāṭaliputra, the town was invaded by Aridamana, the king of Gauda. Śrīvarma, through fear, sought to settle with his enemy by an offer of gold but the latter rejected the offer. The princess got alarmed at the danger to her father's life and expressed her fears to her husband who then prepared himself to deal with the enemy. But the young-

ŌĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

er brother took the work upon himself. He made another attempt at peace which went fruitless. The inevitable fight took place in which the enemy was vanquished.

Vyāla then took leave of his younger brother and came to Kanakapur where he lost his third eye at the sight of Nāgak. with whom he took up service.

At this time Śrīdhara made his last attempt against Nāgak. His men, commissioned to kill the rival, arrived at Nāgakumāra's residence at the door of which Vyāla was on the watch. The latter challenged them, and, in the scuffle that followed, they were all killed. Nāgak. then came out, and, on learning about the trouble, was about to march upon the enemy when minister Nayandhara met him and delivered to him the message of his father who said that though he was going to become the king of the earth, he should leave the country for the time-being to avoid a fratricidal war, and should come back when called. The prince obeyed immediately, and with his retinue and forces, he marched off to Mathura.

V

Nāgak. encamped his army outside Mathura and himself went to see the town. His entry caused a flutter amongst the courtizans one of whom even made bold to invite him. Her hospitality was accepted. He learnt from her that the king of the place had kept in confinement Silavatī, the daughter of Vinayapāla, king of Kānyakubja, whom he had abducted while she was being conducted to Simhapur for marriage with king Harivarma. The courtesan requested Nāgak. not to go near the place of her confinement as that was likely to bring him into trouble with the king. Nāgak. promised to abide by her wishes, but he went straight to the spot pointed out by her. Seeing him, the imprisoned princess cried out for relief. The chivalrous visitor ordered his men to take her out. A fight ensued with the soldiers of Durvacana and the latter had to come out himself to take charge of the battle operations. While the fight was at its thickest, Vyāla, who was informed of the occurrence, appeared on the scene. Durvacana, recognizing in him his master, submitted and implored forgiveness. Nāgak. forgave him, addressed the relieved princess as his sister and sent her with due honour to her father.

Nāgak. , one day, saw five hundred lute-masters on their way, and learnt from their chief, the king of Jālandhara, that they had been vanquished in lute-playing by Tribhuvanarati, the daughter of king Nanda of Kāshmir, who had taken a vow to marry him who could excel her in the art. Nāgak. asked Vyāla to entrust his kingdom once again to Durvacana, and accompany him to Kāshmir where, when they arrived, they were received with honour by the king. The princess fell in love with Nāgak. no sooner than she saw him and the lute-test was also satisfied. So they were married.

One day, Nāgak. learnt from a merchant who had just returned from a trade-journey, that in the Rāmyaka forest there was a three-peaked mountain at the bottom of which was a Jina temple whose steel-door would not open even by the

ANALYSIS OF THE WORK

thunderbolt of Indra.' There lived a Śabara clad in peacock-feathers and armed with a bow and arrows, who was always raising a cry of injustice. On hearing this Nāgak. went to the place with all his retinue. The door of the Jina temple opened at the touch of his hand and he saw the image of Candraprabha Tirthaṃkara which he worshipped with a dance performed by his three wives. He then saw the Śabara who told him that his wife was abducted by Bhīmāsura who lived in the Kālaguhā. Nāgak. accompanied by Vyāla, entered the Pātāla and saw 'the extremely beautiful mansion of the Dānava, as he had never seen before, decorated with five-coloured banners, having designs executed in pearls and with an arch-way of fresh Kalpadruma leaves' The door-keeper did not prevent their entry and they came to the council-hall of the Asura who received him with honour and presented him with a jewel-couch and other gems. The wife of the Śabara was restored to him.

VI

Continuing his adventures in the forest, the hero entered the cave called Kañcana-guhā, pointed out to him by the Śabara. There he met the deity Sudarśanā who received him with honour and offered all the Vidyas which she had been long keeping for him. On being questioned as to how it was, the deity said that one Jitaśatru, the son of Vidyādhara Vidyutprabha of Alakapur, practised austerities there for twelve years and acquired those Vidyās. But in the meanwhile, Sage Suvrata attained omniscience in the vicinity and Jitaśatru went to pay him homage. On hearing his lecture he became converted, and, according to the prophecy of the sage, instructed the Vidyas to await the advent of Nāgak. On hearing this account, the hero accepted the Vidyās but asked the deity to keep them on till he required them.

Being advised by Sudarśanā, Nāgak. entered another cave called Kāla-vetāla-guhā and appropriated all the wealth of Jitaśatru, which was kept for him by a Vetāla. He next visited the 'tree-demon-hole' where he kicked aside a wooden giant and saw the old bow of Jitaśatru. Coming out, he returned to the Jina temple and thence to his camp.

Nāgak. then marched out from there being guided by the Śabara who conducted him upto the outskirts of the forest and then returned. The hero was here visited by Vanarāja, the chief of Giriśikhara who told him that according to the prophecy of a sage, he was destined to marry his daughter Lakshmimati. He then took him home and the marriage took place.

One day Nāgak. waited upon sage Śrutidhara and inquired of him whether Vanarāja was really a man of the forest or some king who had made his home there. The sage, thereupon, told him the history of Vanarāja. In the city of Puṇḍravardhana, there ruled a king of the lunar dynasty named Aparājita. He had two wives Śatyavati and Vasundharā from whom he had two sons, Atibala and Bhīmabala respectively. The king retired for penances and Bhīmabala

ṆĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

usurped the throne driving Atibala out of the realm. The latter came and settled in that forest where he founded the town of Girīśikhara. Three generations had since passed in due succession and Somaprabha was ruling at Puṇḍravardhana and Vanarāja at Girīśikhara now.

Hearing this account, Nāgak. asked Vyāla to proceed to Puṇḍravardhana immediately and get the kingdom restored to Vanarāja. Vyāla went to Puṇḍravardhana and, failing to achieve his object by peaceful persuasion, fought and defeated Somaprabha who then retired for penances. Nāgak. and Vanarāja then arrived there and the latter was crowned king.

Somaprabha, during his ascetic-tours, reached Supratisthapur and was seen by the two sons of king Vijayasīmha, Acheya and Abheya. On learning from Somaprabha that he was vanquished by a deputy of Nāgak., they recollected a prophecy and joined Nāgak. as his servants.

VII

Leaving Lakshmīmātī with her father, Nāgak. along with his other three wives and his soldiers started for the sacred mountain Urjayant. He reached a forest-tract called Jalantī where he halted in a poisonous-mango-grove. He and his men enjoyed the mangoes without any harm. At this a Bhilla named Durmukha presented himself before the hero and expressed himself about the miracle that had been performed. The report of Nāgakumara's arrival spread from mouth to mouth and five hundred warriors came and accepted him as their master.

From there he came to Antaravana where he was received as guest by the king of Antapur. His host received a letter from Arivarma, king of Girinagara, asking for help against Candapadyota, king of Sindhu with capital at Simhapur, who was contemplating an attack upon him for the sake of his daughter whom he had a desire to give in marriage only to his sister's son. The Antapur king wanted to go there and his guest expressed a desire to accompany him "just to see how warriors fought though he himself knew nothing of wielding arms in battle". They both then marched in right military array, to Girinagara. During the battle Nāgak. and his warriors showed extraordinary valour on account of which the forces of the enemy were completely routed and Candapadyota himself was captured. In great amazement the king of Girinagara asked the king of Antapur for information about the hero of the day, but the latter could only say that he was his guest. On learning, however, from another person that he was the son of Pṛthivīdevī and hence his own sister's son, his joy knew no bounds. They all entered the town with great jubilation and Nāgakumāra married his daughter Guṇavātī. On a subsequent day Nāgak. visited the holy mountain and worshipped it.

One day, a messenger came with a letter which purported to come from Abhicandra, king of Gajapur, imploring Nāgakumāra's help against Vidyādhara

ANALYSIS OF THE WORK

Sukanṭha who killed his brother Śubhacandra, king of Kauśāmbī, and, captured his seven daughters. Chivalrously responding to the call, Nāgak. besieged Alamghanagara the capital of Sukanṭha. After an exchange of bitter remarks and hard strokes Sukanṭha was killed by Nāgak. who then released the seven princesses, installed Sukanṭha's son Vajrakanṭha on the throne and married his daughter Rukmiṇi and came to Gajapur where he married Abhicandra's daughter Candā as well as the seven princesses.

VIII

The story now turns to the adventures of Mahāvyaḷa whom we left at Pātaliputra. He enjoyed life with Garikāsundari for a long time till one day he learnt from a tourist that the concubine's daughter of the Pāndya king of Southern Mathura had no liking for any man. He went to Madura and was seen by the damsel on the market road. She felt affected and raised an alarm as a result of which the guards attacked the visitor who vanquished them all and killed their commander. For this he was rewarded with the hand of the damsel.

He, one day, met a traveller who told him that the princess of Ujjain did not like any man. Mahāvyaḷa took leave of the Pāndya king, came to Ujjain and went into the palace along with other suitors on a Sunday. The princess saw him from the balcony and shook her head and said that she would not elect him, and she called him her brother. Mahāvyaḷa took this as a sign of his approaching evil day. He went to Gajapur, saw his elder brother, got a portrait of Nāgak. painted and returned with it to Ujjain. When he showed it to the princess, she at once fell in love with the man painted in the picture and requested Mahāvyaḷa to bring that man to her if he was real flesh and blood. He then went to Gajapura once more and returned with Nāgak. who married her.

Nāgak. once asked Mahāvyaḷa about any wonders that he may have seen in the southern country. The latter said that the daughter of Meghavāhana, king of Meghpura in Kiskindha-Malaya, had taken a vow to fix her love upon him who could beat the tabor (Mṛdaṅga) in tune with her dance. Nāgak. went to the place, fulfilled the vow of the princess and married her.

One day, a merchant who came on a visit to his father-in-law in Meghapura waited upon the king with presents and told Nāgak. that in the Toyāvalī island there was a Jina temple and also a big banyan tree on which he saw some maidens who complained of injustice and cried for help. They were guarded by a Vidyādhara who would not allow them to talk for long with any body. Hearing this, Nāgak. thought of the deity Sudarśanā who at once appeared and solicited orders. Nāgak. asked her for the services of some Vidyās which could conduct him over the seas and provide food. On reaching the said island, he worshipped the Jina and saw the maidens on the tree from the eldest of whom he learnt that they were the five hundred daughters of Śrīrakṣa, king of Bhūmitilaka who had been

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

slain by his own sister's son Pavanavega who had imprisoned their two brothers as well as themselves as they would not consent to marry the murderer of their father. They then promised to marry Nāgak if he could secure their release.

Nāgak held a council and decided to help the distressed. He sent Acheya and Abheya as ambassadors to Pavanavega asking him to restore the kingdom to Raksa and Mahāraksa and leave the town abandoning his thoughts for the maidens under pain of death. The embassy failed and a battle ensued in which Pavanavega was killed. The rest of the warriors submitted, the maidens were married and their brothers were crowned kings. Leaving them all there he returned to the Pāndya kingdom.

IX.

Taking leave of the Pāndya king, Nāgak came to Dantīpura in the Āndhra country, where he was received by king Candragupta who married his daughter Madanamañjūsā to him. Leaving her there he marched on to Tribhuvanatilaka where he married Vijayandhara's daughter Lakshmimati, who won his affections very deeply. Sage Pihitāśrava happened to arrive there and Nāgakumāra listened to his long discourse on the various philosophies and religions. At the end of it Nāgak questioned the sage as to the cause of his unbounded love for his latest wife. In answer to this the sage narrated the events of his past life. In the town of Vīṭaśokapura in the Airāvata country, there lived a merchant named Dhanadatta and his wife Dhanaśrī. Their son Nāgadatta married Nāgavasū, the daughter of another merchant of the same place. He took a vow to observe the fast of Śrīpāñcamī on the fifth day of the month of Phālguna. The day passed off in religious worship but at the middle of the night he felt very hot and thirsty. Cooling things, such as ice, were applied to his body but his condition went on worsening. His father tried to induce him to have some refreshing drink, showing, by means of reflected lights, that it was already morning, but the hoax did not succeed. Nāgadatta died sticking to his vow as a result of which he became a god in the first heaven. Recollecting the past events, he returned to the earth and consoled his parents who were still mourning his death. They thence forward devoted themselves to religious observances and eventually attained heaven. The sage then told him that Nāgadatta was reborn in his own person as Nāgakumāra and that Lakshmimati was no other than his wife of the former life. The teacher then explained to him the manner of observing the fast.

At this juncture minister Nayandhara arrived from home and Nāgak returned to Kanakapura where his father received him with great affection and crowned him king. Vyāla, at his order, brought all his wives and Vidyās from wherever they were left. With them he enjoyed the pleasures of royalty. Śrīdhara had already become a recluse through sheer disgust and now Jayandhara and Prthividevi also retired to lead an ascetic life. Nāgak ruled the

LANGUAGE AND GRAMMAR

earth for a very long time and then, transferring it to Devakumāra, he along with Vyāla, Mahāvyaāla, Acheya and Abheya, took to the ascetic life of a Digambara and, in due course, attained salvation.

Here ends the story of Nāgakumāra illustrating the fruit of observing the fast of Śrīpañcamī.

11. Language and Grammar.

The Apabhraṃśas form a very important stage in the evolution of the Aryan languages of India as they link the classics with the present day vernaculars. They did not, however, attract the attention of scholars till very late, and, it was only in 1918 that a complete and critically edited Apabhraṃśa work appeared.* This was the Bhavisayattakahā of Dhanapāla edited by Dr. Hermann Jacobi. It aroused a great interest in the direction and numerous works have since been brought to light. ‡

The earliest record of the word Apabhraṃśa in connection with language is found in the Mahābhāṣya of Patañjali (Vol. I. p. 2). But it is only in an inscription of about the middle of the 6th century A. D. (the Vallabhi grant of Dhara-sena II) that we find a definite mention of Apabhraṃśa as a language. Bhāmaha and Dandi have also accorded their recognition to it. Amongst the grammarians, the earliest to treat of this language is Candā who in his Prākṛta Lakṣaṇa devotes a few sutras to it. Hemacandra is the first who recognize the importance of this language and treat of it with a thoroughness that has not since been superseded. Later grammarians have merely copied him not only in substance but even in form and illustrations.

Hemacandra has, however, missed one point. He has omitted to notice any varieties in the language though his own treatment of it shows traces of them in the retention of the vowel sound ऋ and a few conjuncts. Namisādhu, amongst writers on poetics, and, Kramadīśvara and Mārkaṇḍeya amongst grammarians, have named three varieties of Apabhraṃśa the former calling them Upanāgara, Ābhīra and Grāmya, and the other two Vṛācata, Nāgara and Upanāgara. The language of most of the works so far discovered confirms to the rules laid down for Nāgara Apabhraṃśa which seems to have been the standard variety and to which our present work must also be said to belong. (Sanat-Intro.; Bhavis-Intro.).

Apabhraṃśa has been regarded as one of the Prākṛta Bhāṣās which include all the ancient languages other than Sanskr̥ta. The most simple meaning of the word

* At least one work '*Paramūṭma-prakāśa*' of Joindu or Yoginādeva in Apabhraṃśa Dohas was published long before this, with a Hindi translation. But the text was not critically edited and it did not attract attention from outside the Jaina circles.

‡ Apabhraṃśa works that were since discovered have been noticed by me in my article 'Apabhraṃśa Literature' (AUS 1925. vol. I.). I have continued my search for this literature and have since discovered more than a dozen other works.

Prākṛta Bhāṣā seems to be ' the natural language ' i. e. the language of the people unrefined by any rigid rules of grammar and rhetorics. This meaning is accepted by Vākpātirāja and Namisādhū. The latter even goes so far as to give it a status of seniority over Sanskrit, by explaining it as the first produced (Prāk ṛta). But all the Prākṛta grammarians, including Hemacandra, regard Prākṛta to be derived from Saṃskṛta (Prākṛtiḥ Saṃskṛtam, tatra bhavaṃ tata āgataṃ vā Prākṛtam). It appears to me that they have done so for a practical convenience because the acceptance of Sanskrit as the source of Prakrit justifies their treatment of the language by merely explaining the deviations from the Sanskrit forms. I accept this view for the same convenience in writing the following grammatical outline of the present work.

I. Alphabet and Morphology.

§ 1. The language of the present work shows the following alphabets—

Vowels—अ आ इ ई उ ऊ ए (short) ए (long) ओ (short) ओ (long)
— (anusvāra).

Consonants—क ख ग घ । च छ ज झ । ट ठ ड ढ ण । त थ द ध न (?)
प फ ब भ म । य र ल व । स ह ।

Note—The position of न is doubtful as the MSS. are very inconsistent in its use. (See Critical Apparatus).

§ 2. The remaining letters of Sanskrit are represented as follows :—

(a) ऋ by (i) अ—कय (कृत), कण्ह (कृष्ण), तण (तृण), तण्ह (तृष्णा), पयइ (प्रकृति),
अड्डिमंत (अद्धिमंत), गहिय (गृहीत), वड्डिमअ (वद्धिमंत), मउ (मृदु).

(ii) इ—किमि (कुमि), किव (कृपा), किवाण (कृपाण), किसानु (कुशानु),
घुसिण (घुसृण), णिव (नृप), णिवित्ति (निर्वृत्ति), पिहु (पृथु), अजिभ
(अजृम्भ), मिग (मृग), मिच्चु (मृत्यु), इसी (ऋषि).

(iii) उ—वुट्ठि (वृष्टि), वुड्ड (वृद्ध), पुसिअ (स्पृष्ट), पुच्छिअ (पृष्ट), पउत्ति
(प्रवृत्ति), सुइंग (मृदङ्ग), सुअ (मृत), माउहर (मातृगृह).

(iv) ए—गेहत्थ (गृहस्थ), गेण्हिवि (गृहीत्वा).

(v) अर—हरिसिअ (हृष्ट), मरेवि (मृत्वा), पियर (पितृ), भायर (भ्रातृ).

(vi) रि—रिसि (ऋषि), रिण (ऋण), रिया (ऋचा), रिद्धि (ऋद्धि).

(b) ऐ is either (i) weakened in to ए or इ—वेरि (वैरिन्), केलास (कैलाश), इरावय
(ऐरावत).

or (ii) resolved into अइ—वइस (वैश्य), सइव (शैव), वइरि (वैरिन्),
दइव (देव), गइवेय (प्रेवेय), वइवस (वैवस्वत), अइरावय (ऐरावत),
वइयायरण (वैयाकरण).

ALPHABET AND MORPHOLOGY

(c) औ, like ऐ, is either (i) weakened into ओ or उ-गोरि (गौरी), दोहित (दौहित्र), कोऊहल (कौतूहल), पोरिस (पौरुष), लोइय (लौकिक), कोसंबी (कौशाम्बी), कौण्डिन्य (कौण्डिन्य), गोतम (गौतम), ढोइय (ढौकित), सुक्ख (सौख्य), जुव्वण (यौवन), दुक्क (दौकित).

or (ii) resolved into अउ-कउल (कौल), गउर (गौर), सउच्च (शौच), पउलोमी (पौलोमी).

(d) ङ and ञ are invariably represented by an anusvāra as also the other nasals when not followed by a vowed कंकण (कङ्कन), भुयंग (भुजङ्ग), खाडिय (खाण्डित), गंदण (नन्दन), संबोहिय (सम्बोधित).

(e) ष by (i) छ at the beginning of a word. छ (षट्), छप्पय (षट्पद), छव्वग्ग (षड्वर्ग) but also सोलह (षोडश).

(ii) स in other positions-कसाय (कषाय), इसी (ऋषी).

(f) श by (i) स-दसण (दशन), सोहा (शोभा), कोसंबी (कौशाम्बी).

(ii) ह-दह (दश), सोलह (षोडश).

§ 3. Generally, Sanskrit words appear in Apabhramśa in a more or less changed form. The following are the changes that vowels undergo, besides the replacements noted in § 2.

(a) They are shortened when this can be done without affecting their syllabic quantity, i. e. before conjuncts. When a visarga is dropped the preceding vowel is lengthened i.e. अच्छरिअ (आश्चर्य), अप्पा (आत्मन्), अत्थाण (आस्थान), कित्तन (कीर्तन), खत्त (क्षात्र), खंति (क्षान्ति), कोसंबी (कौशाम्बी), गिंम (ग्रीष्म), चुण्ण (चूर्ण), झिज्जइ (क्षीयते), वग्ग (व्याघ्र), सुक्ख (मूर्ख), मंधाय (मान्धातृ), माहप्प (माहात्म्य), महत्थ (महार्थ), कट्ठ (काष्ठ), तंब (ताम्र), दूसह (दुःसह), णीससंति (निःश्वसन्ति), णीसारहु (निःसारयत).

(b) In some cases they are entirely replaced by another vowel showing an assimilating or dissimilating tendency.

(i) without changing the syllabic quantity—

पिक्क (पक्क), गरु (गुरु), गारव (गौरव), इंगाल (अङ्गार), पुरिस (पुरुष), पोम (पद्म), पोत्थ (पुस्तक), मउड (मुकुट), उच्छु (इक्षु). पुंडु (पाण्डु), णेउर (नूपुर), गोंछ (गुच्छ).

(ii) With a change in the syllabic quantity—णिमिस (निमेष), गिहीण (ग्रहण) पायडिअ (प्रकटित), बाहिर (बहिः), पारोह (प्ररोह).

(c) The initial अ is sometimes dropped—वल्लोइय (अवलोकित), वल्लग्ग (अवलम्ब), रण्ण (अरण्य).

(d) A vowel is sometimes dropped from the middle of a word in order to make a brief form though this involves the loss of an entire syllable (like the words of the पृषोदरादि class in Sanskrit)—

उज्झाय (उपाध्याय), नेत्थ (नेपथ्य), धम्मुएस (धर्मोपदेश), पंनुंवर (पंचोदुम्बर), पुह्वइ (पृथ्वीपति), मुद्धाई (मुग्धादेवी), जुवार (धूतकार).

(e) In rare cases the vowels exchange their syllabic quantity—काहणउ (कथानक), असीस (आशिष्), माणुस (मनुष्य).

(f) ओ is sometimes resolved into अउ like औ-पवुत्त (प्रोक्त), पउत्ति (प्रोक्ति).

(g) The preposition अव and अप are sometimes reduced to ओ (by samprasāraṇa अ + उ)--ओयरिअ (अवतरित), ओलाग्गिअ (अवलग्न), ओलंबिअ (अवलम्बित), ओसर (अपसर), ओहच्छमि (अव + आसे); but also अवहेरिअ, अवगण्णिअ, अवमण्णिअ.

§ 4. As a rule, consonants are not tolerated in the middle of a word. But when they cannot be entirely dispensed with without affecting the constitution of a word, they are replaced by softer tones. The following changes may be noted—

(a) The unaspirated consonants except the cerebrals and र, ल are frequently eliminated, retaining their accompanying vowels alone to represent them. य or व is substituted in their place when there is the fear of a hiatus.

क and ग-लोइय (लौकिक), सउणि (शकुनि), अवलोइय (अवलोकित), अयाल (अकाल), कलयंठि (कलकण्ठी), दारय (दारक), दियंग (दिगन्त), दियंवर (दिगम्बर), भोय (भोग).
च and ज-खयर (खचर), रइय (रवित), रायउत्ति (राजपुत्री), गइंद (गजेन्द्र).
त and द-घअ (घृत), कइवय (कतिपय), कयंत (कृतान्त), चउक्क (चतुष्क), सयवत्त (शतपत्र), आएस (आदेश), उइय (उदित), वयण (वदन), आयर (आदर), उवहि (उदधि).

प-खविय (क्षपित), गयउर (गजपुर), आऊरेप्पिणु (आपूर्य), रूव (रूप), दयावर (दयापर).
य and व-आउस (आयुः), कइंद (कवीन्द्र), कइ (कवि), जुयराअ (युवराज).

(b) When not eliminated as above, an attempt is made to soften them.

प to फ-फरुस (परुष), पुप्फवइ (पुष्पवती), पुप्फयंत (पुष्पदंत).

ट to ड-कडि (कटि), जडिअ (जटित), भडारा (भट्टारक).

ठ to ढ-कडिण (कठिन), पीठअ (पीठक).

ड, र to ल-कील (क्रीडा), वील (व्रीडा), चिलाअ (किरात), सोलह (षोडश), सोमालिया (सुकुमारिका), चलण (चरण),

(c) The aspirates of all classes except those of चवर्ग and टवर्ग are replaced by ह,

ख-णह (नख), दुह (दुख), सुह (सुख).

घ-अह (अघ), णिहसण (निघर्षण).

थ-णाह (नाथ), पिहु (पृथु), जूही (यूथिका).

ध-दहि (दधि), णिहि (निधि), अहम (अधम), अहर (अधर), अहिराअ (अधिराज).

ALPHABET AND MARPHOLOGY

फ-मुक्ताफल (मुक्ताफल), चंपयहुल्ल (चम्पकफुल्ल).

भ-अहंग (अभङ्ग), अहिचंद (अभिचन्द), दुंदुहि (दुन्दुभि), दुल्लह (दुर्लभ), सहाव (स्वभाव).
श-दह (दश), सोलह (षोडश).

(d) म, sometimes, becomes व and *Vice versa*.

म to व-पणवेपिणु (प्रणम्य), हणुव (हनुमत), वम्मह (मन्मथ), रवण (रम्य).

व to म-शमरी (शवरी).

(e) य is changed to ज-जोग (योग्य), संजोय (संयोग), जण (यज्ञ), जम (यम), जंत (यन्त्र), जस (यशा), जाण (यान), जोह (योध), जुयराअ (युवराज), जुयल (युगल).

§ 5. No conjuncts except of सवर्ण consonants are allowed to stand. They are dispensed with in the following ways:—

(a) A conjunct at the beginning of a word loses its second letter.—

कम (क्रम), कणंत (कणत्), गाम (ग्राम), जुय (च्युत), नगगोह (न्यग्रोध), तिहुयण (त्रिभुवन), दविण (द्रविण), दिय (द्विज), पसाहण (प्रसाधन), पत्त (प्राप्त), वसण (व्यसन), वावार (व्यापार), ववहार (व्यवहार). But in case of द्वार and द्वे the initial द् is dropped-वार (द्वार), वे (द्वे).

(b) Initial स् of a conjunct consonant is dropped. If the remaining letter be क or त it is changed to ख or थ respectively. क्ष becomes ख by the same rule applied regressively (see d below) णिद्ध (क्षिग्ध), थिर (स्थिर), थूल (स्थूल), खलिअ (स्खलित), खंध (स्कंध), थण (स्तन), थुअ (स्तुत), थेण (स्तेन), थी (स्त्री), खण (क्षण), खेत्त (क्षेत्र), खीर (क्षीर), खुब्भ (क्षुब्ध). But also कंधर (स्कंध) and स (स्व).

(c) Medially, conjuncts are assimilated to the second or the first i. e. progressively or retrogressively, and the preceding vowel, if long, is made short.

Prog.—कक्कस (कर्कश), कण्ण (कर्ण), कद्दम (कर्दम), कप्पूर (कर्पूर), खग (खग्न), अब्भुय (अद्भुत), कप्पद्दुम (कल्पद्रुम), किक्किंध (किष्किन्ध), सक्कारिअ (संस्कारित), कव्व (काव्य), गुप्फ (गुल्फ), मज्जार (मार्जार), मग्ग (मार्ग), सुक्क (शुक्क), सुट्ठ (सुष्ठु), मुग्ग (मुद्ग), जुत्त (युक्त), गुत्ति (गुप्ति).

Reg.—अग्ग (अग्र), जोग्ग (योग्य), सुक्क (शुक्क), सुक्क (शुक्क), सुत्त (सूत्र), खट्टा (खट्वा), कस्सरिअ (कश्मीर), खुब्भ (क्षुब्ध), अद्धक्ख (अध्यक्ष), गम्म (गम्य),

(d) Sibilants, when assimilated, frequently make the second letter aspirated. (See b above).

पसत्थ (प्रशस्त), अणत्थमिअ (अनस्तमित), कुत्थिय (कुत्सित), पच्छह (पश्चात्), अच्छरिअ (आश्चर्य), तुरुक्ख (तुरुष्क), पुप्फ (पुष्प), णिप्फद (निष्पन्द) वत्थ (वत्स), but णिप्पह (निष्प्रभ).

(e) Conjuncts may be separated by the intervention of a vowel (Svara-bhakti).

कसण (कृष्ण), करिसण (कर्षण), किरिया (क्रिया), दरिसिय (दर्शित), वरिस (वर्ष), सुक्किल (शुक्ल), पडम (पद्म), छउमत्थ (छद्मस्थ), अच्छरिअ (आश्चर्य), तंबिर (ताम्र), सिरि or सिय (श्री), दुवार (द्वार).

(f) A conjunct may be simplified and the preceding vowel nasalised.
जंपइ (जल्पति), वंकाणण (वक्कानन), दंसण (दर्शन), विंभिय (विस्मित), अंसु (अश्रु),
फंस (स्पर्श), गिंभ (ग्रीष्म), विंभल (विह्वल), साहंभिय (साधर्मिन्).

(g) Some conjuncts have special substitutes—

क्ष--ख्, घ्, छ्, or झ्, अद्धक्ख (अध्यक्ष), पच्चक्ख (प्रत्यक्ष), घित्त (क्षिप्त), छण इंदु
(क्षण + इन्दु), झीण (क्षीण), झरंत (क्षरत्), झिज्जइ (क्षीयते).

ग्ध्--ज्झ, डज्झ (दग्ध).

ज्ञ--ण् or ज्ज्, आण (आज्ञा), पइज्ज (प्रतिज्ञा).

त्य्--च्, चाय (त्याग), भिच्च (भृत्य), णिच्च (नित्य), असच्च (असत्य).

त्स्--च्छ्, वच्छर (वत्सर). मच्छर (मात्सर्य), वच्छल्ल (वात्सल्य).

द्य्--ज्, जूअ (द्यूत), अज्जु (अद्य).

ध्य् or ध्व--झ्, झान (ध्यान), जुज्झइ (युध्यते), अज्झासा (अध्याशा), विज्झइ (विध्यते)
उज्झाय (उपाध्याय), झुणि (ध्वनि).

प्स्--च्छ्, अच्छरहु (अप्सरसाम्).

स्त्--ख्, खंभ (स्तम्भ).

स्थ्--ठ्, ठविय (स्थापित), ठाण (स्थान), अट्ठि (अस्थि), विसंठुलिय (विसंस्थुलित).

स्म्--भ्, स् or म्हु, विंभिय (विस्मित), सरइ (स्मरति), अम्हहं (अस्माकम्).

ष्ण्--ठ् or ण्ह्, विट्ठु (विष्णु) तिट्ठि (तृष्णि or तृष्णा), कण्ह (कृष्ण), तुण्हिक्क (तूष्णीक).

ष्ट्--ढ्, दाढा (दंष्ट्रा).

ह्--भ्, विंभल (विह्वल).

§ 6. A consonant is sometimes doubled either to retain the syllabic quantity of the preceding vowel which is shortened, or to raise the quantity for the first time.

परजिय (पराजित), अवयण्णिअ (अवगणित), गोत्तम (गौतम), उपपरि (उपरि), अण्णेक्क (अनेक).

II. Noun.

§ 7. The following are the case terminations for masculine nouns ending in अ. The ending vowel of the base is dropped before terminations beginning with a vowel.

There are only two numbers, singular and plural, the dual being included in the latter.

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
	Nom.	Acc.	Inst.	Dat.	Abl.	Gen.	Loc.	Voc.
Sing.	उ, ओ.	उ.	ए,	हो, हु,	हो, हु,	स्स, सु,	इ, ए,	अ.
			एण, एण्.	आसु.	आउ.	आसु, हो, हु.	अहं.	
Plu.	अ	अ, ए.	एहिं.	हिं. हुं.	हुं	हं	हिं, हं	

NOUN

Examples.

- Nom.—Sing. गरु, पुत्तु, भडु, भडो, सप्पो, दप्पो.
 Plu. गर, भड, अरहंत, पंचत्थिकाय, णंदण, हयवर, गयवर.
- Acc.—Sing. भोयराउ महइ (I, 10, 8.), अप्पाणु ण लिप्पइ (I, 10, 9).
 Plu. ण वि दःवइ उज्जल वि दंत, सुमरइ मुणिवर संत दंत (I, 10, 11),
 पुरमाणव चूरइ (III, 15, 10.), भडे हए, गए, रहे, (VI, 13, 11.)
- Ins.—Sing. अत्थे, गुणधम्मै, भावै, भिच्चै, जणेण, सोहणेण, सुहिं (सुखेन), खणिं (क्षणेन), जसेणं.
 Plu. सुरवेरेहिं, लोयणेहिं, किकरेहिं, कुंकुमेहिं, भायरेहिं.
- Dat.—Sing. णविवि णरिंदहो (I, 8, 12); धीयउ कंदप्पहो दिण्णउ (III, 7, 16); कहियं
 णरणाहो (III, 13, 2), रायहो दाविय (III, 8, 16); सव्वंगु णविउ
 परमेसरासु (IV, 13, 9).
 Plu. वाणिज्जहिं गउ (I, 15, 5).
- Abl.—Sing. धीर वि णर णट्ठा रणे णायहो, जलहितरंग णाई गिरिरायहो (III, 16, 8),
 तै कट्ठिय सा सुंदरि घराउ, णं करिणा करिणि महा सराउ (VIII, 2, 10.),
 पंथहो णोसरियउ (IV, 13, 6). सग्गहो पडियउ.
 also केलासहो होंतउ (III, 15, 13.), विजयाउरु घाहएण (IV, 7, 14.).
- Gen.—Sing. रायस्स, णायस्स दणुयस्स, मणुयस्स, जयंधरासु (I, 15, 12), णरणाहहो
 अरिछव्वग्गहु.
 Plu. मंडलियहं, दुट्ठहं, मणुयहं, दीणहं, माणुसहं.
- Loc.—Sing. सग्गि, णरि, जणे, णरे, णरकोट्ठइ (I, 12, 1.).
 Plu. तरंगहिं (III, 8, 7), खेत्तहं पयसंचारु णत्थि (I, 13, 6) दियंतहिं.
- Voc.—Sing. देव, परमेसर, हे पुत्त.

It will be seen that it is, strictly speaking, the genitive which is mostly used to express the sense of the dative and ablative. It is even used sometimes to denote the acc. and the inst. e. g.

- Acc. आयउ वणकरिंदु कणयउरहो (III, 15, 13).
 मा जाएसहि रायदुवारहो (V, 2, 7).
 सव्वहं पाडमि जमदंडघाउ (IV, 9, 2).

Inst. मणु मणहो मिलिउ करु करहो मिलिउ (I, 18, 9).

§ 8. The declension of neuter nouns ending in अ differs from the masc. in Nom. and Acc. plural only which in their case is formed by adding अइं or आइं, e. g. धण्णइं, तणाइं, गोहणाइं, पाणियाइं (Nom. I, 6, 5). पयाइं दित्ति, विण्णाणइं संभरंति, लक्खणइं दक्खवंति (Acc. I. 1).

Gender is, however, very loose and arbitrary as words like परियणाइं, किकराइं, मायासुयइं, दीणइं. दारयाइं are also used in neuter forms.

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

§ 9. Masc. nouns ending in इ or उ are few. Those ending in इ are mostly those that are obtained by dropping the last consonant, e. g. करि, ससि, केसरि, वणि.

Termi.	Examples
Nom. & Acc. Nil--हत्थि ण होइ (III, 16, 11), मुणि वंदिवि (I,12, 1), जहि कमल- रेणुपिंजरिय हत्थि (plu. I, 6, 4), पहु सरइ थुणइ (I, 11, 2). पणवेप्पिणु पंचगुरु (I, 1, 1).	
Inst. sing. णा	गुणिणा, वणिणा, पहुणा.
plu. हिं	गुणीहिं, रयणकोडिहिं.
Gen. sing. हुं, हे	णियगुरुहुं, वइरिहुं, पहुहे.
plu. हिं	जिणमुणिहिं मणु रावइ.
Loc, sing. हे, हि	सुरगिरिहे (I, 3, 14), उययगिरिहि (I, 8, 8).

§ 10. There are no nouns ending in a consonant as all such nouns of Sanskrit are made to end with a vowel अ or इ by dropping the last consonant, as हणुव, सिर, उर, तम, करि, ससि, वणि; or by adding an अ at the end, as आउस (आयुस्).

§ 11. Feminine nouns ending in आ are generally shortened and those ending in इ or ई are undistinguished.

Termi.	Examples.
Nom. and voc. Sing. Nil	णिइ, भुक्ख, वाय, कंत, मुंडमाला, सेलिंदबाला, देवि, मणोहरि, कुलउत्ती, भोइणि, भडारी, सलिलकील पारद्ध कुमारें (III, 8, 4).
Plu. अउ, आउ, इउ, ईउ	एंतु पियाउ (III, 7, 13), महिलउ णउ मुणंति सहियत्तणु (III, 11, 3), धीयउ कदप्पहो दिण्णउ (III, 7, 16.), पंच वि गईउ etc. (I, 12, 3), हाराबालिउ, किंकिणिउ, विलासिणिउ, तिणि वि महएविउ (V, 11, 12).
Inst.	
Sing. इ, ए	हंसलीलइ, दाढाहुं, मुद्धए, कण्णए, जयमईए, अण्णेकए, बालियाए, पहुभत्तिए, कंतीए, पउलोमीए. मरगयरुईए, वसुमईए.
Plu. हिं	धीयहिं, घरिणिहिं, करिणिहिं, देविहिं, हाराबालिहिं, कामिणिहिं, बहिणिहिं.
Gen.	
Sing. हे	कंतहे, धीयहे, मायहे, सुंदरिहे, जणणिहे, पुत्तिहे, गच्छंतिहे,
Plu. हुं, हुं, आण	अच्छरहुं, महिलहुं, जुवइहुं, विलायाण लक्खाहुं (II, 2, 9).
Loc.	
Sing. इ, हे	दिसि (I, 6, 3), कुसुममंजरिहे (II, 1, 9).

NUMERALS

III. Pronoun.

§ 12. Personal pronouns—

	Nom.	Acc.	Inst.	Dat.	Gen.
I Person:--Sing.	हउं	मइं	मइं	महु	मज्झ, मज्झु, महु, महारउ, मेरउ.
Plu.	अम्हइं	अम्हइं	...	...	अम्हइं, अम्हारिसु.
II Person--Sing.	तुहुं, तुमं	पइं	पइं	तुहुं	तुह, तेरउ, तुहारी.
Plu.	तुम्हइं	...	...	...	तुम्हइं.
III Person { Sing.	सो	तं	तें, तेण, ताइं.	तहो, तासु.	तहो, तासु. तहिं Loc.
Masc. { Plu.	ते, ताइं		तेहिं		ताहं.
III Person { Sing.	सा		तीए, ताइं	तहे, ताह	तहे, ताह.
Fem. { Plu.	...	...	...	...	...

§ 13. Demonstrative, interrogatory and relative pronouns—

एतत् Masc. Sing.	एउ, एहु,	एहु	अणेण	...	एयहु.
	एहुउ. f. एही		...	...
Plu.	एए				
किम् Masc. Sing.	कवणु		के, किं	...	कासु. कहि Loc.
Fem. "	का		काइं		काहे
यत् Masc. Sing.	जो	जं	जे, plu. जेहिं	...	जसु, जासु.
Fem. "	जा				

IV. Numerals.

§ 14. The following numerals are found mentioned in the present work--

<i>cardinal</i>	<i>ordinal</i>	<i>cardinal</i>	<i>ordinal</i>
1 इक्क, एक	पहिलउ	11 एयारह	
2 दुअ, बे, बिण्णि	दूयउ, बीयउ	12 बारह, दुवालस, दोदह	बारहम
3 तइं, तिण्णि	तइयउ	14 चउदह	
4 चउं, चत्तारि	चउत्थ, चोत्थ	16 सोलह	सोलहम
5 पंच	पंचम	18 अट्टारह	
6 छ	छट्ठम	21 एकवीस	एकवीसम
7 सत्त	सत्तम	22 वावीस	वावीसम
8 अट्ठ	अट्ठम	32 बत्तीस	
9 णव	णवम	33 तेतीस	तेतीसम
10 दह	दहम	50 पण्णास	
		68 अट्ठसट्ठि	
		100 सय	
		1000 सहस	
		100000 लक्ख	
		10000000 कोडि	

V. Nominal suffixes.

The suffixes that are found used are mostly common to other Prakrits—

§ 15. In the same sense (स्वार्थे)—

अल्ल—णवल्ल

इल्ल—सुदंसणिळ

उल्ल—असणुल्ल, अहुरुल्ल, कडउल्ल, करहुल्ल, कलणुल्ल, कमलुल्ल, गंडयलुल्ल, जरुल्ल, जुयलुल्ल, भवणुल्ल, मडहुल्ल, मंडउल्ल, मांसुल्ल, रुहिरुल्ल, सिरकमलुल्ल, हियउल्ल, हेमवणुल्ल.

य (क)—गरुय, गियय.

ल—पंगुल, पकल.

§ 16. In the sense of possession (मत्वर्थे).

आल--रवाल, रसाल.

इल्ल--णट्ठासणिळ, पुब्बिल्ल, रसिल्ल.

§ 17. In the sense of measure (परिमाणे).

एत्तिअ--केत्तिअ (कियत्).

§ 18. In the sense of likeness, added to pronouns (दृग्, दृश).

एहअ--केहअ, जेहअ. रिस--एरिस, अम्हारिस, तुम्हारिस.

§ 19. For forming abstract nouns from nouns and adjectives.

त्त--भिच्चत्त, सिद्धत्त, सुद्धत्त, माणुसत्त, गरुयत्त.

त्तण--कुडिलत्तण, गरुयत्तण, गूढत्तण, पटुत्तण, भिच्चत्तण, मूढत्तण, सुकइत्तण, सयणत्तण.

§ 20. For forming comparative and superlative adjectives—

(i) Comparative :--

आर--गरुयारी, लहुयारी, भल्लारउ (भद्रतरः), पियारउ (प्रियतरः), पहिलारउ (प्रथमतरः).

इय (ईयस्)--बलियउ.

(ii) Superlative :--

इट्ट--पाविट्ट (पापिन् + इष्ट).

VI. Verb.

There is no distinction of Atmanepada and Parasmaipada and the dual merges in the plural.

§ 21. Present tense.

	Terminations.	Examples.
I Per. Sing.	उं, मि	करउं, कहउं, जामि, पहणमि, पलोयमि, जिणमि.
Plu.	हुं, मो	अवयरहुं, णिवसामो.
II Per. Sing.	सि, हि	होसि, धिवसि, जाणहि, हिंढहि.
III Per. Sing.	इ	भमइ, भक्खइ, हवइ, कहइ, सहइ, सकइ.
Plu.	अंति	जिणंति, जुज्झंति, बहंति, पडंति, कहंति, मुयंति, लब्भंति.

PARTICIPLES AND INFINITIVES

§ 22. Past tense.

Past tense is almost exclusively expressed by participles. The only example of verb that I can pick out is आसि (आसीत्) in आसि रिसिहि वक्खाणियउ VI, 8, 11.

§ 23. Future tense.

I Per. Sing.	एसमि	परिणसमि.
II Per. Sing.	एसहि	णिवडेसहि, पेक्खेसहि, जाएसहि.
III Per. Sing.	एसइ	कीलेसइ, जणेसइ, णिवडेसइ, होसइ.
Plu.	इहिंति	करिहिंति, भुंजिहिंति.

§ 24. Imperative Mood.

II Per. Sing.--अ, इ, उ, ए, सु, हि.	जय, धरि, सुणि, कहि, करि, भणु, चडु, हणु, पेक्खु, करे, (IX, 17, 25), भणसु, जिणसु, कहसु, सरसु, कहहि, डहहि, पेसहि.
Plu.--हु,	णीसारहु, भारहु, कडुहु, परितायहु.
III Per. Sing.--उ	संभवउ, होउ, वियलउ, किजउ, पासियउ.
Plu.--अंतु	एंत्तु. मेळंतु.

§ 25. Potential mood.

This is expressed by passive forms.

III. Per. sing. जइ--विरइजइ, पाविज्जइ (III, 2, 14).
णासिज्जइ, संनोसिज्जइ (III, 3, 10).

§ 26. Passive voice.

II. Per. Sing. हि--दीसहि.
III. Per. sing. जइ--किजइ, मुणिजइ, दिजइ, लइजइ, णासिजइ, डज्जइ; other forms--दुब्भइ, दीसइ, मुच्चइ, सुम्मइ (श्रूयते).
Plu. अंति--हम्मंति (हन्यन्ते), दीसंति (दइयन्ते), जिप्पंति (जीयन्ते).

§ 27. Roots ending in आ change it to ए before the terminations of the present and imperative e. g. देइ (दाति), लेइ (लाति), लेति, देहि, लेहि.

§ 28. Intensive (भृशार्थे). जज्जाहि (go quickly), देदेहि (give quickly).

§ 29. Denominative. रंडमि (रंडां करोमि), बहिरिउ (बधिरोकृत), वंकावइ (वक्कीकरोति), हक्कंत (हक्, चोदनार्थं शब्दं, कुर्वत).

VII Participles and Infinitives.

Terminations

Examples

§ 30. Present Active (i) अंत--कीलंत, सुणंत, संत, सरंत, चयंत, fem. हिंदोलंती, पडंती.	
(ii) माण--गच्छमाण, णच्चमाण, पइसमाण, चोयमाण (IV, 12, 11),	
Present Passive	थिप्पमाण, गुप्पमाण, सेविजमाण, संविजमाण.

NĀYAKUMĀRACĀRIU

- § 31. Past Passive अ, ण्ण.--भूसिअ, दमिअ, हुअ, धरिअ कहिअ, आरूढ, दिण्ण,
विच्छिण्ण, भिण्ण, fem. गय, गिय, पिहिय, दिट्ठा, हूई.
Causal आविय--दरिसाविअ, देवाविय, पट्टविअ.
- § 32. Past absolute (i) इवि, एवि--भणिवि, मणिवि, संभिवि, पेक्खिवि, बंदिवि परिणिवि,
लहेवि, लग्गेवि, लेवि.
(ii) इय--पेसिय (III, 11, 9).
(iii) ऊण--बुज्झिऊण, भजिऊण, अइऊण, चईऊण.
(iv) एविणु,--लेविणु.
एप्पिणु--लएप्पिणु, आणेप्पिणु, भमेप्पिणु, साहेप्पिणु.
(v) पि--गंपि (III, 12, 9).
(vi) णमुल--सव्वहं पाडमि जमदंडघाउ (IV, 9, 9).
(यमदण्डघाते, यमदण्डेन हत्त्वा, पातयामि).
- § 33. Potential एवअ--वंचेवअ, करेवअ, जाएवअ, जोएवअ, दारेवअ, मारेवअ,
हणेव्वअ.
- § 34. Infinitive (i) इवि--कट्ठिवि (VII, 6, 2).
(ii) उं--दाउं (दातुम् V, 10, 8).
(iii) हुं--जिणहुं, जोयहुं, दिज्जहुं, सिक्खहुं, मेल्लवहुं.

VIII. Verbal derivatives.

The numerous nouns derived from verbs in Sanskrit occur here with the usual phonetic changes e. g. णंदण, विलासिणि, तायण (त्राण) etc. The following are, however, noteworthy—

- § 35. In the sense of habit (ताच्छील्य).
हर--उज्झर, घोलर, णिहालर, पयंपिर, परताविर, पलयासंकिर, बुज्झर, भासिर, संताविर,
विलंबिर, हिसिर.
- § 36. In the sense of agent (कर्तरि).
आर--दायार (दातृ).
एर--जणेरी (जनयित्री, जननी).

IX. Indeclinables.

- § 37. Adverbs of time--चिर (चिरम्), क्षाप्ति (क्षाप्ति), जाम-ताम (यावत्-तावत्),
ता, तो (तावत्), लइ, लहु (लघु, क्षीघ्रम्), पच्छइ (पश्चात्), अज्जु (अद्य), अज्जु परए
(अद्य श्वो वा), जइयहुं-तइयहुं (यदा-तदा), तथो (तदा), संपइ (सम्प्रति),
णिच्च (नित्यम्), सया (सदा).
- § 38. Adverbs of place--इत्थु, एत्थु (अत्र), तित्थु, तेत्थु (तत्र), जहिं, जेत्थे (यत्र),
तहिं, तेत्थे (तत्र), कहिं (कुत्र), पुरउ (पुरः), सव्वंडमुहु (सन्मुखम्).

ONOMATOPOEIA

§ 39. Adverbs of manner--एम (एवम्), केम (किम्), कह व (कथमपि), किह (कथम्), जिह-तिह (यथा-तथा).

§ 40. Interjections, conjunctions and other particles--अव्वो (अहो), हा, भो, अह (अथ), अहवा (अथवा), इव, व, व्व, वा (इव), णं (ननु), ण, णउ (न), णवर (केवलम् or अनन्तरम्), गिरुह, गिरारिउ, गिरुत्तउ (नितराम्, निश्चयम् वा), किर (किल), च्विय (चैव), जइ-तो (यदि-तर्हि), झुडु (यदि), णाह, णावइ, विव (इव), विणु (विना), पुणु (पुनः), मि, व, वि (अपि), मा, मं (मा prohibitive), सहुं (सह), सई (स्वयम्), ईसीसि (ईषद् ईषद्), उवरि, उप्परि (उपरि).

X. Onomatopoeia.

§ 41. Our work is particularly rich in the use of onomatopoeic words, which mostly occur in the description of the battle scenes.

कडयडंति (cracking of bones), कणरणंति (jingling of anklets), कसमसंति (breaking of spears), किलकिलंति (bursting into laughter), खणखणंति and खुणखुणंति (clashing of swords), गुमुगुमुमुंति (humming of bees), चलचलंति (sound of the entrails), चलवलंत (fluttering of banners), जिगिजिगिगंत (splashing of swords), झणझण (rumbling of paddy-ears), झलझलइ (ruffling of the sea), झंकार (humming of bees), टंकार or टणटणटणंत (sound of bell), टलटलइ (shaking of the mountain), दडयडंति (tumbling of trunks of dead soldiers), धगधगंति (sound of swords waved forcefully in the air), भुक्किउ (braying of asses), धाह (cry of lamentation), रणझणंत (sound of bell), रुणरुण (humming of bees), ललललंति (waving of chawries), सलसलंति (flowing of blood), हिलिहिलि (neighing), थरहर (trembling).

12. Metre.

The author has divided the present work into nine *sandhis* (chapters) each of which consists of a number of *kaḍavakas* (passages) the longest sandhi (IX) containing twenty-five and the shortest (V) only thirteen. A *Kaḍavaka* forms the metrical unit of Apabhraṃśa poetry. It is constituted by a number of lines each of which consists of two *padas* or feet rhyming with each other, and ending with a verse called '*ghatta*' the measure of which changes only with the chapter at the very beginning of which it is defined by means of a verse called '*dhruvaka*' so named because it remains the same throughout the chapter. This arrangement corresponds with that of some of the most important poems in Hindi such as the *Ramayana* of *Tulsidasa* or the *Padmavata* of *Malika Muhammada Jayasi*, where a number of lines in '*caupai*' metre ends with a '*doha*' or '*soratha*' verse, the passage forming the unit of the whole work. The *kaḍavakas*, sometimes, have a couplet in the '*duvai*' metre at the beginning as in *sandhis* III and IV of our work. The usual length of a *kaḍavaka* is twelve or thirteen lines, though the longest in

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

our work runs to forty-six (IX, 17) and the shortest shows eight only (VII, 12). The total number of *kaḍavakas* in all the *sandhis* is 150 (one hundred and fifty) containing, in all, 2205 (two thousand two hundred and five) lines, besides the one *kaḍavaka* of sixteen lines and the following six verses at the end of the work constituting the author's *praśasti*.

Five lines, in all, are defective in our text (I, 3, 8; IV, 15, 8; V, 9, 8; IX, 25, 4, 6) as their second foot is missing. It is possible that the poet himself left them incomplete by over-sight as in each case the defective line occurs in continuation of many similarly rhyming feet. Another explanation is that the missing feet may have been overlooked by the earliest scribe who copied the archetype, and so they could not find their way in to any of the later MSS. It is also not impossible that they be later interpolations meant to complete or amplify the descriptions which may have seemed insufficient to their author. As already said in the description of the MSS., some lines are found in one or two of them only, and our work may not be absolutely free from interpolations (see notes on VI, 12, 4). Let us, however, hope that the missing feet may yet be recovered from MSS. that might be discovered in future.

Prakrit metre is divided into two kinds according as the measure depends upon the number of syllables (*vara-vṛtta*) or on the syllabic quantity (*matra-vṛtta*). Indirectly, our poet has told us more than once that he was writing his poem in *mātra* metre ('*Bhoyaṇu bhuttau mattā-juttau Sarasu kaindeṃ kavvu va uttau*', V, 2, 4; and '*Kavvaṃ piva mattā-saṃvariyaṃ*,' VI, 9, 5). He has, however not neglected the other kind entirely. But whatever the metre used, rhyme (*pāḍ-ānta-yamaka*) is the essence of all. The metre that predominates in our work consists of two feet of sixteen *mātrās* each, rhyming with each other and having only the last few syllabic instants well regulated. Variations in these regulations furnish varieties of metre.

The following is a brief statement of the metres and the total number of *kaḍavakas* in which they are used—

<i>Matra vṛtta</i>		<i>Varṇa-vṛtta</i>	
Alillaha	60	Samkhaṇārī	3
Pajjhaṭikā	47	Pramāṇikā	1
Pādākulaka	28	Bhujaṅgaprayāta	1
Dīpaka	3	Samāṇikā	1
Madhubhāra	2	Mottiyadāma	1
Mañjutīlakā	2	Mālatī	1
<hr/>		<hr/>	
142		+ 8 = 150	

METRE

Ghatta verses

Caupaiā	29	Duvai verses	32
Culialā	25	Gāthā	1
Ullāla	18	Upendravajrā	1
Digapāla	17		—
Ghattā	16		34
Caubola	13		
Sampadā	15		
Unnameable	17		
Dhruvakas	9		
	159		

These are distributed in the work as follows :—

I. Body of the Kadavakas.

<i>Sandhi</i>	<i>Kad.</i>	<i>Metre</i>	<i>Nature of the metre, etc.</i>
I	1-10, Pajjhatikā		It has 16 mātrās in each foot ending with an ambhibrachys (Ja-gana) PP. page 217. Dr. Gune feels a caesura at the 8th mātrā (Bhavis. intro.) But I can not detect it.
„	12-18.		<i>Exceptions</i> —2, 5; 4, 8; 5, 1, 4, 7; 7, 5; 8, 1; 10, 8; 12, 11; 14, 4; 15, 1, 11; 16, 1; 17, 1; 18, 9.
			These 15 lines show three short mātrās at the end and hence belong to Alillaha metre for which see below.
„	11	Pādākulaka	It has all the 16 matras in each foot short (PP. page 223 and com.).
II	1, 4, 6-10, 12-14.	Pādākulaka	It has 16 mātrās in each foot ending with anapaestus (Sa-gana). There is no restriction of long or short in this metre (' <i>Lahu guru ekka niyama nahi jeha</i> ' PP. page 223).
„	2	Dipaka	It has 10 mātrās in each foot with the end short. (PP. page 291).
„	3	Samkhanārī	A syllabic metre having two Ya-gana in each foot (PP. page 868). It is also called Somarājī (' <i>Dvi-ya somaraji.</i> ' Apte's Dic. App.). It is half of Bhujaṅgaprayāta, for which see below.

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

„	5	Pramānikā	A syllabic metre having 8 syllables in each foot alternately short and long (PP. page 380).
„	11	Bhujaṅgaprayāta	A syllabic metre of 12 syllables in each foot divided into four Ya-gaṇa, (PP. page 440).
III	1-17	Alillaha	It has 16 mātrās in each foot ending with two short (PP. page 220). <i>Exceptions</i> —3, 6; 4, 9; 5, 9; 6, 3, 11; 7, 5, 10; 8, 4, 14; 11, 12; 12, 8, 9; 13, 4, 7, 13; 16, 13. These 16 lines show two long mātrās at the end of each foot except line 4, 9, which shows only one long. Their metre is pādākulaka for which see above.
VI	1-9, 11-15.	Pajjhatikā	(See above). <i>Exceptions</i> —1, 13; 3, 4; 4, 11; 5, 9; 6, 5, 11, 12, 13; 8, 4, 9, 12; 11, 5, 10; 12, 3, 9; 14, 5, 12; 15, 11. These 18 lines show two short mātrās at the end which makes them Alillaha, for which see above.
„	10	Pādākulaka	Each foot of 16 mātrās ends with a long. (see above).
V	1-3, 6-9, 11-13.	Alillaha	(See above). <i>Exceptions</i> —1, 8, 10; 6, 9; 7, 2, 3, 6, 10; 8, 3, 6, 10, 15; 9, 1, 10; 11, 4, 9, 10, 13; 12, 1, 3; 13, 4, 7. These 21 lines show two long mātrās at the end of each foot; hence they are Pādākulaka. (see above).
„	4	Madhubhāra (?)	It has eight mātrās in each foot ending with two short. But as defined in PP. page 284, it requires a payodhara (Ja-gaṇa) at the end.
„	5	Dipaka	(See above).
„	10	Pādākulaka	The 16 mātrās in each foot end with two long, with the exception of four lines (10, 13, 16, 17) which end with one long (see above).
VI	1-5, 7-12, 14, 15, 17,	Pādākulaka	It has 16 mātrās in each foot ending with a long (see above).

METRE

VI	6	Madhubhāra (?)	It has eight mātrās in each foot ending with a long (see above).
„	13	Samkhaṇārī	(See above).
„	16	Samānikā	A syllabic metre of eleven syllables in each foot alternately long and short (PP. page 372).
VII	1-4, 6-12, 14, 15.	Alillaha	(See above) <i>Exceptions</i> :—1, 7, 8, 9; 2, 7; 3, 1, 7; 4, 2, 4; 8, 6; 11, 1, 2, 3; 12, 1, 2; 14, 15, 8; 15, 5, 6, 7, 9. These twenty lines end with a long mātrā and therefore, belong to Pādākulaka ' (see above).
„	5	Dipaka	(See above).
„	13	Mañjutilakā	It has twenty mātrās in each foot with the scheme one short followed by a Ta-gana, at the end, except line 7 where the feet end with a Na-gana. The measure could not be traced in the Prākṛta Piṅgala, but it is illustrated in the Chandah-prabhākara. p. 55, where, however, it shows a Ja-gana at the end.
VIII	1-16	Pajjhaṭikā	(See above). <i>Exceptions</i> :—1, 6, 7; 3, 12; 4, 8; 6, 3, 12; 14; 7, 2, 8; 9, 8; 10, 2; 12, 2; 13, 3; 15, 2, 4, 10, 12. These 17 lines end with a Na-gana and hence are Alillaha.
IX	1-15; 19, 22-25.	Alillaha	(See above) <i>Exceptions</i> :—1, 11; 4, 10; 6, 3; 7, 7; 9, 8; 10, 11; 11, 1, 2; 12, 3, 5; 22, 2, 5. These twelve lines end with a long mātrā and hence are Pādākulaka.
„	16	Mottiyadāma	A syllabic metre of twelve syllables in four Ja-ganas in each foot (PP. page 451).
„	17	Samkhaṇārī	(See above).
„	18	Pādākulaka	It shows Ra-gana at the end of each foot of 16 mātrās (see above).
„	20	Mañjutilakā	It has twenty mātrās in each foot with a long and short at the end, with the exception of lines 8 and 14 where we get a Na-gana. See VII, 13, above.

NĀYAKUMĀRACĀRIŪ

„ 21	Mālati	A syllabic metre of six syllables of two Ja-gana in each foot (PP. page 370). It is half of Mottiyadāma (see above).
Praśasti	Alillaha	(See above).

II. Ghatta verses.

<i>Sandhi</i>	<i>Metre</i>	<i>Nature of the metre, etc.</i>
I	Ullāla	It has twenty mātrās in either line with a caesura at the 15th. (PP. page 205).
II	Caupaiā	It has thirty mātrās in either line of which the first two parts of 10 and 8 mātrās have a caesura, and rhyme with each other. (PP. p. 167).
III	(?)	It has 23 mātrās in either line with a caesura at the 9th. It could not be traced in PP.
IV	Caupaiā	(See above).
V	Caubolā	It has thirty mātrās in either line like Caupaiā, but here the line is broken up into two feet of 15 mātrās each, rhyming with each other. It could not be traced in PP. but is found in Chandahprabhākara p. 47.
VI	Digapāla	It has 24 mātrās in either line broken up into two feet of 12 mātrās each rhyming with each other. It is not found in. Prakīta Pingala but is illustrated in Chandahprabhākara p. 62.
VII	Sampadā	It has 23 mātrās in either line like that in chap III, but here the caesura comes at the 11th mātrā. It could not be traced in PP. but is illustrated in the Chandahprabhākara p. 60.
VIII	Ghattā	It has 31 mātrās in either line with the first two parts of 10 and 8 having a caesura and rhyming with each other. (PP. page 170).
IX	Culialā	It has 29 mātrās in either line with a caesura at the 13th. (PP. page 274).
Praśasti	Culialā	(See above).

III. Duvai verses.

A *Duvai* verse occurs at the beginning of each *kaṭavaka* in *Sandhis* III and IV. It has twenty-eight mātrās in either line with a caesura at the 16th. and a long mātrā at the end, (PP. page 259.)

THE GLOSS AND ITS AUTHORSHIP

IV. Miscellaneous.

At VI, 10, 1-2 we have a *gāthā* having 30 mātrās in the first line and 27 in the second with a caesura at the 12th in either. (PP.p.108).

At VI, 10, 3-4 we have a Sanskrit verse in *Vanśastha* metre. Its last foot is, however, 'Upeṇḍravajrā'.

At the end in the *Prāśasti*, we have six '*Gāthā*' verses as in VI, 10, 1-2, except that the second line of verses 2 and 5 has 30 mātrās instead of 27.

13. The gloss and its authorship.

It has been mentioned in the description of the MSS. that three of them bear glosses (*tippaṇa*) on the margin. These are more numerous and elucidative in D specially at the beginning of the work. It may appear that these notes were made by some readers or students of the MSS. according to the explanations of their teacher. But most of the notes are identical in all the three MSS. Sometimes they even agree in making a common mistake and in a few cases the same note has been shown to refer to different adjacent words. The only conclusion that can be drawn from these facts is that the makers of the MSS. copied the notes from a common source and that they are mainly the work of a single author. Who is this author? A clue to his identification is furnished by a note in MS. D. on *सरजाइभेय*, III, 6, 4. There we are told—*सरजाइभेय पद्मजाताया अष्टादश महापुराणटिप्पणके व्याख्याता* । The gloss-maker, in my opinion, means to say here that he had already explained the eighteen *jāti*s of music in his glosses on the *Mahāpurāṇa*. Now, we have a gloss on the *Mahāpurāṇa* of *Puṣpadanta* which is found on the margin of some MSS of the *Mahāpurāṇa* as well as on independent MSS. I have seen two MSS. containing the glosses on the *Ādipurāṇa* and the *Uttarapurāṇa* respectively, from which I take the following extracts :—

The *Ādipurāṇa* *tippaṇa* begins—

प्रणम्य वीरं विबुधेन्द्रसंस्तुतं निरस्तदोषं शृणुमं महोदयम् ।

पदार्थसंदिग्धजनप्रबोधकं महापुराणस्य करोमि टिप्पणम् ॥

It ends—

समस्तसंदेहहरं मनोहरं प्रबुद्धपुण्यप्रभवं जितेश्वरम् ।

कृतं पुराणे प्रथमे सुटिप्पणं सुखावबोधं निखिलार्थदर्पणम् ॥

इति श्रीप्रभाचन्द्रविरचितमादिपुराणटिप्पणकं पञ्चाशत्-श्लोकहीनसहस्रद्वयपरिमाणं परिसमाप्तम् ॥

The *Uttarapurāṇa* ends—

तत्त्वाधारमहापुराणगमनद्योती जनानन्दनः

सर्वप्राणिमनःप्रभेदपटुताप्रस्पष्टवाक्यैः करैः ।

भव्याब्जप्रतिबोधकः समुदितो भूशृङ्गप्रभाचन्द्रतः

जीयाटिप्पणकः प्रचण्डतरणिः सर्वार्थमप्रयुतिः ॥

NAYAKUMARACARIU

श्रीजयसिंहदेवराज्ये श्रीमद्धारानिवासिना परापरपरमेष्ठिप्रणामोपाजितामलपुण्यनिराकृताखिलमलकलंकैर्न
श्रीप्रभावचन्द्रपण्डितेन महापुराणटिप्पणके शतत्रयाधिकसहस्रत्रयपरिमाणं कृतमिति ।

From these extracts we learn that the author of the Mahāpurāṇa-ṭippaṇa was Prabhācandra Pandit, a resident of Dhārā who wrote during the reign of Jayasimhadeva. Obviously, this king is identical with Jayasimha of the Parmāra dynasty who succeeded king Bhoja on the throne of Dhārā, and for whom we have a copperplate grant of Vikrama Samvat 1112 equivalent to 1055 A. D. (Ep. Ind. III p. 86). This same Prabhācandra is, no doubt, the author of a commentary on the Prameya-kamala-martanda, which he wrote under Bhoja.

Unfortunately, I had no time to examine these voluminous works so closely as to find out where the author had explained the eighteen jātis, but it appears to me that the ṭippaṇa on the Nāgakumāracarita was written by this same Prabhācandra about 1055 A. D. that is, less than a century later than the composition of the work itself. This gloss has been very helpful to me generally throughout the work and particularly in construing a few obscure lines and phrases. In all, it explains about two thousand words and phrases of the text mostly by giving a Sanskrit synonym or paraphrase. I have made full use of these comments in preparing the glossary and the notes.



णायकुमारचरिउ

Supplication to goddess Sarasvati.

पणवेपिणु भावै पंचगुरु कलिमलवज्जिउ गुणभरिउ ।

आहासमि सुयपंचमिहे फलु णायकुमारचारुचरिउ ॥ ध्रुवकं ॥

दुविहालंकारै विप्फुरंति	लीलाकोमलइं पयाइं दिंति ।	
महकव्वणिहेलणि संचरंति	बहुहावभावविब्भम धरंति ।	
सुपसत्थे अत्थे दिहि करंति	सव्वइं विण्णाणइं संभरंति ।	5
णीसेसदेसभासउ चवंति	लक्खणइं विसिट्ठइं दक्खवंति ।	
अइरुंदछंदमग्गेण जंति	पाणेहिं मि दह पाणाइं लेति ^१ ।	
णवहिं मि रसेहिं संचिज्जमाण	विग्गहतएण णिरु सोहमाण ।	
चउदहपुव्विल्ल दुवालसंगि	जिणवयणविणिग्गयसत्तभंगि ।	
वायरणवित्ति पायडियणाम	पसियउ महु देवि मणोहिराम ।	10

घत्ता—सिरिकणहरायकरयलि^३ णिहिय असिजलवाहिणि दुग्गयरि ।

धवलहरसिहरि हयमेहउलि पविउल मण्णखेड णयरि^२ ॥ १ ॥

Pushpadanta is requested to compose the work.

मुद्धाईकेसवभट्टपुत्तु	कासवरिसिगोत्ते विसालच्चित्तु ।	
णण्णहो मंदिरि णिवसंतु संतु	अहिमाणमेरु गुणगणमहंतु ।	
पत्थिउ महिपणवियसीसएण	विणएण महोवहिसीसएण ।	
दूरुज्झियदुक्कियमोहणेण	गुणधम्मं अवर वि सोहणेण ।	
भो पुप्फयंत पडिक्खणपणय	मुद्धाईकेसवभट्टतणय ।	5

1. १. CD सिय° २. CE हुंति. ३. CE °यले; D °यल°. ४. C मल्लखेडि; E मल्लखेड.

2. १. ABCD मुद्धाएवि.

तुहुं वाईसरिदेवीणिकेउ तुहुं अम्हं पुण्णणिबंधेउ ।
 तुहुं भव्वजीवपंकहरुभाणु पइं घणु मैणि मण्णिउ तिणसमाणु ।
 गुणवंतभत्तु तुहुं विणयगम्मु उज्झाय पयासहि परमधम्मु ।
 घत्ता—ओलग्गिउ भावें दिणि जि दिणे णियमणपंकइ थिरु थविउ ।
 कइ कव्वपिसल्लउ जसधवलु सिमुजुयलेण पविण्णविउ ॥ २ ॥

10

3

Request made by Nanna, the son of Bharata and minister of Vallabharaya.

भणु भणु सिरिपंचमिफलु गहीरु आयण्णहिं णायकुमारवीरु ।
 ता वल्लहरायमहंतएण कलिधिलसियदुरियकयंतएण ।
 कौडिणंगोस्तणहससहरेण दालिहकंदकंदलहरेण ।
 घरकंवरयणरयणायरेण लच्छीपोमिणिमाणससरेण ।
 पसरंतकित्तिवहुकुलहरेण विट्थिण्णसरासइबंधेण ।
 बहुदीणलोयपूरियधेणेण मइपसरपरजियपरबलेण ।
 णियवइविदिण्णचित्तियफलेण छणइंदिबिसण्णिहमुहेण ।
 कुंदव्वभरहदियतणुरुहेण
 णण्णेण पवुत्तु महाणुभाव भो कुसुमदसण हयवसणताव ।
 करि कव्वु मणोहरु मुयहि तंदु जिणधम्मकज्जि मा होहि मंदु ।
 आयण्णमि भणु हउं णिम्मलाइं सियपंचमिउव्वासहो फलाइं ।
 णण्णेण पबोल्लिउ एम जाम णाइल्लइं सीलइएण ताम ।
 घत्ता—कइ भणिउ समंजसु जसविमलु णण्णु जि अण्णु ण घरसिरिहे ।
 तहो केरउ णाउ महग्गयरु देविहिं गायउ सुरगिरिहे ॥ ३ ॥

5

10

4

Nanna eulogised.

तं तुहुं मि चडावहि णिययकव्वि दिहि होउ णण्णि आसण्णभव्वि ।
 बुद्धीए णण्णु सुरगुरु ण भंति पर णण्णहो णउ वहरिय जिणंति ।

२ C मण्णेणिउ in place of मणि मण्णिउ ३ E °मयपंकय.

3. १. C °मि; E °वि. २ CE कुडिळ; D कौडिळ. ३ CE °सच्च°. ४ May also be read विच्छिण्ण. ५ E °पइ. ६ CE हउं भणु. ७ CE णायल्लइं.

4. १. C तें.

पहुभत्तिप हणुबैसमाणु दिट्ठु
गंगेउ सउच्चै जणियतुट्ठि
धम्मेण जुहिट्ठिल्लु धम्मरत्तु
चाएण कण्णु जणदिण्णचाउ
कंतीए मणोहर छणससंकु
गरुयसै महिसुविस्सुद्धचरित
सुथिरसै मेरु भणंति जोइ
सायरु व गहीरु कयायरेहिं

पर गण्णु ण चाणरु णरु विसिंढु ।
पर गण्णु ण वहरिहुं^२ देइ पुट्ठि ।
पर गण्णु पवासदुहेण चत्तु ।
पर गण्णु ण बंधुहुं देइ घाउ ।
पर गण्णहो णउ दीसइ कलंकु ।
पर गण्णु ण किडिदाढाइ धरिउ ।
पर गण्णु पुरिसु पत्थरु ण होइ ।
पर गण्णु ण मंथिउ सुरवरेहिं ।

5

10

घत्ता—जो एहउ वण्णिउ वरकइहिं भावै णियमणि भावहि ।

तहो गण्णहो केरउ णाउ तुहुं सुललियकव्वि चडावहि ॥ ४ ॥

5

The poet accedes to the request and begins the work.

णाइल्लसीलभट्टाइवयणु
पडिजंपइ विर्यसिवि पुण्फयंतु
धणु पुणु तहो तणुवत णाउ कट्ठु
इउं कहँउं कव्वु णिंदंतु पिसुण
वुज्जणसज्जणहु सहाउ एहु
भो णिसुणि गण्ण कुलकमलसूर
जिणभणिउ अणंताणंत गयणु
पहिलउ मलयसंकासु दिट्ठु
तइयउ मुहंगैसणिणहु कहंति ।

तं आयणिणवि णवकमलवयणु ।
पडिवज्जमि गण्णु जि गुणमहंतु ।
धम्मेण णिबद्धु मुएवि सट्ठु ।
वण्णंतु सुयण विप्फुरियवयण ।
सिहि उपहउ सीयलु होइ मेहु ।
सुरसिहरिधीर पडिवण्णसूर ।
तहो मज्झि परिट्ठिउ तिविहु भुअँणु ।
बीयउ कुलिसोवमु रिसिहिं सिट्ठु ।
अरहंत अरुह भणु किं रहंति ।

5

घत्ता—तइलोक्कु कमलरुहरिहरहिं ण धरिउ ण किउ ण णिट्ठियउ ।

10

तहिं बहुदीवोवहिमंडियउ मज्झिमु भुअणु परिट्ठियउ ॥ ३ ॥

२ C य; E अ. ३ CE वसिट्ठु. ४ CE °हिं. ५. A ण भंति.

5. १. E विह°. २ BD महु. ३ E कहमि. ४ E भुवणु. ५ E मुयंग.

Description of the Magadha country.

तर्हि संठिउ ससहररविपरिउ
वियरंतकोलखंडियकसेरु
खेडामगामपुरवरविचिचु
तर्हि मगहदेसु सुपसिद्धु अत्थि
जर्हि सुरवरत वणदणवणाइं
वयसयहंसावलिमाणियाइं
जर्हि कामधेणुसम गोहणाइं
जर्हि सयलजीवकयपोसणाइं
जर्हि दक्षामंडवि दुहु मुयंति
जर्हि हालिणिकलरवमोहियाइं
पुंडुच्छवणइं चउदिउ चलंति
जर्हि मणहरमरगयहरियपिच्छ
घत्ता--तर्हि पुरवर नाभे रायगिहु कणयरयणकोडिहिं घडिउ ।

पहिलारउ पविउलु जंबुदीउ ।
तहो मज्झि सुदंसणु णाम मेरु ।
तहो दाहिणदिसि थिउ भरहखेत्तु ।
जर्हि कमलरेणुपिंजरिय हत्थि ।
जर्हि पिक्क सालि धण्णइं तणाइं ।
जर्हि खीरसमाणइं पाणियाइं ।
घडदुद्धइं णेहारोहणाइं ।
घणकणकणिसालइं करिसणाइं ।
थलपोमोवैरि पंथिय सुयंति ।
पहि पहियइं हरिणा इव थियाइं ।
जर्हि महिससिगहय रसु गलंति ।
मायंदगोळिं गौंदलिय रिंछ ।

5

10

बलिवंड धरंतहो^१ सुरवइर्हि णं सुरणयरु गयणपडिउ ॥ ६ ॥

Description of the city of Rajgriha.

जोयइ व कमलसरलोयणेहिं
ल्लिक्कइ व ललियवल्लीहरेहिं
वणियउ व विसमवम्महसरेहिं
परिहैइ व सपरिहाधरियणीरु
णं घरसिहरगर्हि सग्गु छिवइ
कुंकुमछडपं णं रइहि रंगु
विरइयमोत्तियरंगावलीहिं
विंधेहिं धरिय णं पंचवण्णु

णञ्चइ व पवणहल्लियवणेहिं ।
उल्लसइ व बहुजिणवरहरेहिं ।
कणइ व पारावयसुरहरेहिं ।
पंगुरइ व सियपायारचीरु ।
णं चंदंअमियधाराउ पियइ ।
णावइ दक्षालिय सुहपसंगु ।
जं भूसिउ णं हारावलीहिं ।
चउवण्णजणेण वि अइरवण्णु ।

5

6. १. B उचामगाम इति वा पाठः । २ CE मुअंति, ३ E °य°, ४ E°सि, ५ E गौदि; B लुंवि गौदि इति वा पाठः । ६ D °इ°, ७ E °हं, ८ D णं सुरपुरु गयणहो पाडिउं.

7. १. D रयपारावयसरेहिं. २ CD °य. ३ ABDE °उ. ४ BD चंदामय. ५. B सह°

घत्ता—तर्हि सेणिउ णाम णराहिवइ चिह्लुणदेविहि परियरिउ ।

णिवसइ णं सग्गि सुराहिवइ पउलोमीइ अलंकरिउ ॥ ७ ॥

10

8

King Srenika. The arrival of Tirthankara Mahavira is reported to the king by the forest guard.

असिवरजलेण पसरंतुं दमिउ
तिण्णि वि बुद्धिउ सुणिहालियाउ
चत्तारि वण्ण सण्णिहिय धम्मि
आरंभपमुहबहुबलमहंतु
पंचिदियाइं णियमंतु संतु
विच्छिण्णउ जेणण्णायणाउ
सत्त वि वसणइ आउंचियाइं
सो एक्कहिं दिणि सिंहासणत्थु
मउडोलंबियणवकुसुममालु
खलबलहरु सुयणुद्धरणसीलु
तामायउ तर्हि उज्जाणपालु

णियरिउपयावसिहि जेण समिउ ।
तिण्णि वि सत्तिउ परिपालियाउ ।
चउरासम गुरुणा णियय कम्मि ।
अवल्लोयैउ मणि पंचंगु मंतु ।
अरिछव्वग्गहु जो हुंउ कयंतु ।
दरिसाविउ दुट्ठहं दंडघाउ ।
सत्त वि रज्जंगइं संचियाइं ।
उययगिरिहि छणइंदु व पसत्थु ।
अत्थाणि परिट्टिउ धरणिपालु ।
जामच्छइ मारिण्यलच्छिलीलु ।
भालयलि णिहियणियबाहुडालु ।

5

10

घत्ता—सो णाविवि णारिंदहो विण्णवइ ओसारियजणदुरियरिणु ।

विउलइरिणियंबहो सुरणमिउ आयउ सम्मइ परमजिणु ॥ ८ ॥

9

The king starts to pay a visit to the Jina.

णिवसासणु सीहासणु मुअंतु
धम्माणुरायकंटइयकाउ
जापप्पिणु सत्तपयाइं देउ
जैय वीर भणेप्पिणु जित्तवेरि
खणि मिलियइं णाणापरियणाइं

तं णिसुणेवि जय जय जिणै भणंतु ।
उट्ठिउ सोणिउ रायाहिराउ ।
पणविउ सिरेण णियणाणतेउ ।
देवाविय लहु आणंदभेरि ।
लइयइं दिव्वच्चणमायणाइं ।

5

६ E चेल्लण°. C चेल्लणदेविण्.

8. १. C °यउ. २ CE फल. ३ C °इउ. ४ A जोहु व. ५ E महंतु. ६ DE जेण अणाय°; B 'वित्थारिउ जणवइ जेण णाउ' इति वा पाठः । ७ E आवं°. ८ ABD उवययरिहि; E उवयगिरि.

९ E मण्णिय°.

9. १. E मुयंतु. २ E जय. ३ E जइ. ४ C ता in place of खणि.

आरूढउ महिवइ चारणिदि केसरिकिसोरु णं महिहरिदि ।
 णग्गोग्गखग्गवाउडकरेहिं सेविजमाणु णियकिंकरेहिं ।
 णं सुरवरिंदु बहुसुरवरेहिं धवलायवत्तचलचामरेहिं ।
 चल्लिउ जयलच्छीदिणसोहु पेक्खेपिणुं मणि अच्छरहु खोहु ।
 घत्ता—केण वि चंदणु केण वि घुसिणु केण वि कुसुमदामु धरिउ ।
 णायरणंरणियरे जंतएण जिणपयज्जयलउ संभरिउ ॥ ८ ॥

10

10

Women of the city also start to worship the Jina.

लेविणुं अहिमुह वियसंति जाइ बहु का वि हंसलीलाइ जाइ ।
 बहु का वि लेइ णिवचंपयाइ णियगुरुहु सरइ णिच्चं पयाइं ।
 बहु का वि देइ करि कंकणाइं मणिभायणि पूयाकंकणाइं ।
 बहु का वि सचंदर्णकेलिवत्तु वणलच्छि व दावइ केलिवत्तु ।
 बहु का वि विरेहइ कुंभएण णं णहसिरी उग्गयकुंभएण ।
 बहु का वि चिणइं मंदारयाइं सिक्खावइ णियमं दारयाइं ।
 बहु का वि सहइ करकुवलएण पथिवावित्ति व जिह कुवलएण ।
 क वि भोयराउ वड्ढंतु महइ ढोयउ आहरणु ण किं पिं महइ ।
 अण्णाणु ण लिण्णइ कुंकुमेहिं क वि वच्चइ गयणेउरकमेहिं ।
 काइ वि झाइउं भवविचमंतु अवयणिउ पिउ पासहिं भमंतु ।
 क वि ण वि दावइ उज्जल वि दंत सुमरइ मणि मुणिवर संत दंत ।

3

10

घत्ता--इय पुरणारीयणु णिसरिउ पयमंजीरारयमुहलु ।

परिभमइ रमइ पहि चिक्रमइ मुहणीसासभमियभसलु ॥ १० ॥

11

Hymn to the Jina by the king.

सुरणरविसहरवरखयरसरणु कुसुमसरपहरहरसभवसरणु ।
 पइसरइ णिवइ पंडु सरइ थुणइ बहुभवभवकयरपडलु धुणइ ।

- ५ CE णग्गुग्ग. ६ AB वाहुड°. C वावड°. ७ AB omit this foot. ८ C वोहु.
 ९ D पेक्खेपिणु; CE पेक्खेविणु. १० E णियणयर.
 10. १. C लेपिणु. २ D °णह. ३ E णव°. ४ DE °णु. ५ AC विणइ; E विरइ. ६ C गहइ;
 ७ ACE लइयउ. ८ DE °वंतु. ९ CE °ग्ग°. १० CE राव. ११ E च°. 11. १. D पइ. २ AC भय.

जय थियपरिमियणहकुडिलचिहुर	जय पयणयजणवयणिहयविहुर ।	
जय समयसमयमयतिमिरमिहिर	जय सुरगिरिथिर मयरहरगहिर ।	
जय तियसमउडमणिलिहियचलण	जय विसमविसयविसविडविजलण ।	5
जय णरयविवरगुरुवडणधरण	जय समियकलुस जरमरणहरण ।	
जय दसविसिगयजसपसैरधवल	णियेणयबलविणिहयकुणयपवल ।	
जय खमदमसमजमणिवहणिलय	गयणयलगरुय भुअणयलतिलय ।	
जय गुणमणिणिहि परियलियहरिस	जय जय जिणवर जय परमपुरिस ।	
यत्ता--जहिं णिदु ण भुक्ख ण भोयरइ देहु ण पंचिदियहं सुहु ।		10
जहिं कहिं मि ण दीसइ णारिमुहु तहो देसहो लहु लेहि महु ॥ ११ ॥		

12

The king listens to a religious discourse and then inquires about the fruit of the fast of Sri Panchami.

जिणदंसणेण णरणाहु तुहु	मुणि वंदिवि णरकोट्टइं बइट्टु ।	
परमेट्ठिहे णिग्गय दिव्व वाय	तहिं णिसुंय तेण पंचत्थिकाय ।	
इसिवयइं पंच घरवयइं पंच	पंच वि गईउ समिदीउ पंच ।	
गुत्तीउ तिण्णि रयणाइं तिण्णि	सल्लाइं तिण्णि गारवइं तिण्णि ।	
दहभेयधम्मु छज्जावकाय	चउविहकसाय नव नोकसाय ।	5
अणवरउ धरियदूसहवयाहं	एयारह पडिंमउ सावयाहं ।	
अंगइं बारह् आयणियाइं	चउदह पुव्वइं मणि मणियाइं ।	
णाणापुग्गलसंजोयभाव	पयईरँस दरिसिय दुक्खताच ।	
आसवसंवररयणिज्जराइं	घोराइं कम्मबंधंतराइं ।	
उत्पत्ति सरीरहं जं पमाणु	सुरणरणारयमयउलहं णाणु ।	10
आउसु परिमाणविहंत्तिकरणु	गुणठाणारोहणु देहभरणु ।	
यत्ता--इय णिसुणिवि पुच्छिउ सेणिण्ण भणु परमेसर महु विमलु ।		
विणिवारियदुक्कियदुहपसरु सिरिपंचमिउववासफलु ॥ १२ ॥		

३ ABD चरण. ४ E धवल in place of पसर. ५ C जय in place of णिय.

12. १. D सुणिय. २ E omits the following three feet. ३ D°माउ. ४ AB एयारह; C एयारस. ५ D कम्मइं विनिवाइयाइं. ६ E परिणाम. ७ E विहित्ति°; E कदात्ति°.

Gotama replies. Description of the Magadha country and the town of Kanakapura.

तं वयणु सुणेपिणु णित्तमेण	वीराणए बोळिउ गोत्तमेण ।	
जिणवरगुणगहणसुरसियजीह	सुणि सेणियराय णरिंदसीह ।	
लवणणवाहिमागिरिमेरमेत्ति	एत्थु जि विक्खायइ भरह्वेत्ति ।	
मगहा णामे जणवउ वरिट्ठु	मणहरु कइक्खवसएहि दिट्ठु ।	
पक्केहि कलमकणिसहिं घणेहिं	सुयमुहहयझणक्षेणरवकणेहिं ।	5
जहिं खेत्तहं पयसंचारु णत्थि	उववणहिं णिरुज्झइ रविगभत्थि ।	
णग्गोहरोहपारोहएहिं	हिंदोलंती ^१ कयसोहएहिं ।	
जहिं सुंदररूवावेक्खिणीए	हालिणि व णिहालिय जक्खिणीए ।	

घत्ता—तहिं पुरवरु णामे कणयउरु भूरिकणयकोडिहिं घडिउ ।

अलिकसणहिं पीयहिं पंडुरहिं उप्परि माणिक्कहिं जडिउ ॥ १३ ॥ 10

King Jayandhara, his wife Visalanetra and son Sridhara. A merchant comes with the portrait of a young woman,

तप्पइ दिणयरकंताणलेहिं	णीवई ससहरमणिचुयजलेहिं ।	
हरियउ दीसइ मरगयईए	सुक्किलउ फलिहमयवसुमईए ।	
णिच्चिंदणीलकंतीए णीलु	सयमहपुरसोहाहरणसीलु ।	
तहिं णिवइ जयंधरु धरियधराणि	तेएण विणिज्जियतरुणतराणि ।	
रूवेण कामु कंतीए चंदु	धणवइ धणेण विहवै सुरिंदु ।	5
दंडेण वि वइवसु दंडपाणि	जो खत्तधर्ममगुणरयणखाणि ।	
णियणेत्तोहामियहरिणणेत्त	तहो पणइणि पवर विसालणेत्त ।	
उप्पण्णु ताह णं कुसुमबाणु	सुउ सिरिहरु अरितरुवरकिसाणु ।	
सुहुं ताइं तित्थु णिवसंति जाम	एक्कहिं दिणि थीरुवंकु ताम ।	
णियरिद्धिपरजियवासवेण	पडु आणित्त वणिणा वासवेण ।	10

घत्ता—णाणामाणिक्कइं ढोइयइं ताइं णिवेण ण जोइयइं ।

पडि लिहियइं अंगइं सुललियइं परसुंदरिहे पलोइयइं ॥ १४ ॥

13. १. AB हिट्ठु. २ CE कलवि. ३ BD रुणरुण. ४ CE °लंतय. ५ CE पीयल.

14. १. B णीमइ. २ C कुईए; E चुईए. ३ MSS. जिणिज्जित्त. ४ C °धम्म.

The king on inquiry is told that she was Prithvidevi, the princess of
Girinagara.

महिषइ मणि मयणसरेण वणिउ	सम्माणिवि पुच्छिउ तेण वणिउ ।	
णं कामभलि णं कामवेलि	णं कामहो केरी रेइसुहेलि ।	
णं कामजुत्ति णं कामवात्ति	णं कामवत्ति णं कामसत्ति ।	
दीसइ कुंडलपरिफुरियकण	भणु एही का कहि कासु कण ।	
ता कहइ सेट्ठि सिरिसुहरसाल	हउं वाणिज्जहिं गउ सामिसाल ।	5
सायरि तरंतु णं सुरविमाणु	गिरिणयरि विलगउ सलिलजाणु ।	
सोरट्टमेइणीमंडलीसु	असिधाराखंडियवइरिसीसु ।	
खैरकिरणणियरदूसहपयाउ	मइं दिट्ठउ तहिं सिरिवम्मंराउ ।	
सिरिमइदेवीआलिगियंगु	णं रइए पसाहिउ सइं अणंगु ।	10
तहे तेण णरिंदे जणिय धूयें	पुहवीमहएवि अउवखूय ।	
जोइवि मइं जंपिउ महुरवयणु	चंगउ णिरु णिरुवमु णारिरयणु ।	
जोगगउ महु पहुहे जयंधरासु	ता भणइ जणणु मइं दिण्ण तासु ।	
तुहुं जाहि लण्णपिणु किं परेण	अलिण पउत्ते उत्तरेण ।	

घत्ता--तं णिसुणिवि मइं तहे सुंदरिहे पडि पडिबिबु लिहावियउं ।

आणेपिणु पहुउ पउं तुहुं अज्जु णरेसर दावियउं ॥ १५ ॥

15

10

The king sends his minister and the merchant to Girinagara and Prithvidevi
is brought to Kanakapura.

ता भणइ राउ तुहुं परमसुयणु	जै दाविउ एहउ णारिरयणु ।	
पुणु चवइ णिवइ दक्खवहि झत्ति	पइं पारंभिउ तुहुं करि समत्ति ।	
धरि उवरि पडंती विरहमारि	आणहि जाएपिणु लहु कुमारि ।	
पाहुडइं णिबद्धइं भूसणाइं	विमलइं देवंगइं णिवत्सणाइं ।	
चंदक्कसुक्कभाहरणएहिं	पहुणा पुज्जिउ आहारणएहिं ।	5

15. १. E णं सुहिल्लि; C सहिल्लि. २ E °कित्ति. ३ AE सर; B सूर. ४ DE °म्मू°. ५ BDE °व. ६ C चंगउ णिरुवमु वरणारिरयणु. ७ C लहे°. ८ DE तहिं. ९ E °विउ. १० E एहु.

16. १. ABE omit this line and open the कडवक with the next line reading ता in place of पुणु.

पट्टविउ महंतउ बुद्धिवंतु

गिरिणयंर पत्तु वणिवैर तुरंतु ।

दिट्टुं सिरिवम्मु सिरिणिकेउ

विण्णविउ णविउ रिउजायवेउ ।

पेसहि सुय किं बहुवित्थरेण

परिणिज्जउ णववहु णरवरेण ।

घत्ता—ता ह्यगयरहजंपाणधय छत्तइं भिच्चविलासिणिउ ।

णीहारगउरहारावलिउं कंचीदामइं किंकिणिउ ॥ १६ ॥

10

17

Description of the bride.

ढोएप्पिणु पड्डुणा पिहियं तणय

गय सा वरइत्तणिबद्धपणय ।

णिय वणिणा कणयउरहो मयच्छि

दिट्ठा वरेण णं मयणलच्छि ।

जो कतइ णहयलि दिट्ठु राउ

महु भावइ सो णहयरणिहाउ ।

चारत्तु णहहं एए कहंति

अंगुट्ठयं परमुण्णय वहंति ।

गुप्फइं गूढत्तणु जं धरंति

णं भुअणु जिणहु मंतु व करंति ।

जंघाजुयलउ णेउरदुंण

वणिज्जइ णं घोसं हुएण ।

वग्गइ वम्महु वहुविग्गहेण

जण्हयसंधाए परिग्गहेण ।

ऊरूथंभंहिं रइघरु अणेण

रेहइ मणिरसणातोरणेण ।

कडियंलगरुयत्तणु तं पहाणु

जं धरियउ मयणणिहाणंठाणु ।

मणि चित्तवंतु सयखंडु जाहि

तुच्छोयरि किह गंभीरणाहि ।

सोहिय ससिचयणहे तिचलिभंग

लायणजलहो णावइ तरंग ।

थणथड्डुत्तणु परमाणुणासु

भुयजुयलउ कामुयकंठपासु ।

गीवहे गइवेयउ हिययहारि

वद्धउ चोरु व रूवावहारि ।

अहरुलउ वम्महरंसणिवासु

दंतहि णिज्जिउ मोत्तियविलासु ।

घत्ता—जइ भउहांकुडिलत्तणेण णर सरधणुरुहेण पड्डय मय ।

तो पुणु वि काइं कुडिलत्तणहो सुंदरिसिरि धम्मिल्लगय ॥ १७ ॥

15

२ E णयरि. ३ ABCD °वइ. ४ ABCD दिट्ठिउ. ५ C विण्णवियउ रिउवणजायवेउ. ६ E वलिहि

17. १. CDE पाहिय. २ CDE कमयलि. ३ C णं. ४ AB चारत्त; D चारुत्त; E चारित्तु. ५ CE

°इ. ६ C °हं. ७ CE जुएण. ८ C जण्हव; E जण्हयसंधाणु. ९ CE खंभ°. १० D कडिलय.

११ E णिहाणु. १२ C परमणु ण तासु. १३ C सरणिवासु. १४ E °त्तणेण.

बहु पिच्छिवि हरिसिउ धरणिणाहु सुहिं किंकरोहिं कउ लहु विवाहु ।
 ठवियइं कुलदेवइं मंडवाइं विरइयइं पुरंधिहिं तंडवाइं ।
 लोणइं चडंति चमरइं पडंति तालइं चलाइं विहडिवि घडंति ।
 पिसुणइं सुसंति सुयणइं हसंति हम्मंति पडह तेण जि रसंति ।
 भोयणसंगे विसहइ तलप मइलु वि काइं णरु करइ बण्ण । 5
 करि कंकणाइं घरि तोरणाइं सुणिबद्धइं णिद्धइं तिलरिणाइं ।
 मंगलकलसहिं पेम्माइरुक्खु जलसिचिउ बहुवर दिति सुक्खु ।
 मुहवडु फेडिउ भोयंतराउ जोर्यउ बहुमुहुं पसरंतराउ ।
 मणु मणहो मिलिउ कर करहो मिलिउ णयणह वि णयसंचारु घुलिउ ।

घत्ता—सा पणइणि हई पाणपिय तहो रायहो सुहभायणहो ।

णवकुंदपुप्फदंताणणहो सिरिवहू व णारायणहो ॥ १८ ॥

10

इय गायकुमारचारुचरिए णणणामंकिए महाकइपुप्फयंतविरहए महाकवे जयंधरविवाहकल्लाणवण्णणो
 णाम पढमो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ॥

संधि ॥ १ ॥

II

1

The King goes to the pleasure garden with the inmates of his harem.

परिणिवि सुद्धसई कलहंसगई वियसियविडविणिहाणहो ।

गयउ सणेउरेण अंतेउरेण सहं णरवइ उज्जाणहो ॥ ध्रुवकं ॥

लीलालसमयगलगामिणिहिं

कुसुमावलिपरिमलपरिमलिया

एकइं अलिकेसहिं लिहैकविउ

जलविम्भमु इक णिएइ पिय

अवरइं गच्छंतु हंसु भणिउ

अण्णेकए मोरपिल्लु धरिउ

अण्णेक चवइ लग्गेवि ण मुउं

अण्णेकएँ णियसइं तविया

अण्णेकहिं पक्खपसरु करइ

आहारणइं लइयइं कामिणिहिं ।

सैलिहिं कयकडियलमेहलिया ।

अण्णइं कमलोवरि दक्खविउ ।

अण्णेक सणाहिं णियंति थिय ।

महु गइविलासु पइं कहिं गुणिउ ।

णं मयणबाणपत्तणुं फुरिउ ।

मायंदकुसुममंजरिहै सुउ ।

कलयंठि लवंती वेहविया ।

थलमाणु य पक्खिणि वज्जरइ ।

5

10

घत्ता--अरिवरसिरिहरहो पालियधरहो सरि जलकील करंतहो ।

बालमुणालभुया सिरिवम्मंसुया चलिय पासि जा कंतहो ॥ १ ॥

2

Prithvidevi dazzled by the splendour of her rival's entourage.

पंथे पयट्ठाइं

जयसिरिणिवासाइं

जिगिजिगिजिगंताइं

पहरणइं फुरियाइं

गयउलइं मंथरइं

ता तीए दिट्ठाइं ।

किंकरसहासाइं ।

खग्गाइं कुंताइं ।

हयउलइं तुरियाइं ।

दाणवुणिज्झरइं ।

5

1. १ A also reads कामिणिहिं. २ CD वेलिहिं. ३ E ल्ह°. ४ E पुत्तेण. ५ E लग्गे ण मुउ.

६ E° हि. ७ E° कहि. ८ E घणमाणु. ९ ABE °म्मु.

2. १ AE णिम्भरइं.

धवलाइं हरियाइं	छत्ताइं धरियाइं ।	
चिंघाइं चलियाइं	चमराइं घुलियाइं ।	
भुवणयलपूराइं	वज्जंति तूराइं ।	
कयमयणपक्खाइं	विलयाण लक्खाइं ।	
सिंगारवंताइं	दट्ठूण जंताइं ।	10
चोज्जं गया सा वि	भणिया सही का वि ।	
एसा सिरी कस्स	दणुयस्स मणुयस्स ।	
लच्छीसहायस्स	रायस्स णायस्स ।	
कहियं वयंसीए	रिद्धी सर्वत्तीए ।	
उज्जाणजत्ताए	सुविसॉलणेत्ताए ।	15
ता रायउत्तीए	खर णीससंतीए ।	
ससिबिबधवलम्मि	णियवयणकमलम्मि ।	
करयलइं णिहियाइं	लोयणइं पिहियाइं ।	
घत्ता—सुंक्खइं दुज्जणहं णिय सज्जणहं दुक्खइं उवरि पलोट्टइं ।		
जेहिं णिहालियइं णयणइं पियइं ताइं किं ण हलि फुट्टइं ॥ २ ॥		20

3

Feeling jealous she goes to the temple instead of the pleasure-garden.

इणं सा भणंती	खरं णीससंती ।	
कसायं सहंती	विसायं वहंती ।	
णहालगकूडं	हयाणंगपीडं ।	
जिणाणं पसत्थं	घरं धत्थदुत्थं ।	
गया पीलुलीला	सुधम्मा सुसीला ।	5
रिसीणं वरिट्ठो	तहिं तीए दिट्ठो ।	
कयाहिंदसेवो	जिणो देवदेवो ।	
असंगो अभंगो	जहाजायलिंगो ।	

2. २ DE सवितीए. ३ E उज्जाइं जत्ताइं. ४ E सुविलास°. ५ CE सोक्ख°. ६ AB पल्लोट्टइं; C पलट्टइं.

3. १ E स°.

दुहाणं विणासो	सुहाणं णिवासो ।	
गुणाणं णिसेणी	णयारूढवाणी ।	10
तमाणं पईवो ^२	तवाणं पहावो ^३ ।	
अगाओ अपाओ ^३	सयासुद्धभावो ।	
सयाणंतणाणी	जसुप्पत्तिखीणी ।	
जलुल्लोलभंगो	सिरे णत्थि गंगा ।	
गले णत्थि सप्पो	मणे णत्थि दप्पो ।	15
करे णत्थि सुलं	विसालं कवालं ।	
उरे मुंडमाला	ण सेलिंदबाला ।	
अहाणं रउद्दो	तुमं देव रुद्दो ।	
ईसी मोक्खगामी	तुमं मज्झ सामी ।	
फुडं देहि बोही	विसुद्धा समाही ।	20

यत्ता—वंदिवि परमजिणु कुडिलेण विणु मुद्धपं तवसिरिकंतहो^{१०} ।

पण्यणयवासवहो पिहियासवहो कय पणा^{११} भयवंतहो ॥ ३ ॥

4

Sage Pihitasrava foretells her the birth of a son, and delivers a religious discourse.

इसिणां बोह्लिउ वेल्हलभुप	तुह धम्मबुद्धि संभवउ सुप ।	
ता देविण णिदिउ अप्पणउ	डज्जउ खलरिद्धिपलोयणउ ।	
अम्हारिसु मुणिवर मलहरणु	भणु अत्थि णत्थि महु तवयैरणु ।	
गुरु पभणइ म करि विसाउ तुहुं	पेक्खेसहि ^४ अग्गइ पुत्तमुहुं ।	
णियसिरि किं किर मणंति णरा	णवजोव्वणु णासइ पइ जरा ।	5
उप्पण्णहो दीसइ पुणु मरणु	भीसावणु दुक्कइ जमकरणु ।	
सिरिमंतहो घरि दालिदडउ	पइसरइ दुक्खंभारुब्भडउ ।	
अइसुंदररुव्वे रूउ व्हसइ	वीरु वि संगामरंगि तसइ ।	

२ E °ओ. ३ E °वो. ४ E °जसुणक्खणाणी. ५ CE °तुंगा. ६ AB ण कंठेण माला; D रुंड for मुंड. ७ AB इमी. ८ ABD वरं. ९ C मुद्धिए; E बुद्धिए. १० AB सच्चारित्तहो. ११ E पण्यणयवासहो. १२ E °म.

4. १ AB इसि जं. २ C °ल्लि; B also has हेल्ह. ३ E °व°. ४ E °सइ. ५ ABD °वंत°. ६ ABD °क्खु. ७ ABCD अयि; E अइ सुंदरि.

पियमाणुसु अण्णुं जि लोउ जिह णिण्णेहें दीसइ पुणु वि तिह ।
 णियकंतिहे ससिबिबु वि ढलइ लायण्णु ण मणुयहं किं गलइ । 10
 इह को सुत्थिउ को दुत्थियउ सयलु वि कम्मेण गलत्थियउ ।

घत्ता—लच्छि सयज्जयर सेवन्ति णर एत्थु को वि णउ राणउ ।

भयभीसिउ रुयंइ जीविउ मुंयइ पडु दीणेण समानउ ॥ ४ ॥

5

She then returns to the palace. The King, during his sports, is reminded of her

तओ मुणिदजंपियं मणे वरं थिरं थियं ।
 सुतारहारपंडुरं गया सई समंदिरं ।
 णिवद्धणीलतोरणं विचित्तमत्तवारणं ।
 रसंतमत्तवारणं दिवायरंसुवारणं ।
 सुहम्मभित्तिपिंगलं अणेयगेयमंगलं । 5
 तहिं सिणिद्धवणिण्या णरिंदविंदवणिण्या ।
 कइंदविंदवणिण्या सुहासणे णिसणिण्या ।
 वणे पडू पडिट्ठओ सरोवरं पडिट्ठओ ।
 पलोइयं सरोरुहं वियंभियं पियामुहं ।
 पहतंरं णिहालितो ण जंपेण णरेसरो । 10
 विलासिणीहिं सित्तओ णिमिलियंछिवत्तओ ।
 थिओ वियारवज्जिओ ण णीससंतु लज्जिओ ।

घत्ता—णीलुण्णलपहओ हरिसहो ण गओ णरवइ णियमणि भावइ ।

जियकलहंसिणिय पियभासिणिय पुहविदेवि किं णावइ ॥ ५ ॥

6

Being informed of the incidents by a servant, he goes to the temple and thence to the palace, and learns from her about her temple-visit.

इय जा णिवहियवउ जाणियउ ता केण वि भिच्चें भाणियउ ।
 जोएवि सवत्तिहे हत्थिहड चंचलहयवरसंदणसुहड ।

८ C पियमाणु सुण्णु अ जे; ९ E रोवइ; C कयइ. १० E सुवइ.

5. १ E °हेम. २ E णरिंदवणिणिवणिण्या; D °मणिण्या; B णरिंदवद°. ३ C वंदिया. ४ E omits this foot. ५ E जंपेण. ६ E °अच्छिपत्तओ.

परसिरि ण सहंति^१ दुरियहरहो
ता महिवइ चित्ति चमक्कियउ
इय चित्तिवि णिगाउ सरवरहो
जिणु हियवइ किं तहो पइसरइ
वेउं वि णउ वंदइ मूढमइ
तहिं दिट्ठउ कंतहो मुहकमलु
किं सररुहु णं णं खणविलइ
बुज्झिउ सपसाउ मैण्णिगियउ
पहु पभणइ रमियसउणिगणहो
ता बालए उत्तरु भासियउ
वंदिउ जिणमंदिरे जिणधवलु
लब्भंति गामपुरपट्ठणइं
लब्भइ पियमाणुसु भवि जि भवे
पर इक्कु ण लब्भइ जिणवयणु
जह पावपसत्तहो सुहसयणु
चउगइगयदुक्खलक्ख सहिवि

पल्लट्ठिवि गय जिणवरघरहो ।
होसइ पियमहिलए तउ कियउ ।
गउ भवणु परायउ जिणवरहो ।
जो पिय पिय पिय भणंतु मरइ ।
गउ सणिहेलणु मणपवणगइ ।
किं छणससि णं णं सो समलु ।
पियवयणहो का वि अउव्वगइ ।
चित्तेण चित्तु आलिगियउ ।
किं णायइं तुम्हइं उववणहो ।
मइं दुक्किउ देव पणासियउ ।
कंदप्पदप्पदलणुग्गबलु ।
कीलाजोग्गइं णंदणवणइं ।
संसारसमुहि रउहरवे ।
अण्णु वि दुल्लहु दंसणरयणु ।
वाल्लिहिण णावइ रयणु ।
अइदुल्लहु मणुयज्जमु लहिवि ।

5

10

15

घत्ता—जेण ण तवर्चरणु किउ दुहहरणु विसए ण मणु आउंचियउ ।
अरुहु ण पुज्जियउ मलवज्जियउ तें अप्पाणउ वंचियउ ॥ ६ ॥

20

7

They both visit the sage again to reassure themselves about his prophesy regarding the birth of a son.

अण्णु वि पिहियासउ परममुणि
तहिं णिसुणिउ होसइ मज्झु सुओ
तं^१ णिसुणिवि णरवइ हरिसियउ
अण्णहिं दिणे मउलियणेत्तियए

तहो वयणविणिग्गय दिव्वज्झुणि ।
परबलदलवट्ठणु पीणभुओ ।
अच्छइ पुहवीपियभोयरउ ।
देविए पल्लंकि पसुत्तियए ।

6. १ AB सहंत. २ E जिणमंदिरहो. ३ ABCD देव°. ४ E अण्णि°. ५ AB omit this foot and the next. ६ C °यरणु. ७ E आवं°.

7. १ AB omit this line.

अबलोइउ सिविणइं मत्तकरि	णहकुलिसकोडिहयहत्थि हरि ।	5
रयणायरु भीयरु चलमयरु	ससि दिणयरु वियसियकमलसरु ।	
सुधिहाणइं कंतहो भासियउ	तेण वि फलु ताहे पयासियउ ।	
तुह होसइ तणुरुहु धरियणर	जो भुंजइ सुंदरि सधेरधर ।	
पुणरवि संदेहहणमणइं	जिणहरु गयाइं विणिण वि जणइं ।	
पणविवि पयाइं अदुगुंछियउ	पिहियासउ जइवरु पुच्छियउ ।	10

घत्ता—जइवरु गलियमलु सिविणयहो फलु णिववहुवरहो पघोसइ ।
माणिणिहिययरु सिसु कुसुमसरु तुम्हं दोहि मि होसइ ॥ ७ ॥

8

Reassurance of the sage and the birth of a son.

णीरंधसंधिबंधहो ल्हसिउ	तहो चरणंगुट्टण पुंसिउ ।	
विहडेसइ वज्जकवाडु खणे	इय सहसकूडजिणवरभषणे ।	
णिवडेसइ वाविहें पुरिसवरु	रंगंतु जंतु पसरंतु करु ।	
सिरि करिवि धरेव्वउ विसहरेण	केण वि दिव्वेण विट्ठुरहरेण ।	
णियतेयणिहयसोदामिणीहि ^२	कीलेसइ णायफणामणीहि ^३ ।	5
ता हरिसजलोहें सिंचियइं	देवीणिवाइं रोमंचियइं ।	
उप्पणुं व मण्णिउ पुत्तु मणे	आणंदु पवड्डिउ सयलजणे ।	
मुणिवयणें णयणाणंदिरहो	आयाइं बे वि णियमंदिरहो ।	
पुण्णाहिउ पुण्णसमायरिउं	जंणणिहे तुच्छोयरि अवयरिउ ।	
सिंपिहे मुत्ता इव संकमिउ	पुहईय उवरि वाहारहिउ ।	10
दीसइ आवंडुरु मुहकमलु	णं णंदणजसपसरें धवलु ।	
जायइं णिवडणभयकयदुहइं	दुज्जणथणांहं कसनइं मुहइं ।	

घत्ता—अत्थु व कइमईहे चिरु देवईहे दामोयरु व जसालउ ।

सिवएविपे^४ जिणु व खंतिपे^५ गुणु व उप्पणुउ तहो बालउ ॥ ८ ॥

२ D सयल°. ३ ABD संदेहाणण°.

8. १ ABDE नौरंधबंधसंवहो. २ C फुसिउ. ३ CE णिहिय. ४ ABCD °णिहे. ५ E उप्पण्णिउ मण्णिउ. ६ E °लु. ७ E °समाणियउ. ८ C सोहम्मविमाणहो अवयरिउ. ९ ABDE omit. this line. १० E °यणाइं. ११ E °हि. १२ E °यहि. १३ E °एयइं. १४ ABD °हि. १५ C तहे; E तहि.

सुंदरगहणयणणिरिक्खियउ	वहुवंजणलक्खणलक्खियउ ।	
णं जणिउं अहिसए धम्मं पर	किं वण्णमि णंदणु कुसुमसर ।	
मलरहियइं दस वि दिसाणणइं	पप्फुल्लइं फलियइं काणणइं ।	
महुसमउ वियंभिउ वणि जि वणे	संतोसु पवड्डिउ जणि जि जणे ।	
णाड्येरसु पसरिउ णरि जि णरे ^१	जयपडहु पवज्जिउ घरि जि घरे ।	5
रिसिहिं वि हियवउ रइरंजियउ	सोहग्गु सव्वपुरे पुंजियउ ।	
कोईलकुलकलयल्लु उच्छलिउ	विरहियणु विरहजलणंइं जलिउ ।	
भमरावलि सुमहुरु रुणुरुणइ	सरंधणुंजीया इव झणझणइ ।	
सहुं मंगलधवलुम्भासिणिहिं	णच्चिउ सविलासु विलासिणिहिं ।	
दीणइं दाणेणाणंदियइं	मुक्कइं वंदिग्गहवंदियइं ।	10

घत्ता—सरसइ मुहकमले थिय भुयजुयले जयसिरि अजियमहंतहिं ।

उरि सिरि अवयरियं बालहो तुरियं कित्ति वि भमंइ दियंतहिं ॥ ९ ॥

10

Miracle of opening the door by the child.

सुकलाकलावगहणेकरउ	गउ बुड्ढिहिं णं सिसुससहरउ ।	
मायापियरइं दुक्खियहरइं	मणिकलससमुहदप्पणकरइं ।	
उवणियघंटाचामरधयइं	अण्णहिं दिणि जिणभवणहो गयइं ।	
तहिं कुलिसकवाडु गादु पिहिउं	को विहडावइ देवें ^१ णिहिउ ।	
किर धम्म करउं कंताइ सहुं	आगमणु णिरत्थउ हुयंउ महुं ।	5
आयहं विं ण दीसइ जिणहं मुहु	णरणाहदो मणे उप्पण्णु दुहु ।	
जिणवइमुहुं पइं मुहु पियहे मुहु	ण वि दिट्ठउ जेण विइण्णु सुहु ।	
तं जोइउ इह परलोयगइ	तहो सो भत्था इव णीससइ ।	

9. १ E विंजण°. २ E जणियउ हिसए. ३ E धम्म°. ४ A णाडइ. ५ E णारिजणे. ६ E कोयल°
७ C °णे. ८ E °उलि. ९ C सुर°. १० B °जीयारव. ११ E °लु. १२ E °यउ. १३ E
तुरिउ. १४ C भवइ.

10. १ ABD सयला. २ E °रिउ. ३ C पुट्ठिहिं. ४ CD संख; E समुख दप्पणु. ५ E °यउ.
६ BC दइवें. ७ C हुवउ. ८ CE मि. ९ E लोविउ; C णर जीविउ D णउ जीविउ,

रिसिवयणपबंधुं विवेइयउ

इय चितिवि सिसुं उच्चाइयउ ।

तापं तहो पापं ताडियउ

सहसा कवाडु उग्घाडियउ ।

10

घत्ता—णउ डसियाहरउ भूमंगुरउ णउ कुसुमसरेण परजियउ^३ ।दिट्ठउ जिणवयणु थियसमणयणु कामकोहभवज्जियउ^३ ॥ १० ॥

II

Hymn to the Jina.

णरिंदेण णाईददोर्ध्वद्वंदो

थुओ देवदेवो अणिंदो जिणिंदो ।

महापंचकलाणणाणाहिणाणो

सया चामरोहेण विज्जिज्जमाणो ।

पहूणं पहू तुंगसिंहासणत्थो

सभासासमुब्भासियत्थो पसत्थो ।

विमुक्कामरीपुप्फवुट्ठसुंयंधो

अलं दुंदुहीरावपूरंतरंधो ।

विरेहंतसेयायवत्तो विदोसो

असोयंदुमासीणपक्खिदघोसो ।

5

फुरंतेक्कभामंडलो भूरिसोहो

असंगो असंणो अलोहो अमोहो ।

तओ तेण दिट्ठा कुमारेण वावी

असामणतोया तडारूढदेवी ।

पहाणिद्धमाणिक्कसोवाणगम्मा

विवुज्झंतपोमावलीरावर्म्ममा ।

मणोहारिणी कामपवस्स लीला

फणीणं रसासारपारद्धकीला ।

पिहूहेमपायारहित्तंधयारा

सुरालंत्तगेया अण्येयप्पयारा ।

10

घत्ता—रहसारूढण रईरूढण चडुंयं मउ विरइज्जइ ।

हंसं हंसिणिहे सरवासिणिहे भिसु चुंचुप जहिं दिज्जइ ॥ ११ ॥

12

Miracle of the child's falling into a well and being held up by a serpent.

तहिं तुंगपीणपीवरथणिहिं

कडिसुत्तविलंबिरकिंकिणिहिं ।

जलु जोयंतिहिं गयगामिणिहिं

करकमलहो वियलितु कामिणिहिं ।

णिवडंतु कुमारु णियंच्छियउ

अहिणा सीसेण पडिच्छियउ ।

१० ABCD °बंध. ११ C सुउ. १२ ABD °ज्जिउ.

11. १ C सुंधो. २ ABC °यंदसा°. ३ DE पसण्णो. ४ B अलेहो. ५ B विलसंत; D वियसंत
६ D राय°. ७ C °लुत्त°. ८ AB रए ९ D चाडयमउ. १० A पियभा°.

12. १ E °णीहि. २ C णियडियउ.

उद्भुद्भुमुक्कसलिलावलिहिं	सोहतउं फणपंचंगुलिहिं ।	
णिवडंतहो तहो सिरमणिणहरु	फणिदइवें णं उड्डियउ करे ।	5
थिरदेहणालि फणवलयदलि	जले उग्गमियइं पण्णयकमलि ।	
उवविट्ठउ सुंदरु वीरंमइ	विलसइ विहसइ रंगइ रमइ ।	
विसहरमत्थयररणए थियउ	अप्पउ पेक्खइ पडिबिबियउ ।	
सिसु मण्णइ अवरु वि एहु सिसु	बोल्लावइ ण मुणइ विसमविसु ।	
पाणियलें मुहदाढउ फुसइ	णापं सहं किं पि चवइ हसइ ।	10

घत्ता—हाहारउ गुरुउ तो ज्ञात्ति हुउ वाविहिं विहिणा णडियउ ।

णयणसुहावणउ णरवइतणउ सप्पहो उग्गरि पडियउ ॥ १२ ॥

13

Alarm at the news and astonishment at the miracle.

तं णिसुणिवि विलुलियमेहलिय	पुहईमहएवि विसंठुलिय ।	
धाइय रोवइ पात्थिवघरिणि	णियकलहविओइय णं करिणि ।	
हा पुत्त पुत्त तामरसमुह	हा पुत्त पुत्त किं हुयउ तुह ।	
बहुदुक्खसयाइं सहंतियए	पइं विणु किं मइं जीवंतियए ।	
इय पभणिवि मरणु जि चिंतियउ	अप्पाणउ तित्थु जि धैत्तियउ ।	5
महएविए कुवलयलोयणए	हाहारउ उट्ठिउ पारियणए ।	
आकुंभत्थल मज्जांति गय	जहिं तहिं वि सुविहि सुरवरहि कय ।	
केत्तिउ वणिज्जइ धम्मफलु	गंभीरु वि थिउ आजाणु जलु ।	
देवहिं देविहे आयरु विहिउ	णंदणु पुज्जिवि अंकइं णिहिउ ।	

घत्ता—संजमु तवचरणु णियमुद्धरणु धम्मु जि मंगलु वुत्तउ ।

10

जसु जिणधम्मु मणे तहो दिणि जि दिणे सुर वि णमंति णिरुत्तउ ॥ १३ ॥

14

The child is adopted by the Naga who takes him home.

जणणेण पयाबंधुरु सुदिसु	देवेहिं वि णायकुमारु सिसु ।
हक्कारिउ वित्थारिउ पणउ	फणिणा पडिवण्णउ णियतणउ ।

३ D °द्ध. ४ E फणि. ५ This line and the following are defective in C,

६ ABC °वयण°. ७ D धीर°. ८ E पुसइ.

13. १ E °ढ°. २ E धायइ. ३ E छलि°. ४ E देवयहिं देवियहिं.

आहरणइं मणिमयकञ्चुरइं

मंदारकुसुमवरमालियउ

चमरइं छत्तइं संजोइयइं

धररंधि समंदिरु दैरिसियउ

जणणीहिं व थणमुहदाइणिहिं

वंदिउ परियंचिउ किण्णरिहिं

पुणु पुणु जोइवि णेहज्जियउ

णिहइवहो सुहि वंकइ वयणु

णिउ पिउणा पुरु थिउ माउहैरे

दिण्णइं देवंगइं अंबरइं ।

गुमुगुमुगुमंतभमरालियउ ।

अहिअंकइं चिंधइं ढोइयइं ।

भणु किं ण पुण्णवंतहो कियउ ।

उच्चाइउ बालउ णाइणिहिं ।

संभासिउ सुरवरसुंदरिहिं ।

णंदणु णाएण विसज्जियउ ।

दइवेण कालसप्पु वि सैयणु ।

गयकालए पुणु वासरे पवरे ।

5

10

घत्ता—धवलहिं मंगलहिं हयमइलहिं णं णरु दोण्णिवासहो ।

सिसु विसहरहो घरु णिउ महिविवरु पुप्फयंतजिणदासहो ॥ १४ ॥

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिए णण्णणामकिए महाकइपुप्फयंतविरइए महाकण्वे

णायकुमारसंभवो णाम दुइज्जो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ॥

॥ संधि ॥ २ ॥

III

I

Nagakumara is taught various sciences and arts.

सिद्धं णमह भणेवि अट्टारह लिविउ भुअंगउ ।

दक्खालइ सुयहो सिक्खइ मेहावि अणंगउ ॥ धुवकं ॥

दुवई—कालक्खरइं गणियइं गंधव्वइं वायरणाइं सिक्खिउ ।

सो णिच्चं पढंतु हुउ पंडिउ वाएसरिणिरिक्खिउ ॥

छंदालंकारइं णिगंठइं	जोइसाइं गहगमणपयट्ठइं ।	5
कव्वइं णाडयसत्थइं सुणियइं	पहरणाइं णीसेसइं गुणियइं ।	
पडहसंखवरतंतीतालइं	अब्भसियइं वज्जाइं रवालइं ।	
पत्तपुप्फणाणाफलछेज्जइं	हयगयधिंदारोहणविज्जइं ।	
चंदबलइं सरउययविहाणइं	सत्तभउमपासायपमाणइं ।	
तंतइं मंतइं वरवसियैरणइं	वूहविरयणइं पहरणहरणइं ।	10
सिप्पइं सवियप्पइं माणि णिहियइं	चित्तइं चित्ताभासइं लिहियइं ।	
इंदजालु रिउथंभणु मोहणु	विज्जासाहणु जणसंखोहणु ।	
णरणातीलक्खण भूसणविहि	कामुयविहि सेवाविहि सुहणिहि ।	
गंधजुत्ति माणिओसहजुत्ति वि	सिक्खिय तेण णरेसरवित्ति वि ।	

घत्ता—किं जडमाणवहिं सुरवरु सविसेसु वियाणइ ।

15

विसहरु वम्महहो पवरत्थु सत्थु वक्खानइ ॥ १ ॥

2

Instructions in Politics.

दुवई—होई समुज्जवेण सुसहाणं दरिसियछत्तहयगया ।

अलसंतेण पिसुणजणसंगे णासइ रायसंपया ॥

1. १ D दि°. २ C °उअय; E उवइ. ३ E °वरण°. ४ E मणुअसह°.

ते बुद्धा जे सुयण सलक्खण
 बुद्धि बुद्धसेवाइ पवड्डइ
 मंते अंतरंग बहिरंग वि
 बाहिररिउखण महिमंडलु
 अब्भंतररिउवग्गविणासणु
 विणपं इंदियजउ संपज्जइ
 एहउ अप्पल्लि वणिज्जइ
 दुट्ठहो परिपालणु जहिं किज्जइ
 ण मिलइ रायलच्छि अहंगारहो
 हुंतु अणत्थु धोर वंचेवउ
 धम्मं विणु ण अत्थु साहिज्जइ
 कज्जणासु कैज्जु ण विरइज्जइ

सत्थकम्मविसंपसु वियक्खण ।
 सो पंचंगु मंतु परियड्डइ ।
 रिउ जिप्पंति विइणकुसंग वि ।
 सिज्जइ गरणाहो चितियफलु ।
 हवइ णराहिउं विणयविहसणु ।
 वसणु ण इक्कु वि तहो उप्पज्जइ ।
 धम्मार्हम्मु वि परियाणिज्जइ ।
 सो अहम्मु जहिं साहु वहिज्जइ ।
 जाइ अहम्मं णिउ तंवारहो ।
 अत्थु णरेसरेण संचेवउ ।
 तं असक्कु णिद्धम्मु ण जुज्जइ ।
 कुलमइहीणु मंति ण थविज्जइ ।

5

10

घत्ता—कामाउर सरस णउ जोगां घरिणिनिहांलणे ।

15

रणे कायर मणुय णउ तिकखपक्खपरिपालणे ॥ २ ॥

3

Instructions in Politics (continued).

दुवई—जो धणलुद्ध धिवइ धणकज्जे हुयवहे धिवइ इंधणं ।

सो वल्लूरियाण हो सुहय विडालहो देइ बंधणं ॥

दुट्ठभिच्चपोसणु विट्ठरायर
 भाविज्जइ बहुगुणगरयत्तणु
 गुणणिहिपुरिसु परिकिखवि धिप्पइ
 सहवासेण सीलु बहुकालें
 आलावेण बुद्धि जाणिज्जइ
 परकज्जु वि णियकज्जु वि लक्खाह

होइ वसिट्ठं वसणे लग्गणतरु ।
 गुणअणुराणं रंजिज्जइ जणु ।
 कज्जधुरंधरु धुरहिं णिहिप्पइ ।
 ववहारेण सउच्च गुणालें ।
 संगरेण धोरत्त मुणिज्जइ ।
 अद्धक्खु वि अवरोहिं परिकिखहि ।

5

2. १ ABCE सं. २ ABE °व. ३ CE °लाहु. ४ C °धम्म. ५ B अंगारहो; CE सिंगारहो;
 D संगारहो. ६ E संचिव्वउ. ७ CE कज्जु वि ण रइज्जइ. ८ E जोगउ. ९ E °हे°.
 १० CE रण°.

3. १ C वल्ल°. २ CE विसिट्ठ; A वसिट्ठ. ३ E बहुबहुगुरु°. ४ C व.

कम्मसुद्धि णिग्गहु वि अणुग्गहु	पंडिणिहि पडिविहाणु वुहसंगहु ।	
उवसग्गु वि हवंतु णासिज्जइ	परियणु दाणं संतोसिज्जइ ।	10
सत्तिहिं तिहिं विवरणु सुसइत्तणु	अवरु वि करहि गरुहिययत्तणु ।	
चवलत्तणु अयाँलेचारित्तणु	मेल्लहि दिट्ठिं कामकामित्तणु ।	
मुयसु णिसीह कुपुरिसहं संगमु	होइ तेणं भांसणु वसणागमु ।	
हरिसु माणु मउ कामु वि कोहु वि	जिणसु हणसु संजायउ लोहु वि ।	
सत्तु मित्तु मज्झत्यु विवेयहि	मयरद्धयवसणइं विच्छेयंहि ।	15

घत्ता—मज्झं विलासिणिउ भिगमारणु जूयारत्तणु ।

धणदूसणुं मुयहि णिट्ठुरवयणु दंडकरसत्तणु ॥ ३ ॥

4

Nagakumara attains Youth.

दुवई—इय सो विसहरिंदमुहवियलिउ करिकरदीहदढभुओ ।

सत्थु सुणंतु संतु संजायउ विउससिरोमणी सुओ ॥

पुरिससीहु णवजोव्वणे चडियउ	णाइं पुरंदरु सगगहो पडियउ ।	
अवसणु सच्छु अरुसणु सूरउ	पवरवलालउ जुत्तायारैउ ।	
दूरालोइ य दीहरसुत्तउ	बुद्धिवंतु गुरुदेवहं भत्तउ ।	5
सोमु अजिभचित्तु कयदाणउ	थूललक्खु पुरिसोत्तमुं जाणउ ।	
अइपसत्थु णिज्जियपंचिंदिउ	थिरु संभरणसीलु वुहवंदिउ ।	
सोहइ वट्ठुलंपाणिपवट्ठहिं	उण्णयपायपुट्ठिअंगुट्ठहिं ।	
उण्णयवित्थिण्णं भालयलें	उण्णयभुयसिहरहिं बलपवलें ।	
तंबतालु तंबिरजीहादउ	तंबणयणु तंबिरकरकमयलु ।	10
तंबाहरु सुतंबणहमंडलु	णिद्धदंतपंतीं सियणहयलु ।	
इकेकरोम हेमवण्णलुउ	लिगकंठजंघहिं मडहुलुउ ।	

५ AB पडिणिहिहि; C पणिहिहि. ६ A सत्तिहिं विवरणु सुसयणसत्तणु. ७ C अयाल°. ८ D धिट्ठ.

९ C ताण. १० ABD विच्छोय°. ११ ABDE°ज. १२ E धणहरणु वि. १३ E फरुसत्तणु.

4. १ C सत्थ. २ D अविसणु. ३ ABD°रिउ; C°यरउ. ४ AB°सोत्तम; C°सुत्तम-

५ D वट्ठुलु; E वट्ठल. ६ ABCD पट्ठि. ७ CE°कंती. ८ C होम.

णाहिसोत्तुघोसैं गंभीरउ उरयलि कडियलि पविउंलधीरउ ।
 पत्तलपेट्टु मज्जे संकिण्णउ दीहवाहु समसंगयकण्णउ ।
 णासैं णिज्जियचंपयहुल्लउ णीलणिद्धमउलियं धम्मिल्लउ ।

15

घत्ता—पेक्खइ जहिं जहिं जे जणु तहिं तहिं जि सुलक्खणभरियउ ।
 वण्णइ काइं कैइ जगे वग्गहु सइं अवयरियउ ॥ ४ ॥

5

Arrival of Panchasugandhir.I at the palace with her two daughters,
 in search of a divine lute-expert.

दुवई—णं लावण्णपुंजु णं ससहरु णं गुणरयणरइयउ ।

णं पुरवरसिरीए णरवरतणु सग्गाविलासु लइयउ ॥

तायणिहेलणे णायणिहेलणे अच्छइ जाम सयलसुहभायणे ।
 ता गुणगणणिहि णेहणिबंधिणि पायडणामें पंचसुयंधिणि ।
 आगय तेयतोयविच्छुलियहिं सहियसहिय विहिं दिह्लिदिलियेहिं । 5
 बालमराललीलगयगामिणि रायदुवारि परिट्टिय कामिणि ।
 भणइ एत्थु पुरे अत्थि ण पंडिउ को वि सरासइए णैउ मंडिउ ।
 गरुई लहुई तणय ण लक्खइ वीणावज्जु को वि ण परिक्खइ ।
 ता विहसिवि बोल्लिउ पडिहारें कुलहरु भूसिउ णायकुमारें ।
 स्रहउ सरसु स्रह सुललियबुहु मंदरधीरु हंदससरमुहुं । 10
 तुह धीयहे गुरुत्तलहुयत्तणु सो जाणइ वीणाविउत्तणु ।
 ता पहुभवणि पइट्ठी सुंदरि णं णवकमलोयरि इंदिंदिरि ।
 पणविउ राउ ताए सहुं धीर्यहिं पणवियसीसहिं विणयविणीर्यहिं ।

घत्ता—वइयरु भासियउ सिरिमयरकेउ पञ्चारिउ ।

तुहुं जाणउ कुसलु जाणयंसहहिं समीरिउ ॥ ५ ॥

15

१ ABCD °लु १० ABD °णिय, ११ D कई.

5. १ AB राइउ, २ B ला°, ३ A णयणाणंदणे, ४ E दिणें दिहियहिं, ५ C जो ६ ABD °यए,
 ७ E जाणिय.

Nagakumara pleased her by his cleverness. Her two daughters Kinnari and Manohari fall in love with him.

दुवई—चवई धरित्तिणाहु का गुरु का लहुई भुअणसुंदरी ।

भणु भणु वप्प देव कंदप्प मणोहरि किं व किण्णरी ॥

दिट्ठिए जिणइ स सस लहुआरी	कहइ मयणु किण्णरि गरुयारी ।	
पुणु सरजाइभेयसंजुत्तउ	आलाविणिवज्जउ आढत्तउ ।	
दोहिं मि बहिणिहिं पीणपओहरि	चारु भाणिय तहिं तेण मणोहरि ।	5
सइं पच्चक्खु मयणु अवलोइउ	दोहिं मि णियहियउल्लप ढोइउ ।	
सल्लियाउ मयरद्धयवौणेहिं	विणिण वि कह व ण मुक्कउ पौणेहिं ।	
गंधिणियए णियाउ णियहम्महो	तोरणछडरंगावलिरम्महो ।	
जलसिचणु पवुड्ढि धुउसासहो	चंदणु इंधणु विरहहुयासहो ।	
आहारु वि हारु वि ण वि भावइ	कमलु कमलबंधु व संतावइ ।	10
चंदजोणहं सिहिसिह णं दुक्की	धित्तजलइ जलंति व मुक्की ।	
चामरवाउ वाउ णं लगउ	पियउरंमइणु मगइ लगउ ।	
कोइलसरु सरु मारहो केरउ	साहारउ जीर्यासाहारउ ।	
लच्छिंविणोउ वि इक्कु ण रुच्चइ	तरुणीजुयलें जणणि पवुच्चइ ।	

यत्ता—पयपंकए पडि वि दक्खालि वि णेहु अहंगउ ।

15

आणहि अभिम लहु सो णायकुमार अणंगउ ॥ ६ ॥

Nagakumara marries the two damsels by the advice of his father.

दुवई—अव्वो विणु पिणण कहिं जीविउ दिण्णसंवण्णभोयणे ।

आणहि तुरिउ गंपि सो सूहउ सिसुसारंगलोयणे ॥

तं णिसुणेप्पिणु चलिय विलासिणी	कमकलहंसघोस णं हंसिणि ।
गय रायालउ णं रायावलि	रायहो अगइ चवइ कयंजलि ।

6. १ CD आलावणि. २ E आलो°. ३ E °बाणिहिं. ४ MSS पाणिहि. ५ E धुअ°. ६ C जुण्ह. ७ E उर°. ८ B जीवा°. ९ E विणोउ एक्कु णउ रुच्चइ. १० C °जुअलें; E जुवलें. ११ E अप्पणउ.

7. १ CE सुवण्ण.

अञ्जु परण भो णरवरसारा
तुह लहुसुयविरहँ णं छित्तउं
कामएउ णियहियवण भाविउ
भणइ पुत्तु किं कुलु जोइज्जइ
उत्तमवेसइं दीसहिं सोम्मइं
सुद्धचित्त वेस वि कुलउत्ती
जिणपयपंकयमहुयर दीसहि
कण्णाजुयलु मरंतउ रक्खहि
ता कुमार पडिजंपइ चंगउ
जुत्ताजुत्तउं गुरुयणु जाणइ

कण्णाजुयलउ मरइ भडारा ।
ण जियइ एवहिं मरइ णिरुत्तउ ।
ता राएं कुमार कोक्काविउ ।
अकुलीणु वि थीरयणु लइज्जइ ।
महिणाहु वि पायगँ हम्मइं ।
म करहि सुंदर उत्तपडुत्ती ।
तुहुं कारुणवंतु मं भीसहि ।
तरुणँ तिरिच्छच्छाहिं णिरिक्खहि ।
एंतु पियाउ समप्पमि अंगउ ।
सिसु दिण्णउ पेसणु संमाणइ ।

5

10

घत्ता—ता रोमंचियए आणेप्पिणु णेहविहिण्णउ ।

पंचसुअंधिणिण धीयउ कंदप्पहो दिण्णउ ॥ ७ ॥

8

Water-sports of Nagakumara. His mother's exit to meet him, but her rival arouses the suspicions of the king against her.

दुवइ-मंगलतूरभेरिणिग्घोस बहिरिउ गयणमग्गउ ।

रइपीईउ पे वि णं कुमरिउ मणसियकरे विलंगउ ॥

अण्णहिं दिणि वरु सेविउ घरिणिहिं^३
पणइणि परिमिण वित्थारें
गयणिवसणं तणु जले ल्हिक्कावइ
पउमिणिदलजलबिंदु वि जोयंइ
का वि तरंगहिं तिवालिउ लक्खइ
काहे वि महुयर परिमलवहलहो
सुहुमु जलोल्लुं दिट्ठ णहमग्गउ
काहे वि उप्परियणु जले घोळइ
णाणामाणिणीहिं दुक्कंतिहिं

सरे पइट्टु करि विव सहुं करिणिहिं^३ ।
सलिलकील पारद्ध कुमारें ।
अडुम्मिल्लु का वि थणु दावइ ।
का वि तहिं जि हारावलि ढोयंइ ।
सारिच्छउ तहो सुहयहो अक्खइ ।
कमलु मुएवि जाइ मुहकमलहो ।
काहे वि अंबर अंगि विलग्गउ ।
पाणियल्लि व लोउ णिहालइ ।
जलजंताइं करेहिं धरंतिहिं ।

5

10

२ C चित्तउ; D also विरहाणलछित्तउ ३ E पउत्ती. ४ AB तरुणारिच्छ°; E तिरिच्छ°. ५ E °प्पिवि.
8. १ A तूरवीर; B तूरधीर. २ C व° ३ ABDE °णिण. ४ C °णु. ५ DE °वइ ६ E जलुल.

सिंचंतिहि मयरद्धउ ण्हाणिउ जोयंतिहि हियण ण जि माणिउ ।
 सरसवयणजुत्तिहि आवजिउ उप्पलताडणेण णं पुज्जिउ ।
 एत्थंतरि णारीयणसारी सिरिपुहईमहएवि भडारी ।
 गेण्हूँवि धोयइं धवलइं वत्थइं चंदणकुंकुमाइं सुपसत्थइं । 15
 सुयसमीवि आवंति विहाविय दुट्ठसवत्तिए रायहो दाविय ।

घत्ता-मंचारुदियए वज्जरिउ दिण्णसिंमारहो ।

जोवहि धरणिवइ पियघरिणि जंति घरु जारहो ॥ ८ ॥

9

King's suspicions dispelled. He, however, asks his younger wife not to allow Nagakumara to make any more rambles in the town. She defies the order.

दुवई-ता सहस त्ति वीरचूडामणि लीलाजित्तिदिग्गउ ।

सभवणपच्छिमत्थणंदणवणसरतीराउ णिग्गउ ॥

णिवडिउ जणणिहे पयजुयलुंलए दिट्ठउ रापं वुत्तु सुसल्लंए ।
 किं पई देवि महासइ णिदिय पेक्खु पेक्खु पुत्ति अहिणंदिय ।
 मायासुयइं समायइं गेहहो णिवइहे तित्ति ण पुण्णी गेहहो । 5
 गउ लहु लहुयहें घरिणिहें मंदिरु वयणु पयंपिउ रापं सुंदरु ।
 पुरवरहिडणु सुयहो असोहणु मा महु होउ अहम्मारीहणु ।
 मा महिल्लहु लगउ कामग्गहु मा मेलंतु सभवणपरिग्गहु ।
 अवहं कुमंतिमंतहयसोत्तंहो मइ धिवरीय होइ सार्यत्तहो ।
 तं अवहेरिउ बालमयच्छिण वियरउ णंदणु णयरि सइच्छिण । 10
 माणिणि जा मुज्झइ सा मुज्झउ लुडु महु तणयहो हियवउ सुज्झउ ।
 दुज्झणु जो जूरइ सो जूरउ लुडु महु सयलमणोरहं पूरउ ।
 गउ णरणाहु जाम णियणिलयहो ता मायए पुत्तहो कुलतिलयहो ।
 वयणु दिण्णु चडु सुंदर गयवरे कर्णचमरउड्ढावियमहुयरे ।
 मयणिज्झरे सिंदूरापंकिण कच्छरिच्छगलगिज्जालंकिण । 15
 देविहे तणउ वयणु आयणिणवि हिंइणसीलें भल्लउ मणिणवि ।

७ C गेहिवि.

9. १ E °ललउ. २ E °लउ; C ससल्लए. ३ C °लहं. ४ AB अवर. ५ C सुत्तहो. ६ C सीमंतहो; E सामत्तहो. ७ C °हु. ८ E कणय°.

घत्ता-आरोहणु करिवि कुमरें पयपेल्लिउं मयगलु ।

किंकरपरियरिउं णीसरिउ फुरियखग्गुज्जलु ॥ ५ ॥

10

Women of the city enamoured of Nagakumara.

दुवई—ता पुरमाणिणीहिं अवलोइउ माणिणिमाणमयमहो ।

का वि णिवित्तिं करइ णियरमणहो मणे संभरइ वम्महो ॥

का वि भणइ पिय कंठांगहणउ	करि लइ मेरउ कंठाहरणउ ।	
का वि भणइ धरि करु लइ कंकणु	हारु लेवि उरि दिज्जउ णहवणु ।	
लइ कडिसुत्तउ कडियलु माणहि	अंसैं अंसु देवैं संदाणहि ।	5
लइ केऊरु काइं बोलिज्जइ	कौमाउरहिं किं ण किर दिज्जइ ।	
का वि भणइ अहरहो रत्तत्तणु	णासउ दइय देहि मुहचुंबणु ।	
का वि भणइ लहु करि केसग्गहु	वियलउ मालइकुसुमपरिग्गहु ।	
का वि भणइ किं दीहरणेत्तइं	तुह सोहग्गहो छेउ ण पत्तइं ।	
किं महु भउंहाजुयवंकत्तणु	णउ जित्तउ तेरउ धुत्तत्तणु ।	10
हो हो किं किर थणथडुत्तणु	जेण ण जित्तउ तुह थडुत्तणु ।	
तुह गंभीरिमाण हउं भज्जमि	णाहि गहिर दरिसंति ण लज्जमि ।	

घत्ता—इय मयरद्धपण पुरवरतरुणीयणु ताविउ ।

णिवडिउ णेहवसु भउ लज्जमोहु मेह्हाविउ ॥ १० ॥

11

King discovers the effrontery and punishes the queen by the seizure of all her valuables. Nagakumara sees his mother without ornaments and learns about the wrath of the king.

दुवई--एम भमंतु मयणु अवलोइवि पिउणा चित्तिं मणे ।

मइं विणिवारिओ वि किह हिंडइ पुणरवि एउ पट्टणे ॥

महिलउ णउ मुणंति सहियत्तणु	महिलहं गुणसहाउ वंकत्तणु ।
मइं वारिउ सइं पेरिउ णंदणु	हिंडइ जुवईहुं हिययविमद्दणु ।

९ E °पिल्लिय. १० E °रियउ.

10. १ A ण वित्ति. २ CE °ठग्ग°. ३ E देवि. ४ C omits this foot. ५ E जित्तिउ.

11. १ E °इहिं; C °इहे.

एवहिं एयहो किं किर किज्जइ	उदालिप्पिणु अत्थु लइज्जइ ।	5
जासु अत्थु तहो हयवर गयवर	जासु अत्थु तहो धयवैलचामर ।	
जासु अत्थु तहो धवैलइं छत्तइं	जासु अत्थु तहो वरवाइत्तइं ।	
जासु अत्थु तहो असिवरकरणर	जासु अत्थु तहो मणिमयरहवर ।	
जासु अत्थु सो जाँइ धियरिहिं	इय चित्तिवि पेसिय सुंडीरहिं ।	
लंघियणियवइउत्तपउत्तिहे	अत्थु हराविउ सिरिमइपुत्तिहे ।	10
जिण्णवत्थपविरइयणियंसण	तणएं जणणि दिट्ठ णिब्भूसण ।	
पुच्छिय माइ काइं थिय एही	निरलंकार कुकइकह जेही ।	

प्रत्ता-अम्मए वोद्धियउ हउं णरवइणा विब्भांडिय ।

तुहुं हिंडहि भणिधि धणहरणें दंडें ताडिय ॥ ११ ॥

15

12

Nagakumara's protest. He goes to a gambling house and makes a good win. The next day the king finds his courtiers without their usual ornamentation.

दुवई-हउं हिंडंतु चोरु परयारिउ परजीवावहारओ ॥

पिसुणपयंपिण किं पिउणा किउ दविणावहारओ ॥

अहवा एउ काइं मइं उत्तउ	पहु जं करइ तं जि जाणि जुत्तउ ।	
चाइचायवज्जियजसघंटहे ^१	इय जंपिवि गउ सुंदरु टिट्ठे ^१ ।	
किं कैडित्तु णं णं गयणंगणु	किं किंत्तउ णं णं मयलंछणु ।	5
सुवराडियउ णाइं णक्खत्तइं	उड्डियाइं णाणाविहवित्तइं ।	
कुंडलरयणइं मउडविचित्तइं	कंकणहारडोरकडिसुत्तइं ।	
उट्ठिउ धूलीरउ कण्णूरें	पसरइ चमराणिलसंचारें ।	
छाइज्जइ छत्तहं पब्भारें	ठवलु ठविउ तहिं गंपि कुमारें ।	
खेल्लिवि खणखणसइं वलियहं	जित्तइं आहरणइं मंडलियहं ।	10
चाउ करतें ^२ दुक्खणिवारण	दीणइं पीणियाइं वसुधारण ।	
रयणइं बहुदीणारसुवणणइं	आणेविणुं णियजणणिहे दिण्णइं ।	

१ C एयहे. ३ E °वर°. ४ E विमलइं. ५ E जाय. ६ C °रि°. ७ C हरायउ. ८ E पुच्छी.

९ D °ज्झा°. १० E °हरणइं.

12. १ E °हिं. २ E कि°. ३ C क°. ४ D °इं. ५ C खेल्लिवि खणसइं संचलियहं. ६ E °तण.
७ CE °प्पिणु.

घत्ता-करि णउ कंकणइं दिट्ठइं णिवेण घरि मिलियहं ।

कंठि ण हारलय णउ सीसि मउड मंडलियहं ॥ १२ ॥

13

Learning from them about the skill of Nagakumara at the game of dice, he invites the prince for a game with him and loses his all to him. The prince, however, returns everything to his father but secures the release of his mother's ornaments.

दुवई-पुच्छिय पत्थिवेण के^१ तुम्हइं णियणिययं ण भूसियं ।

ता कहियं णिवेहिं णरणाहहो णायकुमारविलसियं ॥

तौसु वराडी देव चमकइ

अम्हारी आवंति णे थकइ ।

लइयउ उरमाणिणिमणहोरें

अहिणवेण जाणं जूवारें ।

धणु सयलु वि जं कणपवित्तउ

सिखिम्महो दोहित्तें जित्तउ ।

5

इउं सुणेवि णरवइ तुण्हकउ

णियकरकमलपिहियमुहु थकउ ।

अण्णहिं दिणि कोकिउ सपसापं

णियणंदणु बोलाविउ रापं ।

पुत्त जूउ भल्लारउ जाणहि

णिच्चमेव तुहुं जयसिरि माणहि ।

देवासुरहं मणोरेंहगारउ

अक्खजूउ जणमणहं पियारउ ।

मइं सहुं अज्जु सलक्खण खेलहि

देहि सारि लइ पासउ ढालहि ।

10

ता तिं तिह करेवि खणे जित्तउ

जणणदविणु णीसेसु वि हित्तउ ।

पुणु तहो केरउ तासु जि दिण्णउ

एम कवणु पालइ पडिवण्णउ ।

जं चिरु लयउ हरेवि णरिंदे

तं तणपं णियकुलणहचंदे ।

दव्वु सव्वु मेलाविउ मायेह

घरु पट्टविउ पवड्डियछायहे ।

घत्ता-महिलहं जडयणहं धणु हीणहं दीणहं दुल्लहुं ।

15

उत्तममाणुसहं गुणवंतउ माणुसु भल्लउ ॥ १३ ॥

14

Nagakumara subdues a turbulent horse. This excites the jealousy of Sridhara.

दुवई-अण्णहिं दिणि तुरंगु तहो दरिसिउ रापं हिल्लिहिल्लिहिसिरो ।

दुट्ठु अणिट्ठु सुट्ठु णिट्ठुमुहु णं कडुवयणभासिरो ॥

13. १ E किं. २ ABDE जासु. ३ E omits ण. ४ CD पुर°. ५ E मणमारें. ६ CE तं णिगु-
णिवि. ७ C °हर. ८ EBC omit this line and D gives it in the margin. ९ C

°वत्तउ. १० ABD हीणदीणजणदुल्लहु. ११ C वल्लउ; E वल्लहे.

14. १ D °हिहिसिरो. २ E वयणु भासिओ.

वकाणेषु दूषदु णं तुज्जणु	कसहो ण वच्चइ णाईं कुकंचणु ।	
अगहियकुंसु णं णट्टउ बंभणु	णरसमजणणु णाईं रविणंदणु ।	
लक्खणकरु व खद्धलंकेसउ	जवखेत्तु व जवलद्धविसेसउ ।	5
दिव्वेणिउम्भखुम्भखुरचंचलु	उरि वित्थिण्णु पवित्थरपच्छलु ।	
कयपरियत्तणु सीसविहोडणु	कडियलंतोडणु अट्टियमोडणु ।	
विहडियणिविडांसणसंतावणु	आसवारकुलभयभीसावणु ।	
एहउ बालें दमिउ तुरंगउ	तिहुअणणाहें णाई अणंगउ ।	
णं पुरिसें मणु चसणवसंगउ	तुप्पेच्छउ णं गिंभपयंगउ ।	10
सूरिपसंसिपहिं बहुभंगंहिं	आणिउ णीवंगंइ गहियंगहिं ।	

घत्ता—दमिण तुहंगवरे सिरिहरु णं कुलिसें घाइउ ।

दुकर रज्जु महु जहिं अच्छइ एहउ दाइउ ॥ १४ ॥

15

Sridhara's plot against the life of Nagakumara who is interned. In the meantime, the city is thrown into a tumult by the advent of a wild elephant.

दुवई—पहणमि जिणमि एहु कं दिवसु वि मारमि धरमि संगरे ।

इय संभरिवि तेण भडसंगहु कउ णिययमि मंदिरे ॥

ता णरणाहहो हियवउ भिण्णउ	सिरिलंपडहं णत्थि कारुण्णउ ।	
छिंदिवि करवालें दरेवैउ	पढमसुएण लहुउ मारेवैउ ।	
हुंतउ पुरउ कज्जु जो तुज्झइ	सो पच्छातावेण ण डज्झइ ।	5
इय चित्तिवि तें पुरवरु छिण्णउ	काराविउ झसकेउहे दिण्णउ ।	
तहिं णिवसइ मयरद्धउ जइयहुं	अवरु चोळ्ळु अवयरियउ तइयहुं ।	
गामहं भूयगाम उड्ढावइ	दोणामुहहं कालमुहुं दावइ ।	
णयरइं णायेंर दंतहिं घायइ	संवाहणहं बाह उप्पायइ ।	
पुरमाणव पुरैवम्मइं चूरइ	कव्वडवडवंदण मुसुमूरइ ।	10

३ AB कंठाणु. ४ AB °जसु. ५ DE दित्त. ६ E °यण. ७ C णियडा°; D °सणु. ८ CE-°क्ख°. ९ E °भि. १० E °मि°. ११ E णीउगई.

15. १ CE किउ. २ E ताडिब्बउ. ३ E मारिब्बउ. ४ E °केयहो. ५ CE णयरय. ६ C पर°; E पुरउववण चूरइ.

बहुमंडव मंडउल उच्चालइ
एम असेस देस जगडंतउ
केलासहो होंतउ जणपउरहो

खडयासीखेडय उहालइ ।
भंडणलीलकील पयडंतउ ।
आयउ वणकरिंदु कणयउरहो ।

घत्ता—जिह महु मुहरुहहो तिह पयहु किं धवलत्तणु ।

भंजइ मंदिरइं करइ व करिंदु पिसुणत्तणु ॥ १५ ॥

15

16

Sridhara's attempt to ward off the elephant and his discomfiture. Nagakumara asks for a commission from the king.

दुवई—दुद्धरु दाणवंतु णो संकइ उवलसपहिं ताडिओ ।

णेच्छंतहं पि देइ सो चप्पिवि मणुयहं रयणकोडिओ ॥

आराफुरियदंडमंडियकरु
सधउ सहरिकरि सरहु सकिंकरु
णं तारायणेण गिरिमंदरु
गय गयदंतमुसलदलवट्टिय
तुरय तालवट्टे संघट्टिय
धीर वि णर णट्ठा रणे णायहो
सिरिहरु पाण लपवि पलाणउ
णिवघरिणिहिं कंदिउ कलुणुल्लउ
भीसणु णरतणु कडियवसरसु
अप्पं परिद्वयउ सयलु वि जणु
ता पत्थंतरि साहंकारे

तहिं अवसरि सहं धायउ सिरिहरु ।
वेढिउ सेण्णे चउदिसु कुंजरु ।
तेण णरिंदहो^३ लायउ भयजरु ।
लालाविंडि विहाट्टिय लोट्टिय ।
भडथड पयणहहय णिव्वट्टिय ।
जलहितरंग णांइ गिरिरायहो ।
अंकुसु धरिवि समुट्टिउ राणउ ।
को रक्खइ पवहिं कडउल्लउ ।
हत्थि ण होई माइ जमरक्खसु ।
हा हा कहिं जीविउ कहिं किर धणु ।
पेसणु मग्गिउ णायकुमारें ।

5

10

घत्ता—भो भो पुहवई पोमाणं पोमिणिणेसर ।

दे आपसु महु हउं धरंमि पीलु परमेसर ॥ १६ ॥

15

७ D मंडल्लउ चालइ. ८ D °लु°.

16. १ ABE णेच्छंतइ. २ E °चंदिरु. ३ CE °हं. ४ E पणयह°. ५ E णाय. ६ E कलणुल्लउ,
७ CE पुहवई. ८ E पउ°. ९ C जिणमि.

Nagakumara subdues the ferocious elephant.

दुवई—ता जणणेण तणउ मोकल्लिउ गिरु सहरिसु पधाइउ ।

तेण गिरिद्धौउरयपिंजरु वणकुंजरु पलोइउ ॥

मयजलमिलियधुलियचलमहुयरु

सँवणपवणहयगयणहणहयरु ।

चरणधिवणभरवियलियधरयलु

णियबलतुलियपडियैपडिमयगलु ।

गलरवतसियरसियदिसिगयउलु

दसणकिरणधवलियमहिणहर्यलु ।

पँरबलकुलकलयलहं अभीयरु

दसदिसिवहवियलियहिमसीयरु ।

णरवरतरुपरिमलपसरियकरु

करिवरसहससमरभरधुरधरु ।

असरिसु विसमरोसु धाइउ करि

सुंदरु भिडिउ तासु णं केसरि ।

वंचइ मिलइ वलइ उल्लंघइ

खाणि सासि जेम हत्यु आसंघइ ।

करि वेढिउ उव्वेढिवि गच्छइ

चउचरणंतरे लिहक्किवि अच्छइ ।

पुरउ पधावइ पुणु तणु दावइ

वंसारुढउ पुत्तु व भावइ ।

कुंभे परिट्टिउ णाइं सणिच्छरु

कण्णालगउ सोहइ णवर्वरु ।

बलवंतउ जगे वरकरिणा हिउ

णियभुयदंडहिं जुज्झिवि साहिउ ।

तिक्खहिं दंतगहिं णउ पेळइ

थिउ णिण्फंदु गँइंदु ण चळइ ।

घत्ता—गोविंदे तुलिउ गोवद्धणु णं जयकारणु ।

जित्तउ तेण गउ णं पुष्पक्यंत दिसिवारणु ॥ १७ ॥

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिए णण्णणामंकिए महाकइपुष्पक्यंतविरइए महाकव्वे

दिग्भवतुरंगनीलगिरिकरिपसाहणं णाम तइउ परिच्छेउ समत्तो ॥

॥ संधि ॥ ३ ॥

17. १ ABD °विउ. २ CE °काउ. ३ C °इयउ. ४ E omits this and the following three feet. ५ C दलिय. ६ D °उलु. ७ ABCE omit this foot. ८ E °करु. ९ E गयंदु.

IV

1

Jayavarma, the king of Northern Mathura, his queen Jayavati and two sons Vyala and Mahavyala Arrival of a sage and the king's visit to him.

साहेष्पिणु वरकरि अघरु वि सो हरि पुरणरणियरपलोइउ ।

तणएण स तायहो कयमुहरायहो पय पणवेष्पिणु ढोइउ ॥ भुवकं ॥

दुवई—भणियं पत्थिवेण लइ हरि करि दिट्ठं पुत्त पेसणं ।

जं जं चारु किं पि महु मंदिरि तं तं तुह विहूसणं ॥

सो वरतुरंगु सो भद्दंति	गेण्हिवि गउ णियपुरु सहुं समंति ।	5
तहिं णिवसइ सिरि भुंजंतु जाम	अण्णेक्कु कहंतरु होई ताम ।	
उत्तरमहुरहें जयवम्मु राउ	जयवइकंतापरिमट्टकाउ ।	
तहो वालमहावालंक पुत्त	विण्णाणजुत्त संगामधुत्त ।	
पुरवरकवाडणिहवियडवच्छ	थिरफलिहवाहु आयंबिरच्छ ।	
कोडिभडपयडपडिभडकयंत	परबलजलघंघल बलमंहत ।	10
कुलधवलधुरंधर जयसिरीह	णं दोण्णि काल णं दोण्णि सीह ।	
णं दोण्णि सूर णं दोण्णि चंद	णं दोण्णि वि सुरतरु दोण्णि इंद ।	
तहो एकहो दीसइ भालि णयणु	अण्णेक्कु वि रूवें णाई मयणु ।	
ता उववाणि संठिउ णिरहु णग्गु	संदरिसियपंचायारमग्गु ।	
मुणिवरु तवसिरिभूसियसरीरु	संजमधरु धरंधरणियैलधीरु ।	15

घत्ता—जयदुंदुहिसइ परमाणं सूरणरविसहरणंदियउ ।

राएण सुइत्तहिं पुत्तकलत्तहिं सहुं जाइवि रिसि वंदियउ ॥ १ ॥

2

Discourse of the sage upon householder's Dharma.

दुवई—ता मुणिवयणकुहरपरिवियलिय धम्मामयतरंगिणी ।

घणघणपावपंकपक्खालणगुणणिम्मलकयावणी ॥

1. १ D हुवउ. २ DE वयधर°. ३ D णियम°.

सो मुणिवरिंदु परमत्यभासि
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ णरवरेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ णयसिरेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ मलहरेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ णिरु वुहेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ णिग्गहेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ दिढवण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ सज्जणेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ णायण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ गुरुकमेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ सिक्खण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ वुज्झिरेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ झाइएण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ तवसेहेण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ सारण
 घरधम्मु धरिज्जइ दंसणेण

घरधम्मु कहइ गुणरयणरासि ।
 णिच्चं तसजीवदयावरेण ।
 अणलियमहुक्खरभासिरेण ।
 परदैविणहरणकुंचियकरेण ।
 वीरै^३ परघरिणपरंमुहेण ।
 लोहँस्य पमाणपरिग्गहेण ।
 भोज्जेणाणत्थमिणं कएण ।
 महुमासमज्जपरिवज्जणेण ।
 उज्झियपंचुंबरसायण ।
 कयमेरें दिसविदिसागमेण ।
 पाविट्टजीवउप्पेक्खण ।
 घणयालि किं पि गमणुज्झिरेण ।
 जिणपडिभिबें सामाइएण ।
 पव्वेसु वि विरइयपोसहेण ।
 विहिदोइयपत्ताहारण ।
 सुद्धें सुविहियसण्णासणेण ।

10

15

घत्ता—जो मइरा चक्खइ आमिसु भक्खइ कुगुरुकुदेवहं लग्गइ ।
 सो माणंउ णट्टउ पहपब्भट्टउ पावइ भीसणदुग्गइ ॥ २ ॥

20

3

Religious discourse (continues).

दुवई—कुसुइ कुसीलु कुतवसिहिं रत्तउ तं जाणसु कुवत्तयं ।
 होइ अवत्तयं पि सम्मत्तपवित्तवणहिं चत्तयं ॥

वज्जइ कुदिट्ठिगुणकित्तणाइं
 णउ संककंखविदिगिंछ करइ
 मुक्कउ दुविहेण वि संजमेण

लोइयवेइयमूढत्तणाइं ।
 सम्माइट्ठिउ समत्तु धरइ ।
 तं अहमु पत्तु जाणहि कमेण ।

5

2. १ BDE रहज्जइ. २ E दव्व. ३ E धीरें. ४ C लेह्वरस. ५ ABD दस. ६ E माणुसु.

3. १ E कुणइ.

मज्झिमु सावयचारित्तएण
दिण्णउ अवत्ते सुण्णउ जि जाइ
तिविहेण पत्तदाणेण भोउ
दायारउ पुणु णवगुणविसिट्ठुं
उच्चासणु दिज्जइ तहो णरेण
पयजलु वंदिज्जइ आयरेण
मणवयणें काणं सुद्धएण
जें दिण्णु दाणु तहो होइ पुण्णु

उत्तमु सुद्धें रयणत्तएण ।
कुच्छिउ कुपत्ते फलु किं पि होइ ।
तिविहु जि पावइ भुअणगलि लोउ ।
पडिगाहिज्जइ रिसि घरे पइट्ठु ।
पुणु पयपक्खालणु णियकरेण ।
अंविज्जइ पणविज्जइ सिरेण ।
आहारेण वि णिलुद्धएण ।
इयरहो पुणु दिण्णउ अडइरुण्णु ।

10

घत्ता—असणुलउ णिवसणु देहविहूसणु गोमहिसिउलुं भूमिभवणु ।

काणीणहं दीणहं सिरिपरिहीणहं दिज्जइ कारुण्णेण धणु ॥ ३ ॥

15

4

Discourse on ascetic-duties.

दुवई—कीरइ परमभत्ति गुणगणहरे कारुणं पि दुत्थिए ।

पंगुलकुंटमंटवहिरंधयरोयविसायमंथिए ॥

अवहेरहि मणि मगंतु चोरु
कुत्थियणरपोसणु कोससोसु
अणगारधम्मु गयमयणरंगु
अणगारधम्मु तवसिरिसंमिद्ध
अणगारधम्मु णिम्महियमाणु
अणगारधम्मु वोसट्ठदेहु
अणगारधम्मु तवजलणतत्तु
अणगारधम्मु चम्मट्टिसेसु
अणगारधम्मु सिलभूमिसयणु
अणगारधम्मु सुद्धंतरंगु

पारद्धिउ अवरु वि दुरियघोरु ।
इहभवि परभवि तं करइ दोसु ।
गिरिकंदरमंदिरु मुक्कसंगु ।
पुरि घरि देसंतरि अपडिबद्ध ।
अरिवरि बंधवि धणि तणि समाणु ।
परिचत्तकलत्तसपुत्तणेहु ।
णिव्वियडपिंडकवलणपयत्तु ।
णिलुक्ककेसु जगि भीमवेसु ।
मलपडललिच्चु दरपिहियणयणु ।
थलगउं जिह कच्छउ कुंचियंगु ।

10

२. E रयणु°. ३. C कुवत्ते. ४. ABCE विसुद्ध. ५. ABCE omit this foot but D adds it in the margin. ६. E° सिउउलु. ७. C काणीणहुं दीणहो; D omits दीणहं.

८. E° हुं.

4. १ E मंटल्लबहिरं°. २ E° सिरिण पिद्ध. ३ MSS° गय.

घत्ता—परसिरिहरु सिरिहरु हलहरु जिणवरु भरहसरिसु णरु चक्कवइ ।
अणयारहो धम्मं गलियकुक्कम्मं माणुसु देविदु वि हवइ ॥ ४ ॥

5

Jayavarma questions the sage regarding the fate of his two sons, and on being told that they were destined to serve somebody, he became disgusted with the world

दुवई—सावयवयहलेण सोलहमए सुहलियसुकयसाहिणो^१ ।

सहसारग्गे सग्गे सम्मत्ते होंति णरिंद देहिणो ॥

ता पभणइ पडु भो जित्तकाम	महु गंदण विणिण वि विजयकाम ।	
महि भुंजिहिंति किं वाहरत्तु	भिच्चत्तु परहो सच्चाहरत्तु ।	
करिहिंति भणसु भवियव्वु धीर	पयपणयलोय सुविसुद्धवीर ।	5
भासइ गुरु जाणियजीवजाइ	तइयच्छि जेण दिट्ठेण जाइ ।	
सो होसइ जेट्ठहो सामिसालु	कंदप्पु पवट्ठियसामिसालु ।	
रूवालोयणं अच्चंतं जाए	इच्छंतु वि इच्छिज्जइ ण जाए ।	
सा कण्ण जासु सुयसयलसुयहो	धरु पइसइ पइ सो लहुयसुयहो ।	
तं णिसुणिवि णिवहियवउ विरत्तु	जहिं ए करंति परकिंकरत्तु ।	10
तहिं सव्वइ दिव्वइ लक्खणाइं	हउं मण्णमि सरवणलक्खणाइं ।	
डज्झउ संसारु महामुणीस	भयवंत णाणचिंतामणीस ।	

घत्ता—किं किज्जइ रज्जे गलियसयंज्जे महु एवहिं जिणवरु सरणु ।

भो तिहुयणसारा मयणवियारा देहि भडारा तवयरणु ॥ ५ ॥

6

Jayavarma becomes an ascetic. His sons hear about the princess of Pataliputra. They go there and she falls in love with the younger brother.

दुवई—ढोइवि रायलच्छि णियतणयहो भुअणंबुरुहणेसरो ।

लइय जिणिंददिकख जयवम्मं पणवेप्पिणु जिणेसरो ॥

जिह णरणाहें णिम्लमईए	तिह वउ पडिर्वण्णउ जयमईए ।	
गए पियरि भाय सिरि अणुहवंत	विणिण वि महुरहिं थिय बलमहंत ।	
सरणलिणपुलिणपेक्खंतखयरे	ता एत्तहे पाडलिउत्तणयरे ।	5

४ D पडि°; E परि°. ५ ABC E omit सिरिहरु.

5. १ C साहणे. २ CE रूवालोयणे; ३ C अच्चंतं. ४ E° सुहहो. ५ C सयलें; D सकज्जे; E सइज्जे.

6. १ CE मुणिंद. २ E° मण्णउ. ३ C° वईए.

सिरिवम्मराउ णं मयणलील	णं मयणहो केरी बाणकील ।	
भोइणि णामेण वसंतमाल	णियकेसकंतिणिज्जियतमालं ।	
तहे गणियासुंदरि णाम धीय	रूवेण रंभ सीलेण सीय ।	
तहे पुरिसु ण रुच्चइ जइ वि रामु	पच्चक्खु जइ वि सयमेव कामु ।	
तं वयणु सुणेप्पिणु भायरेहिं	दोहिं मि कण्णागहणायरेहिं ।	10
संभासिउ पोसिउ गाढुं पणउ	पियवम्महो मंतिहे तणउ पणुं ।	
राईसंवयणु राईवणयणु	णियरज्जे परिट्ठिउ दुट्ठवयणु ।	
सुरहरसिहरग्गणिसण्णसुरहो	गय विणिण वि बंधव कुसुमपुरहो ।	
बिणिण वि वसंतमालासुआप	अवलोइय णवकिसलयभुआप ।	
मणि झत्ति पइट्ठउ लहु जुवाणु	णं कामविसज्जिउ कुसुमवाणु ।	15

घत्ता—जोयंतिहे^४ णंरवरु सुरकरिकरकर हियवउ अंगुलसियउ ।

मुहससहरपहंहरु उण्हु सुदीहरु मिगणयणइं णीससियउ ॥ ६ ॥

7

Ganikasundari married the younger brother, and another princess, Surasundari, the elder. Kusumapura is invaded by Aridamana, the Gauda king.

दुवई—इंगियणाणकुसलललियंगिहिं^१ जाणिवि चित्तचोरैओ ।

विण्णंविंयं णिवस्स परमेसर पवरवरावयारओ ॥

जाइवि जोइउ णरु णरहं सीहु	मुक्कउ कण्णए णीसासु दीहु ।	
बिणिण वि जण सयणिच्छियसिवेण	हक्कारिय तां तें पत्थिवेण ।	
अवलोइय बुज्झिय गुरुपयाव	कुलजाइसुद्धगंभीरभावि ।	5
महएविहे केरी सुय सलग्ग	सुरसुंदरि णामें गुणमहग्ग ।	
जेट्ठहो दिण्णी णिव्वूढमाण	लक्खणगुणगणमणिमयणिहाण ।	
जा विरहवेयसंतावझीणं	जा पुरिसपरिक्खाविहिपवीण ।	
जा लद्धहिययणिन्वाणठाण	सा कण्ण कणिट्ठहो रइसमाण ।	
जायइ विवाहि कइचयदिणेहिं	गज्जंतगंइंदहिं भीसणेहिं ।	10

४ E omits this foot. ५ E गाढ°. ६ CE तणउ. ७ E राईव°. ८ E° रयणु.

९ E °तहें. १० CE णववरु. ११ D संगु°. १२ E पइ°.

7. १ ABD ललियंगहिं. २ ABCE चित्तचारउ. ३ C विणिणविंयं. ४ CE जोयउ. ५ C णिञ्चिय.

६ C तालें. ७ C पुच्छिय. ८ ABCE °राव. ९ BD संतावरीण; E संतासझीण. १० E गयंदहिं.

पडिवक्खरइयकडमइणेहिं धुयधवलधयावलिसंदणेहिं ।
 हिलिहिलिहिलंतहयवरथडेहिं हणुहणुभणंतदूसहभडेहिं ।
 गीरुयारें गीउडणरेसरेण पणवियधणुगुणसंधियसरेण ।
 वीरें विजयाउरु धाइपण अरिदमणें दुट्टें दाइपण ।

घत्ता—कुसुमउरु गिरुद्धउ जममुहे छुद्धउ णरवरकोतहिं घट्टियउं । 15
 हरहिमकणकतिहिं मयगलदंतिहिं पेह्लिवि कोट्टुं पलोट्टियउ ॥ ७ ॥

8

The princess is alarmed at the danger to the life of her father. Her husband prepares to meet the situation.

दुवई—ता भीपण तेण सिरिवम्मैं दिण्णं रिउहे कंचणं ।
 भणिउ गिहीणु वयणु छलु छंडिउ जाहि म डंहहि पट्टणं ॥

णउ ताई तासु सुईवहे थियाइं खलु णायणइ पियजंपियाइं ।
 पभणइ मारमि जइ सुरहं सरणु पइसरहि तो वि तुह दुक्कें मरणु ।
 इय पिसुणिउ गिसुणिउ बालियाए कयलीकंदलसोमालियाए । 5
 पिर्यंपलयासंकिरें रुवइ जाम वरइत्तंसहोयर पत्तु ताम ।
 तैं भणिउ भदि भणु रुवहि काइं भणु हियउल्लइं दुक्खाइं जाइं ।
 दुहमइलियमुहमयलंछणाए ताँ बोल्लिउ उम्मणदुम्मणाए ।
 दाईजें भंडणे भमियतुरए महु जणणु हणेव्वउ अज्जु परए ।
 पियवयणें दाणें णोवसंतु ता कुइउ वीरु रिउकुलकयंतु । 10
 तहिं अवसरि ज्ञात्ति पराइपण गुरु भायरु पुच्छिउ भाइपण ।
 किं कुद्धउ दीसहि तंबणयणु डसियाहरु फुरिउट्टउंडवयणु ।
 उद्धुर्यंकेसरु सीडु व करालु तं गिसुणिवि पडिजंपियउ वालु ।
 णायण्णंहि किं^{११} दाइज्ज चंडु सासुरयहो आयउं वेरिचंडुं ।
 सज्जणखयभयअसहंतियाहे णालोयहि वण्ण रुयंतियाहे । 15

११ AD गुरयारें, १२ AB गउर, १३ E णरकरकुंतिहिं घडियउ, १४ D कोट्टु.

8. १ AB रहहि, २ CE सुइपहि, ३ ABCD दुक्क, ४ CE पिउ, ५ E संकर, ६ E वरयत्तु, ७ E तो, ८ E दाइज्जए भंडाणि, ९ E उट्टिउर, १० ABD उद्धुव, ११ E णाइणहि, १२ C कं, १३ C आइउ, १४ E वइरि.

घत्ता—णियकंतहे णेत्तइं णं सयवत्तइं ओसाजललवसित्तइं ।

हउं जाइवि भंडमि भंडसिरि खंडमि रंडमि रिउहे कलत्तइं ॥ ८ ॥

9

Ambassy of peace and the insolence of the enemy.

दुवई—ता भणियं भडेण तुह जयजसु ससियरपसरु महुरणं ।

मइं किंकरे घरम्मि संते वि हु किं तुहुं धरहि पहरणं ॥

ता तेण भणिउ दीहाउ होहि

मोकल्लिओ सि घरवीर जाहि ।

रणरंगि जिणेज्जसु रिउसयाइं

पणवेप्पिणु गउ णियपहुपयाइं ।

अरिदमंणु गंपि तें भणिउ एम

तुहुं पत्थिवं रूसहि कहसु केम ।

5

सिरिवम्मं हउं पट्टविउ दूउ

रिउ जंपइ खलासिरंसूलभूउ ।

गहिणण दविणपम्भारणण

सीसं सिरिवम्महो केरणण ।

विष्फुरियरणकुंडलधरेण

अपणामें खंडियतुहसिरेण ।

मरु कवणु दूउ किर कवणु राउ

सव्वहं पाडमि जमदंडघाउ ।

णीसारहु मारहु पिसुणुं धिट्ठु

सरसुत्तियारु पाविट्ठु दुट्ठु ।

10

तं णिसुणिवि णरु दट्ठोदुरुट्ठु

णं कंसमहाहवे देउ विट्ठु ।

खुईं सहुं किं पियजंपिणण

सत्तच्चिहं किं धित्तं धिणण ।

घत्ता—दुव्वयणणिवायहिं पहरणपार्यहिं पसमिज्जइ खलु वड्डियउ ।

इय भणिवि सदप्पे भुयमाहप्पे वारणखंभु णियड्डियउ ॥

15

10

The battle.

दुवई—णं पज्जलिउ पलयकालाणलु संगरि तोसियच्छरो ।

णं धुयकेसरोहु पंचाणणु णं खयदिणसणिच्छरो^१ ॥

उद्धवंतु बहुमच्छरो भडो

हत्थिखंभहत्यो महामडो ।

चरणचारैचालियधरायलो

घाइओ भुयातुलियमयगलो ।

ता कयं तेहि तेण दारुणं

परियलंतवणरुहिरसारुणं ।

5

9. १ D किंकरवरम्मि. २ E अरिदवणु. ३ E रूसहि पत्थिव. ४ E सिरि. ५ C पिसुण. ६ E पाविट्ठु.

७ C omits this foot. ८ AB सीई. ९ A वायहिं; E घायहिं.

10. १ ABD खयदिणमणिसणिच्छरो. २ B उद्धवंसु. ३ E चाल.

मलियदलियपडिखलियसंदणं	णिविडगयघडावीढमहणं ।	
सुहडगोदेलुहामकलयलं	घारणीयलुलियंतचुंभलं ।	
रत्तमत्तवेयालविंभलं	कुडियपडियपडुं पडहमहलं ।	
गरुयपहरभरदमियदुद्धमं	दुग्गमं वसावारिकहमं ।	
विविहजाणजंपाणभंजणं	तियसकामिणीचित्तरंजणं ।	10
मिलियघुलियदसदिसिविहंगयं	चुण्णचुण्णचूरियतुरंगयं ।	
णिवडियाहरणरयणभासुरं	गयणमंडलागयसुरासुरं ।	
महिणिहित्तसियछत्तचामरं	तुंडमुंडभेरुंडभामिरं ।	
वडिरिमाणिणीहिययजूरणं	उद्धवद्धचलविंधलूरणं ।	
रक्खसीमणाणंदपूरणं	विसमवीरमुसुमूरणं रणं ।	15

घत्ता—करिखंभविहत्थउ हणणसमत्थउ पहरइ वालसहोयर ।

णं तुलियगयासणि भडचूडामाणि कुरुवालि भमइ विओयर ॥ १० ॥

11

Aridamana is captured and handed over to Srivarma by the younger brother.

दुवई—ता सेणं दिसासु विगयं सभयं विलुलंतकोतलं ।

णं तियसिंदविंदकंदावणे रावणे कुद्धे सुरबलं ॥

अरिदमेणु पथायउ साहिमाणु	हणु हणु भणंतु कडुवि ^१ किवाणु ।	
ता गणियासुंदरिमणहरेण	जयसिरिहरेण पसरियकरेण ।	
णं ^१ कम्मं जीउ सदोसंभरिउ	रसवाइएण रसु जेम धरिउ ।	5
वद्धउ णं कइणा कव्वभाउ	णिउ घरहो गउडरायाहिराउ ।	
अरिणरवहुकरकंकणहरेण	दक्खालिउ ससुरहो सुंदरेण ।	
किण्णरकरवीणागीयणामं	ओलग्गइ पइं दाइल्लु माम ।	
ता तेण पलोइउ बाहुसीसुं	हउं एवहिं महिमंडलि महीसु ।	
पइं जेहउ जसु घरे सयणरयणु	आसंकइ इंदु वि सहसणयणु ।	10
एवहिं महु जगि पडिमलु णत्थि	भडकालदूउ गयगंधहत्थि ।	
तुहुं ^१ पंक्कु जि असहायहो सहाउ	पुणु णविवि भाउणा दिदु भाउ ।	

४ C गुंदलु ० ५ E नीत, ६ E कुडिय, ७ E पड, ८ E निहत्त, ९ A जूरयं.

11. १ C कुंतलं, २ ABD रिउबलं, ३ E अरिदवणु, ४ E कडुविय, ५ E गिय, ६ ABCE सदोसु.

७ C गीयमाणु; D गीयमाण, ८ AE दाइज्ज, ९ E पलोयउ, १० CD बाहुभीसु, ११ C एमहिं.

१२ C इक्क.

घत्ता—अण्णहिं दिणि जिट्ठे दिट्ठसइट्ठे पुच्छिउ भाउं कणिट्ठउ ।

तुहुं सहुं णियघरिणिणं णं करि करिणिणं इह णिवसहि संतुट्ठउ ॥ ११ ॥

12

Vyala goes to Kanakapura and loses his third eye at the sight of Nagakumara.

दुवई—हउं जाहीमि णवर णरसुंदर कणयउरं घरुज्जलं ।

णायकुमारवीरगुणगायणैगणसंगीयमंगलं ॥

चाएण जेण दीणंतु विहिउ

जसु जेण दिसाकरिकुंभि णिहिउ ।

वइरंतुं खग्गु भुअणंतुं णाणु

जसु केरउ सुम्मइं जगि पहाणु ।

सोहग्गु वि वण्णिज्जइ गुणीहिं

कामिणिमाणंतु सुकामिणीहिं ।

5

जो रूवे अण्णु जि विहिविवेउ

जो संपइ भण्णइ कामएउ ।

सो गंपि णिहालमि रायउत्तु

इय पुच्छिधि गउ सहसा तिणेत्तु ।

महि विहरमाणु कणयउर पत्तु

जोयउ जणेण सयवत्तवत्तु ।

जणु जोयइ जंपइ चोळु करइ

ण कवालु धरइ ण तिसूलु धरइ ।

णउ विसहर कंकणु णउ बलहु

अवईण्णउ तिणयणु णयरि रुहु ।

10

करि चरणंगुट्ठे चोयमाणु

तहिं अवसरे पिउपुरे पइसमाणु ।

दिट्ठउ विसमच्छे पंचवाणु

जणु णट्ठउ पहिउ ण मुयइ ठाणु ।

ओसारिवि मयमत्तउ मयंगु

रुद्धे पहेण चट्ठिउ अणंगु ।

अवलोयणेण संजणिय तुट्ठि

तहिं दोहि मि हई इक्क दिट्ठि ।

घत्ता—तइयच्छि पणट्ठउ लोयहिं दिट्ठउ भणिउ मयणु जोयंतहो ।

15

तहुं तिज्जउ लोयणु चोळुकोयणु पत्तउ पासि कयंतहो ॥ १२ ॥

13

Recollecting the prophesy of the sage he took up service with Nagakumara.

दुवई—ता णियणयणजुयलु करजुयलें ढंकिवि तेण जोइयं ।

पुरवरु सुरहरेहिं सोहंतु महंतु वि णावलौइयं ॥

१३ ABCD भाइ. १४ ABD वणकरिणिणं.

12. १ E रयणउरं. २ E कुमारवीर. ३ D गायणु. ४ E वइरत्तु. ५ E भुवणत्त. ६ E सयवत्तु.

७ D कंठि. ८ E अवयण्णउ. ९ AB चरणंगुट्ठे, E चरणंगुट्ठहिं. १० CE तुहु.

13 १ ABCD जोइउ or जोइओ. २ E सुहहरोह. ३ ABCD लोइउ or लोइओ.

भालयलणयणसंधारयारु	चित्तिउ संजमधरवयणु चारु ।	
गर्यदप्ये करिकरदीहबाहु	जयकारिउ जायवि गिययणाहु ।	
कुमरेण भणिउ णट्टासणिल्लु	परबलबलहरु णरवरु णवल्लु ।	5
पंथहो णोसरियउ णियँवि णाउ	अम्हारिसु को वि महाणुभाउ ।	
करि धरमि णवर विणिबद्धणेहु	णिसुणमि किं बोल्लइ धीरु एहु ।	
ता दुक्कु सुहडु णयविणयसंगु	कुंजरपयणहपडिबिंबियंगु ।	
सव्वंगु णविउ परमेसरासु	पभणिउ तुहुं पहु हउं तुज्झ दासु ।	
लोयणणासेण वियाणिओ सि	ता भणइ मारु महु बंधु होसि ।	10
ए एहि बप्प चडु गयवरिदि	कण्णाणिलघोलिरभमरविदि ।	
संभासिउ तोसिउ साहिमाणु	करिवरिर्वलंगु णं उयए भाणु ।	

घत्ता—णिउं सुंदरु णियपुरु पहु अंतेउरु जहिं पइट्टु कामाउरु ।

तहिं भडु ण विसज्जिउ कलिमलवज्जिउ थिउ दुवारि णं गिरिवरु ॥ १३ ॥

14

Warriors of Sridhara, sent to kill Nagakumara, are challenged at the door by Vyala.

दुवई—ता कहियं चरेण भो सिरिहर लहु पट्टवहि किंकरा ।

जे लग्गंति दंतिदंतग्गहिं जे परणरखयंकरा ॥

अच्छइ दाइउ विससिहिसमाणु	इक्कु जि रइमंदिरि कीलमाणु ।	
जइ अज्जु ण हम्मइ मच्छरिल्लु	तो पच्छइ देसइ दुक्खसल्लु ।	
ता पेसियाइं परिचत्तभयइं	पक्कलपाइक्कइं पंचसयइं ।	5
उद्धाइयाइं डसियाहराइं	आवंतइं असिवरफरकराइं ।	
जयवइपुत्ते दिट्ठाइं ताइं	अच्चंतकोवभावंगैयाइं ।	
राणि दाणि माणि पालियल्लेण	पुच्छिउ पडिहारु महाबलेण ।	
घरु पइसरंति ए कासु भिच्च	दीसंति सूर संगरि दइच्च ।	
ता कहिउ तेण पडिक्खदास	हणु हणु बंधवजणपूरियास ।	10
तं आयणिवि पडिभडणिसुंभु	उम्मूलिउ तेण गइंदेखंभु ।	
संपत्तसुहईं अभिडइ सुहडु	संभेडु जणिउ घण्हणणणिविडु ।	

४ CE सारु. ५ C कंदप्ये. ६ C कारमि. ७ E गियवि. ८ D विलंगु. ९ ABDE गिय.

14. १ E दायउ. २ AB वरवत्त; C वरवत्त. ३ C पाइक्कइं; E पायक्कहिं. ४ E भावंतयाइं. ५ E गयंद. ६ A सुहडु. ७ E दाणहण°.

घत्ता—आलगाइ वगाइ रंगाइ णिगाइ पहरइ वारइ थंभइ ।

वेढिउ चउपासहिं भडहिं सरोसहिं जयवइपुत्तु वियंभइ ॥ १४ ॥

15

Vyala kills all the warriors. Nagakumara is advised by his father to leave the country in order to avoid a fratricidal war. He obeys and goes to Mathura with his retinue.

दुवई—पेल्लइ दलई मँलइ उल्लइ महाणरु घायवेवियं ।

कडुइ धरइ सरइ पच्चारइ चूरिवि हरइ जीवियं ॥

रिउकिंकराइं खंभे हयाइं

अंगाइं दिसावलि णं कयाइं ।

खगाइं पडिखैडियइं खणखणंति

कुंतइं भज्जंतइं कसमसंति ।

अंतइं णिगांतइं चलचलंति

लोहियइं झरंतइं सलसलंति ।

चम्मइं लंबंतइं ललललंति

हँडुइं मोडंतइं कडयडंति ।

रुंडइं धावंतइं दडयडंति

मुंडइं णिवडंतइं हुंकरंति ।

डाइणिवेर्यालइं किलकिलंति

इय रिउकिंकर हय सयल जाम

णीसरियउ णायकुमारु ताम ।

संजायउ कोलाहलु गहीरु

रणु जित्तउ पणविउ पडुहे वीरु ।

जा रुसिवि वइरिहे उवरि चलिउं

ता मंति णयंधरु तहिं जि मिलिउ ।

तैं भणिउ कामु तुह कंहहि ताउ

महिमंडलि होसहि तुहुं जि राउ ।

कुलकलहें कहिं णीसरिवि जाहि

हक्कारिउ पुणंरवि कहिमि पहि ।

ता कुमरें रक्खिय गुरुहुं छाये

आवंति णिवारिय णिययमाय ।

घत्ता—सहुं तेण सवालें भिच्चें वालें सहुं सेणें रंजियसुरे ।

जाइवि थिउ वम्महु परणरदुम्महु पुण्फयंतु महुराउरे ॥ १५ ॥

15

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिण् णण्णणामंकिण् महाकइपुण्फयंतविरइण् महाकव्वे
वालवीरलंभो णाम चउत्थो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ।

॥ संधि ॥ ४ ॥

८ CE हंभइ.

15. १ E दलमलइ. २ B मिलइ. ३ CE पडिखलियइ.

४ C चलचलंति. ५ E कंडइ. ६ ABE वेतालइ. ७ E चडिउ, ८ E भणिउ. ९C पुण.

V

1

Nagakamara's camp outside Mathura. His visit to the town causes a thrill among the courtezans, one of whom Devadatta makes bold to invite him.

ता महुर्हे वाहिरे थिउ सिमिरु सोहंतु पंचवणेहि णिरु ।
पडमंडवदूससमग्घविउ णं धरणिहे मंडणु णिम्मविउ ॥ ध्रुवकं ॥

फलदलजलतणकट्टसमग्गए	महियले णिरुए हयउवसग्गए ।	
वालें सेणाणाहें थवियउ	परियणु णिरवसेसु संथवियउ ।	
सहुं कडउल्लें थक्कउ साहणु	पुरु जोयहुं वम्महु सुपसाहणु ।	5
गउ सिंधुरवरखंधारूढउ	कइवयकिंकरजसपरिरूढउ ।	
वेसावाडें झत्ति पइट्टउ	मयरकेउ पुरवेसहिं दिट्टउ ।	
का वि वेस चितइ गयसुण्णा	ए थण एयहो णहहिं ण भिण्णा ।	
का वि वेस चितइ किं वड्डिय	णीलालय ए एण ण कड्डिय ।	
का वि वेस चितइ किं हारें	कंटु ण छिण्णउ एण कुमारें ।	10
का वि वेस अहरग्गु समप्पइ	झिज्जइ खिज्जइ तप्पइ कंप्पइ ।	
का वि वेस रइसलिलें सिंचिय	वेवइ वलइ घुलइ रोमंचिय ।	

यत्ता—ता वीणाकलरवभासिणिए देवदत्तए रायविलासिणिए ।

हियउल्लए कामदेउ ठविउ कयपंजलिहत्थें विण्णविउ ॥ १ ॥

2

Nagakumara accepts her hospitality. He learns from her about the confinement of the princess of Kanyakubja by the ruler of Mathura.

परमेसर कारुणु वियण्णहि जिह मणु तिह घरपंगणु चप्पहि ।
तं णिसुणिवि उवयरियउ तेत्तहे तं तहे रमणिहे मंदिरु जेत्तहे ।

1. १ CE फलजलतिणकणकट्टसमग्गए. २ AB वाडउ; E वाडए.

2. १ C णियच्छहि. २ E पंगुणु.

भासणु दिण्णु गिसण्णउ रयणिहिं
 भोयणु भुत्तउ मत्ताजुत्तउ
 कामे कामिणि भणिय हसेप्पिणु
 अज्ज वि मइं जोएँव्वउ पुरवरु
 माँ जाएसहि रायदुवारहो
 मा णिवडेसहि असिवरतोर्यए
 भहिं ण जामि कहहि किं कारणु
 णयणवयणणिज्जियमयचंदए
 कण्णाउज्जहे णयरिहे राणउ
 विणयमइँ त्ति घरिणि रज्जेसरि
 सीलवइँ त्ति सीहपुररायहो
 दिज्जहुं जंति जंति पहुं रुंभिवि

णिव्वत्तिय मज्जणभूसणविहि ।
 सरसु कैइँदे कव्वु व उत्तउ ।
 जामि मुद्धि णीसेसु भमेप्पिणु ।
 ता वरवेसए दिण्णउ उत्तरु ।
 दुट्ठहो दुव्वयणहो दुच्चारहो ।
 ताँ तरुणेण वुत्तु पियवायए ।
 करइ राउ परवीरविचारणु ।
 भणियउ गणियए मणु आणंदए ।
 विणयपात्तुं णामेण पहाणउ ।
 ताहे धीय णिरुवम गम्भेसरि ।
 हरिवम्महो जयलच्छिसहायहो ।
 किंकरलक्खइं समरि णिसुंभिवि ।

५

१०

१५

घत्ता—महुगउरिणाहेँ हित्तियए मंधाँयणराहिवपुत्तियए ।

वंदीहरे कंटयवइँछइए अच्छंतिए ताए महासइए ॥ २ ॥

३

Nagakumara promises her informant not to go there to imperil his life, but he goes straight to the confined princess, being implored by whom, he attempts to rescue her.

परउवयारि वीरु बलवंतउ
 पेक्खिवि पुक्करंति णउं थक्कइ
 ता अलियउ जि पवुत्तउ उत्तरु
 को पडिखलइ समरि जमकरणइं
 किं महु पुरवरेण दिट्ठेण वि
 पुरबाहिरे णिरुद्धैरविभासहो
 एम भणेप्पिणु गउ मइवंतउ
 दिट्ठउ कण्णए कुवल्लयमंडणु

तुम्हारिसु माणुसु आवंतउ ।
 तं मेल्लवहुं ण सक्कु वि सक्कइ ।
 को तं तरइ जलहिजलु दुत्तरु ।
 को रक्खइ बलवंतहं सरणइं ।
 किं राएण एण वुट्ठेण वि ।
 हउं जाएँसमि दूसावासहो ।
 कण्णाकारागारउ पत्तउ ।
 णं छणदिणि उइयउ मयलंछणु ।

५

- ३ E कयँदे. ४ E जोइव्वउ. ५ AB जाहि मा एहि. ६ E तोडइ. ७ C तो. ८ C परवीय०.
 ९ E आणंदिए. १० C विणयवाळु. ११ E मय त्ति. १२ C वष त्ति. १३ ABD दिज्जइ; E दिज्जहो.
 १४ ABD रुंभिवि. १५ E मुद्धाहि. १६ E °च्छियए.

३. १ C धीरु. २ E णवि. ३ AB णिबद्ध. ४ AB जाएमि.

भणिउ ताइ भो णरपंचाण	भो जयलच्छिविलासिणिमाणण ।	
भो भो सरणागयपविपंजर	दुक्खरुक्खचूरणदिसिकुंजर ।	10
दीसँहि को वि कुलीणु महापहु	फेडहि महु बंदिहे बंदिग्गहु ।	
घत्ता—ता कुंमरें किंकरवर भणिय कडुहु बलिवंड सुलोयणिय ।		
सस एह महारी जो धरइ सो इंदु वि समरंगणे मरइ ॥ ३ ॥		

4

Conflict between the forces of Durvachana, the king regent of Mathura, and those of Nagakumara.

ता णिटुरकर	भिउडिभयंकर ।	
वइरिखयंकर	णियवइसंकर ।	
झसमुंगगरकर	धाइय णरवर ।	
परजयसिरिहर	मयणहो किंकर ।	
इयर वि अंतरे	थिय एत्थंतरे ।	5
दुव्वयणुब्भड	सुहड महाभड ।	
जयसिरिहारणे	कण्णाकारणे ।	
जायउ भंडणु	करसिरैखंडणु ।	
उयरवियारणु	पहरणवारणु ।	
असि खणखणरव	हणरव रउरव ।	10
मयगलपेल्लणु	लोहियरेल्लणु ।	
रहवरखंचणु	केसालुंचणु ।	
पाडियधयवडु	सूडियहयथडु ।	
छुरियार्यडुणु	मच्छरघणघणु ।	
णिरु णिभिच्चिहिं	जुज्झावि भिच्चिहिं ।	15
कड्डिय सुंदरि	णं सुरवरसैरि ।	
सयरारणंदहिं	कुलणहचंदहिं ।	
एत्तहिं भल्लउ	दुव्वयणुल्लउ ।	

५ C दीसइ. ६ E कुवरें.

4. १ E मोगगर. २ ABC omit this line. ३ B सिरि. ४ A चारणु. ५ C खरव. ६ E मड्डणु.

७ OD सिरि.

कण्णालुद्धु
ल्लहु सण्णद्धु
पयचोइयगउ

जमु जिह कुद्धु ।
पविलंबियधउ ।
झत्ति समागउ ।

20

घत्ता—हयगयखरकरहारोहणइं तइलोकचकसंखोहणइं ।

आलगइं गहियपसाहणइं दुव्वयणमयणणिवसाहणइं ॥ ४ ॥

5

Vyala's appearance on the scene of flight and Durvachana's submission to him.

खग्गेहिं छिंदंति

सिल्लेहिं भिंदंति ।

बाणेहिं विंधंति

फरणहिं रुंधंति ।

पासेहिं बधंति^३

दंडेहि चूरंति ।

सूलेहिं हूलंति

दुरणहिं पीलंति^४ ।

पांडंति मोडंति

लोट्टंति धोट्टंति ।

रोसावउण्णाइं

जुज्झंति सेण्णाइं ।

ता भासियं तस्स

वीरस्स बालस्स ।

केणावि पुरिसेण

कयसुर्यणहरिसेण ।

तरुणीणिमित्तेण

हणाणिक्कचित्तेण ।

दुव्वयणणामेण

रामाहिरामेण ।

रुद्धो तुहं सामि

मायंगगयंगामि ।

तं सुणिवि विण्फुरिउ

रोसेण अइतुरिउ ।

णीलइरिक्कचिडिउ

अइऊण तहो भिडिउ ।

पियवम्मउत्तस्स

रणभारजुत्तस्स ।

5

10

घत्ता—णियपहु पेक्खिवि भयथरहरिउं भडु करिवरखंधहो ओयरिउं ।

15

जाएवि बालहो पयजुपं पडिउ पभणइ हउं जडु दइवें णडिउ ॥ ५ ॥

८ E णहु.

5. १ E सेल्लेहिं. २ E बधंति. ३ BCD विंधंति. ४ C कूलंति. ५ C पीडंति. ६ E फाडंति. ७ C घुट्टंति. ८ C सुकय; E सुणय. ९ C गह. १० E थरहरियउ. ११ E उयरियउ १२ E जुंयं*.

Durvachana implores forgiveness of Nagakumara. The princess of Kanyakubja is sent with due honour to her father.

खम करि परमेसर कुलभूसण	देवदेव दुज्जणकयदूसण ।	
कवणु कुमार एहु कहि आयउ	णिरुवमलक्खणलक्खियकायउ ।	
भासई महुराहिउ जगे सारउ	ण विजाणहि तुहुं सामि महारउ ।	
पुत्तु जयंधररायहो केरउ	माणिय फैणिमणिकिरणुकेरउ ।	
भणइ मंति जो तुम्हहं राणउ	सो अम्हहं गुरुगुरुहुं समाणउ ।	४
कुंडलमंडियगंडयलुलउ	खमउ लेउं महु सिरकमलुलउ ।	
जं जाणइ तं सो वि ^१ अणुट्टउ	छुड छुड केम वि मच्छरु णिट्टउ ।	
तं णिसुणिवि वालें णिउ तेत्तहें	अच्छइ भडचूडामणि जेत्तहें ।	
भणइ सुहडुं भो पत्थिवसारा	महुर महारी णयरि भडारा ।	
एहुं मंति मेरउ किं किज्जउ	भणसु दिसावलि अज्जु जि दिज्जउ ।	१०
कहिउ असेसु वि अवरु वि वइयरु	ता संतुट्टु सुट्टु रमणीसरु ।	

घत्ता—पडिवण्णी णियसस गउरविय सहुं बहुपरिवारें पट्टविय ।

कोमलतणु णिज्जियललियलय सा तायहो केरउ णयरु गय ॥ ६ ॥

Nagakumara sees the lute masters and learns from them about Tribhuvanarati, the Kashmir princess who would marry only him who could vanquish her in lute-playing.

अच्छइ महुरहिं पुण्णमणोरहुं	भमरु व माणियमालइसोरहु ।	
णंदणवाणि कीलंतें संतें	केयइकुसुमवासु गेण्हंतें ।	
पुण्णायइ पुण्णाइ व ^३ लितें	पाणिपउमु पउमोवरि दितें ।	
बिट्ठुं जाणियगेयवियारहं	पंचसयइं वरवीणायारहं ।	
ताहं पमुट्टु तहिं इक्कु णियच्छिउ	कुमरें रायउत्तु आउच्छिउ ।	४

6. १ A भासिउ, २ C फण, ३ B लोउ, ४ C जे, ५ D सुहड, ६ C एउ ७ CE किज्जइ, ८ CE दिज्जइ, ९ E रणीसरु.

7. १ E ०रहे, २ MSS पुण्णाउ, ३ BD लेंतें, ४ E ०यारहं, ५ C णाह.

किं फलु दिट्टउ वीणाभासै
कित्तिधवलु णामे कस्सीरर्प
राउ णंदि णंदवइ किसोयरि
सुय तिहुयणरइ किं वणिज्जइ
सा वीणापवीण सुहंयारी

भासिउ जालंधरराएसै ।
देसे पसिद्धणयरे कस्सीरर्प ।
तासु देवि णावइ मंदोर्यरि ।
तं वण्णंतु विरंवि वि झिज्जइ ।
णं वाईसरि परमभडारी ।

10

घत्ता—जो णिवसुयंहि वि दिहि जणइ आलावणियं सुंदरि जिणंइ ।

णियणयणोहामियसिसुहरिणि सा पिययमं होसइ तहो घरिणि ॥ ७ ॥

8

Nagakumara visits Kashmir and becomes the guest of king Nanda.

उज्जलछणतारावइमुहियए
हउं वीणाए जिणेप्पिणु घल्लिउ
पिय परिणेतमि काले जंतं
गउ वीणागुरु कहिं वि सइच्छण
दिण्णु रज्जु पुणरवि दुव्वयणहो
सहुं दोहिं मि गेहिणिहिं तुरंगे
गउ झर्साविधु णवर कस्सीरहो
कस्सीरउ पट्ठणु संपाइउं
णंदु राउ सवडंमुहुं आइउं
का वि कंत झूरवइ दुचिच्ची
पाए पडइ मूढ जामायहो
धिवइ तेलु पाणिउ मण्णेप्पिणु
अइअण्णमण डिंभु चित्तेप्पिणु
धूवई खीरु का वि जलुं मंथइ
ढोयइ सुहयहो सुहइ जणेरी

णयणाणंदण णंदहो दुहियए ।
एवहि पुणु सिक्खहुं संचल्लिउ ।
ता सम्माणिउ किण्णारिकंतं ।
वालु पवोल्लिउ पड्डणा पच्छण ।
तोसियपोसियपरियणसयणहो ।
सहुं वीरेण तेण मायंगे ।
कस्सीरयपरिमिलियसमीरहो ।
चामरछत्तभिच्चरहराइउं ।
णारिहे पेम्मजरुल्लउ लाइउं ।
का वि अणंगपलोयणे रत्ती ।
धोयइ पाय वणं घर आयहो ।
कुट्ठुं देइ छुडु दारु भणेप्पिणु ।
गय मज्जारयपिल्लउ लेप्पिणु ।
का वि असुत्तउ मालुं गुंथइ ।
भासइ हउं पिय दासि तुहारी ।

5

10

15

६ E °रइ. ७ E देसि पसिद्धि णयरि; C पसिद्धे. ८ C मंदोवरि. ९ E सुहियारी. १० E सुयहे.

११ C आलावणियए; D °णिया १२ E जिणियइ. १३ C पियतम.

८. १ E °यइ. २ A किण्णर°. ३ E °यउ. ४ E णारिहि पोम्मजरुल्लउ. ५ I) धोइय; E धोएइ.

६ I) कट्ठु. ७ AB लिप्पिणु. ८ E धोवइ. ९ C जल. १० E मालइ.

घत्ता—गउ मंदिर मंजणमंडणइं रइयइं माणिणिमणखंडणइं ।

उवठवियइं भोयणभूसणइं देवंगइं वत्थइं णिवसणइं ॥ ८ ॥

9

Love springs at first sight.

अण्णहिं दिणि ईसीसि हसंतें

पुरवरे वीण को वि किं जाणइ

पुत्ति महारी उव्वसि मीणइ

जाम्हिं आलावणि आलावइ

ता दक्खालिउ मुद्धहे णरवर

पियविरहें मणु दुक्खइ दुक्खइ

अंगु अणंगें^१ तप्पइ तप्पइ

गच्छंतिहें^२ गइ गुप्पइ गुप्पइ

वल्लहगुणकह जंपइ जंपइ

पिय सुंदरि णं जीवें मुक्की

पुणु कामेण वीण अवलोइय

पुच्छिउ णंदु मणोहरिकंतें ।

कहइ णराहिउ सोत्तइं पीणइ ।

वीणावज्जु चारु परियाणइ ।

ताम्हिं जिणमुणिहिं वि मणु रावइ ।

णं कामें धणु गुणसंधियसर ।

सुट्ठु मुहुल्लउ सुकइ सुकइ ।

दंसणे रइजलु छिप्पइ छिप्पइ ।

अण्णकहतरे कुप्पइ कुप्पइ ।

परवस तंतीवज्जउ चुक्की ।

कामिणि जिह गुणेण संजोइय ।

5

10

घत्ता—जुयरापं तंतिहिं दिण्णु कर वीणासर णावइ कुसुंमसर ।

सुइसुसिरें हियइ पइट्ठु किह तिहुयणरइ घुम्मिवि पडिय जिह ॥ ९ ॥

10

The marriage. Nagakumara learns from a merchant about some marvels in the Ramyaka forest and starts for the place.

विहिओ सुयणाणं उच्छाहो

अहिणवमुग्गमणोहरवयणा

णायकुमारहो संगें लग्गा

किण्णरिदेविमणोहरियाओ

वालस्स य रइयं सम्माणं

दुण्हं पुरणाहेण विवाहो ।

बहुलायणा दिण्णा कण्णा ।

अज्झासा इच्छियसंसग्गा ।

णियपुत्तीओ जिह धरियाओ ।

मयरद्धयपडिवत्तिसमाणं ।

5

११ ABC सज्जण° १२ C घइयइं.

9. १ E जावहिं आलावहिं. २ ABD तावहिं. ३ E गुणु. ४ E अणंगइं. ५ E गच्छंतिहिं गय. ६ E किह. ७ CE मयणसर. ८ E तिहुयणरइ.

10 १ D सुयणाणंदउच्छाहो. २ BCE मुद्ध.

ता णं भुंजियभोयसुहाणं
 बहुधणइत्तो वणिवरउत्तो
 विहुरविरामं दाउं हेमं
 उइओ रंढो णं छणइंदो
 महुरं गुणिणा जलहरकुणिणा
 इत्थु पुरे णवणीलारामे
 णिवसामो^१ तुह पायच्छाप
 पहुकेराय थक्को वणिओ
 कोऊहलयं किं ते दिट्ठं
 रम्मयगहणे अत्थि तिसिंगो
 तस्स तले हल्लियरंभवणं
 सव्वसुवण्णमयं मणिसिहरं
 चो^२ज्जं तस्स कवाडं दिण्णं
 अच्छइ^३ ढंकिययं णत्ताहं
 अवरो धरियसरासणबाणो
 अपुसियणयणचुंयंसुअपिच्चं

णंदावासे णिवसंताणं ।
 भवणं पत्तो सायरदत्तो ।
 सैसियरधामं मोत्तियदामं ।
 जणियाणंदो दिट्ठो णंदो ।
 ढोइयमणिणा भणियं वणिणा । 10
 कोइलकलरवविलसियकामे ।
 खंडियचोरजारजायाय ।
 अण्णेसिं रइवईणा भणिओ ।
 ता वइसेण विसिट्ठं सिट्ठं ।
 सिहरीतुंगो छित्तपयंगो । 15
 भूतिलयं धिमलं जिणभवणं ।
 णववासरयरकररासिहरं ।
 इंदस्स वि कुलिसेण ण भिण्णं ।
 अरइयजिणमुहदंसणलाहं ।
 समरो मोरपिंछिपरिहाणो । 20
 अण्णायं णिव घोसइ णिच्चं ।

घत्ता—ता कुंजरलीलागामिणिहिं सहुं सेण्णे सहुं णियकामिणिहिं ।

सहुं मिच्चै माणिणिमणमहणु गउ वम्महुं तं गिरिवरगहणु ॥ १० ॥

11

He sees the Jina temple the doors of which were shut for ages but which gave way at his touch. He then sees the Bhilla who was pining in the separation from his wife and was crying for help.

पत्तउ दिट्ठी वणमंडियरस
 कहमदुग्गमसंजियमहुयर
 हरिणहवलियकुंभिकुंभत्थल

गयरयहयचुयंणवचंदणरस ।
 फलिहसिलायलसंठियसुरवर ।
 विलुलियरत्तलित्तमुत्ताहल ।

१ E सिसियर. ४ C ^०कुणिणा. ५ AB णिवसामे. ६ C रंजिय; ABD रंजिय. ७ C अणिंसि;
 E अण्णेसिं. ८ C रइवईणा. ९ E तिसिंगो. १० C चुज्जं. ११ E अच्छय. १२ C पिच्छ. १३ C
 सुअंबु; E चुअंबु वपिच्चं. १४ E वम्महो.

11. १ E रह. २ E चुअ.

S 756

पही काणणमहि जोयंतें	दिट्टु जिणवरभवणु भमंतें ।	
बहुसंचियदुक्कियरयसाडं	करफंसेण गयाइं कवाडं ।	5
दिट्टु चंदप्पहपडिबिंबउ	णं ससिबिंबउ जसणिउरुंवउ ।	
जहिं जहिं दीसइ तहिं तहिं चंगउ	पण्णासुत्तरधणुसयतुंगउ ।	
अहिसिंचिउ तं पुज्जिउ वंदिउ	अप्पाणउ णिरु गरहिउ णिंदिउ ।	
हो किं सग्गे खयसंसग्गे	किं सोहग्गे पुणरवि भग्गे ।	
किं णेहें वड्डियसिविणेहें	किं देहें जीवियसंदेहें ।	10
डज्झउ चत्तसारु संसारउ	महु चंदप्पहु सरणु भडारउ ।	
पुणु वीणावज्जे सियसेविउ	णच्चवियउ तिण्णि वि महेपविउ ।	
लीलौकमलणिहियवहुसीसे	णिग्गंतेण तेण जुवईसे ।	

घत्ता—ता दिट्टु पुलिंदउ दीणमणु सर्वरीविओयसिहिदड्डुतणु ।

परितायहुं परितायहुं भणइ णिसुणंतहं कारुणउ जणइ ॥ ११ ॥ 15

12

Nagakumara visits the habitation, in Patala, of the demon who had carried away the Bhilla's wife.

सो पुच्छिउ किण्णरिभत्तारें	भणु किं वणु बहिरिउ पुक्कारें ।	
चवइ चिलाउ पंतु भाभासुरु	कालगुहंते वसइ भीमासुरु ।	
सरलकमलदलदीहरणेत्ती	तेण महारी पणइणि हित्ती ।	
वीणुद्धरणु भडारा भावहि	जइ सकहि तो लहु देवावहि ।	
ता तं ^३ वणयरवणु पडिच्छिउ	भोयणु तहो वणयरहो पयच्छिउ ।	5
सइं भुत्तउ भुत्तुत्तरकालए	सहुं वोलें पइसरिवि पयालए ।	
पार्यालि दाणवभवणुलउ	दिट्टु अदिट्टुपुवु अइमलउ ।	
पंचवण्णधयवडहिं पसाहिउ	मोत्तिथकणरंगावलिसोहिउ ।	

३ D° बिंबिउ. ४ E° सोत्तर. ५ E डज्झउ. ६ C विनि वि णियदेविउ; E तिण्णि वि णियदेविउ.
७ C कीला. ८ E समरी. ९ E° हो.

12. १ C इत्थु. २ E इत्ती. ३ E तें. ४ ABC वालि. ५ E पयसरिवि. ६ D/E पायालें.
७ E दाणुव. ८ BD अइट्टु; C अइट्टु. ९ C मुत्तियकरणंगावालि.

णवकप्पहुमपल्लवतोरणु वीरु णिहालिवि ण किउ णिवारणु ।
 कट्ठघडिउं णं जीवें मुक्कउ थिउ पडिहारु बौरि तुण्हक्कउ । 10
 गय विण्णि वि जण वीर महाइय असुरत्थाणु खणेण पराइय ।

घत्ता—वम्महर्दसणे उक्कंठियउ सीहासणे असुरु ण संठियउ ।

सुरसमरसर्पिह अणिट्ठियउ अग्घंजलि करिवि समुट्ठियउ ॥ १२ ॥

13

The demon honours Nagakumara; the Bhilla's wife is restored to him and the prince acquires a sword, a couch, and many other gems.

विण्णउ आसणु किउ संभासणु रयणविहुसणु मणहरं णिवसणु ।
 असिवरु सूरहं सुरहं वि णिम्मलु रयणकरंडणामु सेज्जायलु ।
 लइ लइ ललियलील ललणावर कयंकुसुमसरपसर करिकरकर ।
 रक्खियाइं मइं तुज्जु णिमित्तें अवहारहि पहु दिव्वें चित्तें ।
 जं किउं मइं वणयरपियहारणु तं पहु तुम्हागमणहो कारणु । 5
 ता मयणेण भणित मणहारिणि देहिं समरिं समरहो सुहकारिणि ।
 सा वि समप्पिय तेण तुरंतें भिल्लें अवलोइय विर्यसंतें ।
 पुणु पहु पभणइ दणुय णिरिक्खहि अज्जं वि रयणइं तुहुं परिरक्खहि ।
 भग्गइ वालहो विणउ करेज्जसु एयइं एयहो आयहो दिज्जसु ।

घत्ता—तं तिहुयणरइ कण्णारयणु तं मंडलगु तं मणिसयणु । 10

मयणहो जि हुंति रइराइयहो जगे पुप्फयंततेयाहियहो ॥ १३ ॥

इय गायकुमारचारुचरिए णण्णणामंकिए महाकइपुप्फयंतविरइए महाकव्वे

कण्णाकरवालदिव्वसेज्जालंभो णाम पंचमो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ।

॥ संधि ॥ ५ ॥

१० A घडि. ११ C वारे.

13. १ C मणहर°. २ CE सूरहासुरविणिम्मलु. ३ E कइ. ४ C मइं किउ. ५ ABD सभरि.
 ६ C. E. विहसंतें ६ E अज्जु वि. ८ E तिहुवणरइ. ९ D राययहो; E राहियहो.

VI

1

Nagakumara visits the cave called 'Kanchana Guha'.

गेहणिबंधु णिउंजिवि भीमासुरमणु रंजिवि ।

सवणहिययहरु बोल्लिवि कालगुहाणणु मेल्लिवि ॥ ध्रुवकं ॥

णिगंतें जंतें विउलवहे

सिरिणायकुमारें पुच्छियउ

अइ तो तुहुं महु सच्चउ कहहि

ता दूरंतरे थापवि चविय

वालें सहुं गउ कंपियसिहरि

मणिरसणाकिंकिणिणीसणिय

गहियंग्ववत्तंससहरमुहिय

लहु अम्भागयपडिवत्ति कैय

णमितित्थहो लग्गिवि णिउणमइं

हुँउ भल्लउ आयउ जं णिवइ

केसरिकिसोरकयहारिणवहे ।

अच्छेरयणिलउ णियच्छियउ ।

उवयारिहे किं हियवउ रहहि ।

सवरें कंचणगुह दक्खविय ।

तहिं झत्ति पइट्टउ पुरिसहरि ।

देवय णामेण सुदंसणिय ।

चल्लिय रइरमणहो संमुहिय ।

आघोसइ सइं भो चत्तभय ।

मइं रक्खियाउ विज्जाउलइं ।

भो भो सुंदर तुहुं विमलमइ ।

घत्ता—ता पभणइ मयरद्धउ

णिरवसेसु सुरसारिण

कहिं महु विज्जउ सिद्धउ ।

भणु संबंधु भडारिण ॥ १ ॥

2

Sudarsanadevi tells Nagakumara how Jitasatru, the son of Vidyadhara Vidyutprabha, acquired vidyas there.

ता कहइ सुदंसण मयपउरे

विज्जप्पहु णामें खयरवइ

इह रययमहीहरे अलयउरे ।

तहो विमला गेहिणि हंसगइ ।

1. १ D omits ध्रुवकं. २ C हरिणि. ३ E अगध. ४ D वत्तु. ५ E गय. ६ E णउणमइ
७ E तुहुं.

जियसत्तु पुंत्तु इत्थाइयउ
 पत्थत्थप णमिणाहहो णविउ
 पयघयदहिदुंद्धहिं मिल्लियउ
 सुद्धोयणु भोयणु अहिलसिउ
 सायारह वारह गलिय तैहो
 सुंरसुक्खरु अक्खरु झाइयउ
 किं किज्जइ पेसणु देव भणु
 ता तासु झत्ति सुत्तंतियउ

महु केरइ मणे सम्माइयउ ।
 पत्थत्थप मंतु तेण जविउ ।
 सउर्वरें णीरें उल्लियउ ।
 मासुल्लउ रुहिरुल्लउ सुसिउ ।
 णिम्मच्छर वच्छर सुंदरहो ।
 विज्जाणिउ रुंवंउं आइयउ ।
 जा घोसइ दिव्वपुरंधिगणु ।
 जगपूरहं तूरहं सहु सुउ ।

5

10

घत्ता—तेण सणियडि णियच्छिय
 उट्ठिउ भुअणविमइउ

आलोयणिय पपुच्छिय ।
 किं वायउ तूरयसइउ ॥ २ ॥

3

Jitasatru's panegyric of sage Suvrata.

सा भासइ जांययव्वयहो
 सविसायकसायरायहरहो
 तहिं जायउ विविहसुरागमणु
 ता णिग्गउ सो गैउ जोइयउ
 संथुउ परमेसरं तुहुं सरणु
 रयजलवाहहो बंद्धउ वरणु
 पइं पंतुं णिवारिउ जमकरणु
 पइं ण लयउ मणिकणयाहरणु
 पइं मणिय णउ णिवसिरि तणु वि
 तुहुं दुज्जणसयणे^१ समाणमणु

उप्पण्णउ केवलु सुव्वयहो ।
 परमेद्विहे णमिजिणगणहरहो ।
 बहुतूरणिणायभरियभुअणुं ।
 केवलि केवलसिरिराइयउ ।
 पइं भिण्णउ इंदियणाणवरणु ।
 विद्धंसिवि घल्लिउ भवमरणु ।
 पइं पंचविहु वि णिज्जिउ करणु ।
 पइं ण कियउ णियदेहहो भरणु ।
 माणिक्कु वि सरिसउ तुह तणु वि ।
 तुहुं मंदरधीरु महासमणु ।

5

10

घत्ता—तुहुं कयसाहुपसंसप
 सुव्वय मुणिवरसारउ

जिण भूसियउ अहिंसप ।
 तुहुं सोधम्मं भंडारउ ॥ ३ ॥

2. १ C omits पुत्तु. २ E केरए; D केरउ. ३ C बुद्धहिं. ४ CE मेल्लियउ. ५ C लहो. ६ A सुर-
 सुक्खरुक्खरुज्जाइयउ; B सुररुक्खसुक्खरु झाइयउ; DE सोक्खरु. ७ E रुबिउ. ८ C सुत्तंते
 सुउ; E सोतत्ति. ९ E भुवण.

3. १ D जयरविगुणगणहो. २ C भुयणु; E भुवणु. ३ C गगउ. ४ MSS. परमेसर. ५ ABD
 बहु उवयरणु. ६ C इंतु. ७ E सयणि. ८ ABD महासवणु. ९ E सोधम्म.

Suvrata's lecture on the transitory nature of worldly acquisitions.

अंतेउरु अंतेउरु हणइ
सण्णाहु कयंतहो किं करइ
णउ कैहिं मि मरणदिणे उव्वरइ
सुहु रायपट्टबंधे वसइ
भणु किं करंति णिब्भयकरहं
काले हण हय किं ण हय
ण रहेहिं रहिज्जइ जमहु वहु
होइवि जाइवि सहस त्ति किह
ल्लिक्कउ णरु णियभयवसघुलिउ
पहिवंतु सेयबेयंकियउ
असिपाणिण गुरुपावतरु
तहो केरउ कडुयउ दुक्खफलु

घत्ता—रज्जो कंखए गहिय णिव
णारयगणहणहणरवे

खयकालहो आयहो किं कुणइ ।
छत्ते छांयउ किं उव्वरइ ।
चमराणिलु सासाणिलु धरइ ।
किं आउणिवंधणु णउ ल्हसइ ।
णिवकिंकर वइवसकिंकरहं ।
महिहरसमाण गर्यघड जि गय ।
किं मणुर्यहं लग्गउ रज्जगंहु ।
रायत्तणु संझाराउ जिह ।
णउ पंतु मिच्च दुग्गे खलिउ ।
चिंधे^{१२} खयचिंधु ण ढंकिउ ।
परिवडुइ पसरियदाहकरु ।
भक्खिउ वंकावइ मुहकमलु ।

5

Jitasatru's renunciation and instruction to the Vidyas to await the advent of Nagakumara.

परमेसर दुक्खिउ अवहरमि
ता मुणिणा जाणिउ चरमतणु
इंदियसुहतरुपल्लवरासिउ
सज्झायसुणियलणिरोहियउ
सुहझाणखंभि बंधिवि धरिउ

किं रज्जे हउं जिणतउ करमि ।
तं दिण्णउ बहुविहसीलगुणु ।
मणवारणु ते णाणकुसिउ ।
पवयणवयणैहिं संबोहियउ ।
मुणिमेट्ठे वज्जियदुच्चरिउ ।

4. १ A उव्वरइ; C उव्वरइ. २ E कहमि. ३ E सासाणिरु ४ BD सह. ५ E कालेण एण. ६ E घडिय. ७ C जमहो. ८ E मणुवहं. ९ ABD रायगहु. १० ABCD एउ; E णउ हंतु. ११ E पहिवंतु. १२ C चिंधि. १३ कडुयउ. १४ C रज्जकंखए गहिणिव. १५ E णारयरणहणुहणुरवि. 5. १ E णाणेकुसिउ. २ E सुणिलय. ३ C वयणहं.

ससैहावें मग्गे परिठविउ
 विण्णाणभोयवरदाइणिउ
 पैभणंति रई जिणसासणए
 भणु भणु एवहि कहो अवयरहुं
 सीसैं गुरु पुच्छिउ दुरियहरु
 गुरु कहइ विणासियमयणमए

यत्ता—पुत्तु जयंधररायहो
 एयहं पेसणु देसइ

भणु किं ण पाउ धम्मैं खविउ ।
 तहिं अवसरि आयउ जोइणिउ ।
 तुम्हहं अम्हहं णउ पेसणए ।
 आणत्तउ तुह दासिउ करहुं
 एयहं को जोगगउ पँवरु णरु ।
 णिव्वुई जिणवरे बावीसमए ।

10

होही लच्छिसहायहो ।

अहिकुमार पहु होसइ ॥ ५ ॥

6

The Vidyas.

परभीमयुरु	विज्जाणियरु ।	
जाएं रिसिणा	णिज्जियअरिणा ।	
मणि कपियउ	महु अपियउ ।	
आसावसणा	पयडियदसणा ।	
दीहरणहरा	पिंगलचिहुरा ।	5
बहुजंपणिया	बहुलोयणिया ।	
कंकालिणिया	कावालिणिया ।	
संसूलिणिया	लंबिरथणिया ।	
भीसावणिया	संतावणिया ।	
विद्दावणिया	सम्मोहणिया ।	10
उम्मोहणिया	संखोहणिया ।	
अंखोहणिया	उत्तारणिया ।	
आरोहणिया	संबोहणिया ।	
रिउमारणिया	णिद्दारणिया ।	
महिदारणिया	णहचारणिया ।	15

४ C सुसहावे. E सुपहावें. ५ This line and the next are incomplete in C.
 ६ E *हे. ७ AE पवरणरु. ८ C णिव्वुए.

6. १ D भीमायुरु. २ D जायं. ३ B कपियउ. ४ C पिंगल. ५ AB omit this, while CE read सहसूलिणिया. ६ AB उम्बोहणिया; E omits this line. ७ E आखोहणिया.

जलतारणिया	सरवारणिया ।	
असिथंभणिया	रयसंभणिया ।	
बलसुंभणिया	खलंडंभणिया ।	
जमसंखलिया	जालावलिया ।	
मयविंभलिया	फणिमेहलिया ।	20
लीलाललिया	मरुचंचलिया ।	
दादुज्जलिया	रुइविज्जुलिया ।	
सव्वोसहिया	वीसासुहिया ।	
तारुणहरी	बहुरूवधरी ।	
अंधारयरी	चंदक्कसिरी ।	25
कोवारुणिया	वरवारुणिया ।	
गहणासणिया	कहपेसणिया ।	

घत्ता—सुरणरविसहरपुज्जउ लइ लइ एयउ विज्जउ ।
देविउ गुणसंपुण्णउ तुह पुण्णेण जि दिण्णउ ॥ ६ ॥

7

Nagakumara accepts the Vidyas but directs them to await his orders there. He then visits the cave called ' Kalavetalaguha ', and acquires much wealth. He also sees the old bow of Jitasatru in the 'Demon hole '.

तं सुंणिवि पयांबंधुरु चवइ	पइं दिण्णु पडिच्छिउ मइं विलइ ।	
अच्छंतु ताम तुह गिरिविवरे	जयमंगलरवगंभीरयरे ।	
संगामरंगपरिभमणपडु	देज्जसु जइयहुं आवइ सुहइ ।	
भइ सुंदरि अवरु वि अच्छरिउ	ता ताए कुमारहो वज्जरिउ ।	
एत्थत्थि कालवेयालगुह	तहिं जाइवि पइसहि चंदमुह ।	5
तो तहिं जि पइट्ठउ चंडभुउ	वेयालें थुइवयणेहिं थुउ ।	
जियसत्तुहे केरी दविणणिहि	तहो दोयउ हुंउ पच्चक्खविहि ।	
रयणीयरु पुच्छिवि लयउ वसु	णियपुण्णसुवण्णपवण्णकसु ।	

८ E रह°. ९ E खलभंडाणिया. १० D मयविंभणिया; E मयभिंभलिया. ११ E रुय°.

१२ C omits this. १३ CE गुणविधिण्णउ.

7. १ ABCE णिसुणिवि. २ E पयबंधुरु. ३ E होउ.

तहिं हुंतैउ सुंदरु णीसरिउ
कमकीलपे पहणिवि णट्टमउ
धणु दिट्ठउ पुणँरवि तहिं ठविउ
पडिणिग्गउ तं गउ जिणभवणु
णियपियसाहसविभियमईहिं
आयण्णउ वइयरु गेहिंणिहिं

घत्ता—आणंदंधिवकंदउ
पहुणा वाहिगईंदउ

तरुरक्खसविवरु पईसरिउ ।
महिधित्तउ ढंढरु कट्टमउ ।
जिह जियसत्तुहें चिरु णिम्मविउ ।
ससिमिरु संपत्तउ गयगमणु ।
किण्णरिमणहरित्तिहुयणरइहिं ।
संचल्लिउ पडु सहुं वाहिणिहिं ।

हरिणसिगखयकंदउ । 15
पुच्छिउ मग्गु पुल्लिंदउ ॥ ७ ॥

8

Nagakumara is visited by Vanaraja.

जहिं काणणंते णग्गोहतरु
दिट्ठउ परमेसरु कुसुमसरु
आएसपुरिसुं परियाणियउ
तं दिट्ठु जयंधरणिवतणँउ
पुच्छिउ कामे किं आइयउ
मंडलिउ कहइ णियगोत्तकउं
वणमाला बाला मडु धरिणी
तहे तुहुं वरु जोईहिं भासियउ
संदरिसियसीहवग्गमुहहो
पत्थु जे^१ पयडियपरिपिक्कदले

घत्ता—इय सहिणाणें जाणियउ
मडु भिच्चयणें संभाणियउ

तहिं हुंतउ पल्लट्ठिउ सर्वरु ।
आवासिउ सणरुं जणत्तिहरु ।
भिच्चहिं जाइवि परियाणियउ ।
झसकेउ देउ किं सो मणउ ।
को तुहुं विणँणण विराइयउ ।
गिरिसिहरणयरे वणराउ हउं ।
लच्छीमइ सुय णयणहिं हरिणि ।
पइं समरहो विरहु विणासियउ ।
लद्धउ विज्जँउ कंचणगुहहो ।
आवेप्पिणु थिउ वडतरुहे तले ।

आसि रिसिहिं वक्खाणियउ । 10
तेण बप्प सम्माणियउ ॥ ८ ॥

9

Vanaraja entertains Nagakumara and marries his daughter Lakshminati to him.

पणवेप्पिणु कामिणिक्कीलणहो^१णिउ तेण कुमारु णिहेलणहो^१ ।

४ CE होंतउ. ५ CE कीलइ. ६ C पुणु. ७ C गउ तं. ८ E° हे. ९ C गोहिणिहिं.
१० E गंयदउ.

8. १ C होंतउ. २ C समरु. ३ E सिमिरु. ४ AE पुरिस. ५ C परिमाणियउ; D पडु आणियउ;
E परिजाणियउ. ६ C तणुउ. ७ C विणएविणु राइयउ. ८ C जोयहिं. ९ E कंचणु विज्जउ गुहहो.
१० E जि परिपाडिरि पिक्कदले.

9. १ E° हे.

बहि ण्हविउ विलेवणु ढोइयउ	देवंगु वत्थु संजोइयउ ।	
आहरणु सरीरें विप्फुरइ	मयरद्धउ परहियवउ हरइ ।	
भोयणसंचारु ससालणयं	विउलं गहण व्व ससालणयं ।	
मिहुणं पिव णेहभावभरियं	कव्वं पिव मत्तासंवरियं ।	5
गइकम्म व साउणिबंधयरं	णट्ठं पिव णाणारसपवरं ।	
संझामुह व्व जणरंजणयं	कातंतं पिव कर्यविजणयं ।	
घरकइवित्तं पिव विमलपयं	केसरिकुल व्वं णिण्णट्ठगयं ।	
भुत्तं पंचिदियसुक्खयरं	दिण्णं कोसं देसें णयरं ।	
घत्ता—अण्णहिं दिणे करिवरगइ	परिणाविर्यं लच्छीमइ ।	10
सो वम्महु सा रइ सइ	किं वण्णमि हउं जडकइ ॥ ९ ॥	

10

Nagakumara meets sage Srutidhara and listens to his religious discourse.

घरभवणजाणवाहणसयणासणपाणभोयणाणं च ।

वरजुवइवत्थभूसणसंपत्ती होइ धम्मेण ॥

घृतप्लवप्लावितगारुडोदनं दधीन्दुकुन्दोज्वलकांतिपेसलम् ।

मरीचिखंडाम्लितशाकसंयुतं ददामि^१ दंदास्यति यः स धन्यः ॥

अण्णहिं वासरे कयवयकिरियउ	सुइहरु णामें परमाइरियउ ।	5
णंदणवणे फलिहसिलायलप	उवविट्ठउ ससहरणिम्मलप ।	
झसचिधें दिट्ठिहें ढोइयउ	पुणु पुणु वंदिउ पोमाइयउ ।	
पुच्छियउ धम्मु जइ वज्जरइ	जो सयलहं जीवहं दय करइ ।	
जो अलियपयंपणु परिहरइ	जो सच्चसउच्चें रइ करइ ।	
पेसुण्णउ कक्कसवयणासिहि	ताडणबंधणविहवणविहि ।	10
जो ण पउंजइ खयभीरुयइ	दीणाणाहहं पसरियकिंवहं ।	
जो देइ महरु करुणावयणु	परदव्वे ण पेइ कह व मणु ।	

१ C omits the portion from विप्फुरइ to भोयणसंचारु in the next line.

३ BD भोयणयंचारु. ४ D संचरियं. ५ E गयकम्म व. ६ E कयवज्जणयं. ७ A कुलत्थ.

८ MSS परिणाविउ. ९ CE सइ रइ.

10. १ CE मंजुवाजनं. २ E ददावि. ३ C सुअहरु; E सुवहरु. ४ E परमायरियउ. ५ E जोइयउ. ६ E*ए. ७ E भीरुवहं. ८ C रुवहं; E उयहं.

वज्रइ अदक्षु गियपियरवणु

जो ण धिवइ परकलसे गयणु ।

जो^१ परहणु तिणसमाणु गणइ

जो गुणवंतउं भत्तिप थुणइ ।

घत्ता—एयइं धम्महो अंगइं

जो पालइ अविहंगइं ।

15

सो जि धम्मु सिरि तुंगइं अणु किं^१ धम्महो सिंगइं ॥ १० ॥

11

On inquiry the sage relates the history of Vanaraja's ancestors.

आउच्छिउ पुणु मयणेण जइ

वणराउ चिलाउ किं ण णिवइ ।

किं णरवइ कहिं वि वसंति वणे

णउ फिट्ठइ वट्ठइ भंति मणे ।

ता पभणइ मुणि सुणि विविहघरे

सुपसिद्धपुंडवद्धणणयरे ।

अवराइउ महिवइ छिण्णदुहु

सो सोमवंसरुहु सोममुहु ।

देविउ सच्चवइ वसुंधरिउ

णेहुज्जल सासवसुंधरिउ ।

तहे एकहे^३ अइबलु भीमबलु

अण्णेकहे^३ णंदणु दलियखलु ।

रिसि जायउ इंदियपसरु हिउ

अवराइउ रज्जु मुपवि थिउ ।

भीमाबलि भुयबालि चाँलियउ

अइबलहो^४ रज्जु उदालियउ ।

अइबलु बलेण सहं णीसरिउ

एत्थेत्थ बप्प सो अवयरिउ ।

घत्ता—कुसुमियफलियमहावणु

वण्णफुल्लविविहावणु ।

10

वहुववहारपवट्ठणु

एउ तेण किउ पट्ठणु ॥ ११ ॥

12

Nagakumara sends Vyala against Somaprabha, king of Pundravardhana for getting the kingdom restored to Vanaraja.

एत्तहिं सो राणउ भीमबलु

जामच्छइ पालियधरणियलु ।

ता तासु महाभीमंकु हुउ

तणुरुहु णं सुरवरु सग्गचुउ ।

तहो सोमप्पहु णं णवतरणि

सो संपइ तहिं पालइ धरणि ।

तिहिं^३ एत्थु वि रायहो अइबलहो

सुउ जाउ महाबलु परबलहो ।

तहो जायउ णंदणु गुणभरिउ

वणराउ णाईं सुरु अवयरिउ ।

5

१ C संखाहिउ तिणसमाणु. १० C° हं. ११ E वि.

11. १ A कज. २ E° रायउ, ३ E° हि. ४ A बालियउ. ५ D° हु.

12. १ C एत्तहे. २ ABD धरणिछलु. ३ ABCE omit this and the following line.

जिम तित्थु एत्थु रज्जंतरइं
तं णिसुणिवि गंपि णिहेलणहो^४
मयरद्धएण भडु सहियउ
तुह भइयए खल सेवति गिरि
तुहं लग्गणतरुवरं सज्जणहं^{११}
जंज्जाहि बण्ण देदेहि महि
घरकतिए ससहरकंतिहर

गय बण्ण चयारि णिरंतरइं ।
सुहु चित्ति यणियमणे ससयणहो^{१०} ।
तुहं विक्रमेण णं भदियउ ।
भुंजंति समेइणि सुयंण सिरि ।
तुहं कालसप्पु किर दुज्जणहं^{१२} ।
ससुरहो रिउ मारिवि लच्छि सहि ।
पुरु पुंइं पुंडवद्धणु पंवर ।

10

घत्ता—ता पसाउ पभणेविणुं
गउ दुल्लंघपयारउ

पहुकमकमल णवेविणुं ।
पुरवर सत्तुहे केरउ ॥१२॥

13

Vyala at Pundravardhanapura tries to achieve his object by peaceful persuasion, but fails.

भडो वालणामो
पराभेयथामो
पइट्ठो समगं
णिणा तेण उत्तं
झसंकं विसंकं
कुलायासचंदं
जसेणं वलक्खं
ण किं वेसि वीरं
सैरिद्धीसमिद्धो
भडे^{१३} पुंजिऊणं
हए हक्किऊणं
बलं बुज्झिऊणं
भयं भज्झिऊणं

अरीणं विरामो ।
स रामाहिरामो ।
णिवत्थाणमगं ।
अहो रायउत्तं ।
अवंकं विवंकं ।
मईयं^{१४} णरिंदं ।
पयाबंधुरक्खं ।
सुरिंदिद्धीरं ।
तुहं सो विरुद्धो ।
गए सज्जिऊणं ।
रहे जोत्तिऊणं ।
रणे जुज्झिऊणं ।
ममं णिज्झिऊणं ।

5

10

४ CE तित्थु. ५ E ० हं. ६ CE चित्तिउ. ७ ABDE तुहुं. ८ C सोवति. ९ CE सुअण. १० A omits वर. ११ E ० हो. १२ E मज्जाहि. १३ D पुंड. १४ C ववर. १५ CE ० पिणु. १६ ABD दुल्लंघु.

13. १ E विरंक. २ ABCD मइए; ३ E omits this and the next line. ४ AB भडो.

महिं भुंजणंतो अहं ते कयंतो ।
 अरीसेण घुट्ठं असच्चं सैद्युट्ठं ।
 अणेयं चवंतो मयं णिव्वहंतो ।
 र्समुज्जायहाणा ण वीलाविलीणो
 मंहग्गे सुदीणो वराओ णिहीणो ।
 तुमं तुज्झ राउ मयं पायराउ ।

15

यत्ता—कुद्धु अबद्धपयंपिरु
 दूर्वउ माणु विहंडिवि

दुद्धरमच्छरकंपिरु ।
 घल्लु दंडिवि मुंडिवि ॥ १३ ॥

20

14

Vyala vanquishes the forces of Somaprabha who then renounces the throne and becomes an ascetic.

तं णिसुणिवि उट्ठिय आणयर करवालसूलससमुसलकर ।
 घइरिहिं वेढिउ चउदिसिहिं सूरु णं ठंकिउ णहे जलहरोहिं सूरु ।
 असहियककसकरटकरहो आसि कासु वि हित्तउ किंकरहो ।
 रंगइ णिग्गइ वंचइ वलइ उल्लइ भिडइ भड पडिखलइ ।
 सुंभइ रुंभइ चणिवि धरइ पच्चारइ मारइ हुंकरइ ।
 संचूरइ जूरइ वाहरइ दलवट्टइ लोट्टइ णीसरइ ।
 विणिवारइ दारइ पइसरइ छिंदइ भिंदइ रुहिरंइ तरइ ।
 दीहरभासुरकरवालकरु णं विज्जुविट्ठसिउ अंबुहरु ।
 आवंतु राउ रोसें फुरिउ सहसा वालें बंधिवि धरिउ ।
 मुसलेण किं ण सो ताडियउ महि हित्ती खणे विब्भाडियउ ।

5

10

यत्ता—ससि व विडणें णिप्पहु
 तेण वि पासि तिगुत्तहो

करिवि मुकु सोमण्णहु ।
 वउ लइयउ भयवंतहो ॥ १४ ॥

५ CE सघुट्ठं. ६ ABC omit समुज्जोयहीणो; D समुज्जाय.* ७ ABC omit महग्गे सुदीणो. ८ C दूरउ; E दूरहो.

14. १ DE आणायर. २ E वीरु. ३ D जलहरोहिं. ४ C भूरइ; ACD also मूढइ. ५ D रुहिरं. ६ ABE विज्ज.

Vanaraja is crowned king of Pundravardhana. King Vijayasimha of Supra-
tishthapura, his wife Vijayasena, and sons Achheya and Abheya. Arrival
of Muni Somaprabha.

दु धिय हुंति गईओ साहसतुंगाण धीरपुरिसाणं ।

वेळहलकमलहत्था रायसिरी अहव पँवज्जा ॥

साणिहियउ माणि जिणु दिव्वज्जुणि
इकारिउ पडु अवरु वि ससरु
रायहरे गीयमंगलगहिरे
एत्तहे वि पवरसुं पइट्टपुरे
पडु विजयसीडु घरसरकरिणि
दुण्हं पि अँछेयाभेय सुयं
एक्कहिं दिणे जाएवि बे वि जण
धिय ते जिणभवणे छुहाधवले
उवसमहरु पँदियउ पँडियउ
भायउ छुडु छुडु उवविटुं जहिं

जायउ णिगंथु महत्थु मुणि ।

आयउ णं सुरवरिंदु ससुरु ।

वणरायहो पट्टु णिबडु सिरे ।

रायालँप भेरीरवमुँदुरे ।

5

तहो विजयसेण णामें घरीणि ।

संजाया वडपारोहभुर्यं ।

जिणवंदणहत्तिप सुद्धमण ।

टणटणटणंतघंटासुहले ।

10

गुरुणा सहुं मेँइणि हिँडियउ ।

पणविउं कुमारजुयलेण तहिं ।

घत्ता—चउविहसिद्धाराहणु

णियसेयंसपसाहणु ।

दिट्टउ सिरिसोमप्पडु

णं बीयउ सोमप्पडु ॥ १५ ॥

10

The princes learn from him about Nagakumara.

जोइयं सुरूवयं

लोयचोज्जभूवयं ।

बालपहिं जंपियं

हा विहिस्सं विप्पियं ।

लक्खणं कियंगउ

दिण्णवेरिभंगउ ।

धीरिमाए मंदरो

परिसो वि सुंदरो ।

रइयकम्मसंवरो

किं हुओ दियंबरो ।

5

15. १ E साहासिओमाणधीरपुरिसाणं. २ E पडिवज्जा. ३ D सुपइट्टु; E सुवइट्टु. ४ E रायालँ. ५
५ E महुरे. ६ E ° अ. ७ E पडियउ. ८ C मेयणि. ९ ABCE उवविट्टु. १० C पणविय.
११ D रिसि.

16. १ C लोइयं. २ CE भूवयं ३ D विहस्स; E वियस्स.

किं ण भुत्त मेइणी	दिक्खभोयदाइणी ।	
लोणसायरंतिया	हेमसारवंतिया ।	
तं सुणेवि जोइणा	भासियं विराइणा ।	
एसं पुंडवद्धणे	पत्थिओ महावणे ।	
एणआरिकंधरो	रायओ जयंधरो ।	10
तस्स पंदणो सरो	लच्छिपोमिणीसरो ।	
तस्स किंकरो वरो	सुडुबद्धमच्छरो ।	
तेण णिज्जिओ इमो	संगरे सविक्रमो ।	
लज्जिऊण संजुओ	जायओ तओजुओ ।	
णाणमग्गआसिओ	सुण्णरणवासिओ ।	15

घत्ता--ता उप्पण्णविवेयहिं उच्चु अछेयाभेयहिं ।
जसु भिच्चै रणे रुज्झइ सोमप्पहु पहु बज्झइ ॥ १६ ॥

17

Achheya and Abheya visit Nagakumara and take up service under him.

अम्हं सो राणउ जयविज्जइ	इय भणिवि बे वि मायंगगइ ।	
पिउ पणवेप्पिणु गय विविहजणु	पुरु विउलु पुंडवद्धणु सवणु ।	
थिय णायकुमारदुवारे णर	हत्थि वं दाणुल्लियं लंबकर ।	
पडिहारें रायहो वज्जरिउं	परमेसर पुरिसजुयलु धरिउ ।	
अच्छइ दुवारि भणु किं करमि	किं पइसउ किं अज्ज वि धरमि ।	5
पहुणा पउच्चु दक्खवहि लहु	भडसंगहु भूसणु बप्प महु ।	
परियाणिवि णिवइहे मणचरिउ	ते बे वि तासु दाविय तुरिउ ।	
पणवंत दिट्ठ जित्ताहवेण	सुग्गीवहणुव णं राहवेण ।	
णायकुमारें पहासियमुहेण	सपसाणं अइगुरुआयेरेण ।	
आसणतंबोलइं दिण्णाइं	णायणइं णेहें वित्थिण्णाइं ।	10

४ E °वणिग्या. ५ CE एसु. ६ CE संजओ.

17. १ C विज्जइ. २ C य. ३ E दाणुल्लयलंबिकर. ४ E °यउ. ५ ABCE omit this line and D gives it in the margin. 6 E° याहं.

रहवइणा पुच्छिय दिण्णविहि

तेहिं वि भासिय वित्तंतविहि ।

जाया किंकर करवालधर

भुयबलपरियडियगरुयंभर ।

किं इकु पयाबंधुरु सुकिउ

भुंजइ अण्णु वि विहिणा विहिउ ।

घत्ता—बहुरमणिहिं बहुरयणंहिं

बहुभिश्चहिं बहुसयणहिं ।

परियरियंउ सो णंदइ

पुष्पयंतु जो वंदइ ॥ १७ ॥

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिए णण्णणामंकिए महाकइपुष्पयंतविरहए महाकवे

विजाणिहिअछेयाभेयवीरलंभो णाम छट्ठो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ॥

संधि ॥ ६ ॥

—

VII

1

Nagakumara starts for Urjayanta mountain and reaches a poisonous mango grove.

लच्छीमइ पिउगेहे थविवि सुरासुरचंदहो ।

गायकुमारु सवीरु गउ उज्जितगिरिंदहो ॥ ध्रुवकं ॥

पणइणि पियवयणंहिं रंजेण्णिणु
वाँलें समउ अळेयाभेयहिं
दुंदुहि गज्जइ वज्जइ झलुरि
वग्गइ भडबलु डोलइ मेइणि
हयउल हिलिहिलिसइवियारें
गय विलंबिघंटारंकारें
मग्गु ण सुज्जइ लोयणहारें
सहुं पहुणा साहुणु वच्चंतउ
तहिं दिट्ठउ अंबयवणु केहउ
णावइ तिउरवइरिगलकंदलु
मुच्छियपडियभसलकसणुज्जलु
सो^१ संपत्तउ विसतरुवरवणु
तडियइं दूसइं बहुमंडवियउ
बद्धा हरि मणंमुणियकुसासर्ण

जणणभवणे सहस स्ति थवेण्णिणु ।
तिहिं घराणिहिं सह ससहरतेयहिं ।
चलइ राणउ अरिकरिकेसरि ।
कंपइ फणिवइ खिज्जइ णाइणि ।
रहवर चलेय चक्कचिक्कारें ।
किं पि ण सुम्मइं अलिङ्गंकारें ।
उड्डियपयहयरयपभारें ।
अड्डइ जलंती णामें पत्तउ ।
विसभरियउ विसहरमुहुं जेहउ ।
साहामयसुयचलपिंछुज्जलु ।
णरकंकालरासिपंडुरतलुं ।
णावइ हरसिरु हड्डविहूसणु ।
मुंडियाउ दासी जिह थवियउ ।
णं कुसीस परिगणियकुसासर्ण ।

5

10

15

घत्ता—कुडिलंकुसवसपहिं णिच्चमेव पडिवण्णउ ।

हंथिहिं सोहइ दाणु जेहिं सबंधणु दिण्णउ ॥ १ ॥

1. १ E *वयणिहिं. २ A बालि. ३ E अलय. ४ C ललंती. ५ A *तणु. ६ ABCE omit this line; D adds it in the margin. ७ E मणि. ८ E *णु. ९ D हत्येहिं.

He encamps there and enjoys the poisonous mangoes without any harm.

भमियइं दमियइं सइइं मुकइं	रहचकइं तुण्हकइं थकइं ।	
उग्गीवाणणु काणणे हिंडइ	कडुयवेळि णउ दंतहिं खंडइ ।	
करहुल्लउ दक्खारसु मग्गइ	अवरहिं मडुरहिं वेळिहिं लग्गइ ।	
डज्झउ रुई केण ण याणिय	बोक्कडजडविडसत्थे माणिय ।	
कुंजरु पउरु गवेसइ सल्लइ	जासु सरंते हियवउ सल्लइ ।	5
करहंहो पीलु गिरारिउं रुच्चइ	अण्णु ताए आसण्णु वि मुच्चइ ।	
घोलंतेण रुद्धभूभाए	फलपवालकिसलयसंघाए ।	
रत्तउ लंबमाणु णग्गोहउ	महिसिहिं ^१ भाक्खिज्जइ णग्गोहउ ।	
दुद्धरभारकिणं कियवरतणु	को वि धवलु माणइ कोमलतणु ।	
खरखरीहिं गिरु णिटुरु भुक्किउ	काणणहरिणहं कण्णे खुईंक्किउ ।	10
राउ सपरियणु रसु आकंखइ	गरलंबयफलाइं आलुंखइ ।	
को वि ण मरइ णेय मुच्छिज्जइ	जगे बलवंतु पुण्णु किं छिज्जइ ।	
चोच्चविसेसरसेण य रसियउ	रायहो अग्गए थाइवि हसियउ ।	

घत्ता—दुम्मुहुं णामे भिल्लु तेण णाउ पच्चारिउ ।

विसंअंबयवणु एउ एण लोउ संघारिउ ॥ २ ॥

15

Five hundred warriors offer their services to Nagakumara. March to Antarapura.

गुरुतरुहलरसविसवसभग्गा	माणव जमपुरपंथे लग्गा ।	
पेक्खु देव हइइं पुंजलियइं	पलइं पलांसिहिं गिद्धहिं गिलियइं ।	
मइं आहरणइं वत्थइं लइयइं	पैइं पुण्णइं संपुण्णइं रइयइं ।	
वइरि णं पहरइ गियइ गियत्तइ	विसु वि अमियंरूवेण पवत्तइ ।	
णायकुमारु देउ दइयाहिउ	अण्णण्हो अण्णण्णे साहिउ ।	5

2. १ ABD विळिहिं. २ E रसंते. ३ E °हि. ४ A गिरालिउ. ५ BD महिसेहिं. ६ AB का वि.
७ C रडुक्किउ. ८ ABD विसु.

3. १ D पुंजवियइं. २ C पलासहिं गिद्धिहिं. ३ C पइं पुण्णइं रइयइं अमित्तइं. ४ E °णि. ५ E
अमित्त पुण्णेण.

पत्तवत्तर्धरधरणीधीरहं
तेहिं णवेप्पिणु भणिउ भडारा
उज्जेणिहिं मुणिणहें सिट्ठउ
पुट्ठि जणेसइ सो तुम्हहं पडु
जा पडिवणु तेहिं विजयाणउं
जंतें रहु रहेण संदाणिउ

आयइं पंचसयइं वरवीरहं ।
अम्हइं किंकर देव तुहारा ।
विसहलुं जासु सरीरि पइट्ठउ ।
तुहुं दिट्ठो सि णाह णं मडुमडु ।
भिच्चत्तणु ता दिणु पयाणउं ।
करिसंकडि करि कह वि हु णीणिउ ।

10

घत्ता--अंतरवणु संपत्तु जंतु जंतु रमणीसरु ।

अंतरपुरवरे अत्थि अंतरराउ णरेसरु ॥ ३ ॥

4

Nagakumara received by the king of Antarapura. The latter resolves to go to Girinagara to help the king against the attack of the king of Sindhu
Nagakumara expresses a desire to accompany him.

विजयविलासिणि णेहं लइयहो
घरि पइसारिउ मंगलघोसैं
भणिउ पुरेसैं सुहु भुंजंतइं
अहिणव तुम्हइं अज्जु जे आया
मंडलियहो अरिवम्महो जायहे
विलसियकामहें मज्झैं खामहे
कुमरिहे कारणे मच्छरभरियउ
सिंधुविसयवइ विसममहाभडु
राउ पयंडपजोर्यणु बालियउ
अरिवम्महो साहिल्लु करेवउ
सुंयणमणांणयणहं वि सुहंकर

सो संमुहु आयउ रइदइयहो ।
अग्भागयविहि कय परिओसैं ।
अच्छहु मंदिरि कण्णकंतइं ।
अम्हइं रक्खिय सज्जनछाया ।
णियसससुयहो णिमित्तें णिहियहे ।
दूआसामहे गुणवइणामहे ।
सीहउरहो हुंतउं णीसरियउ ।
असिधारादारियपरगयघडु ।
गिरिणयरेसहो उप्परि चंलियउ ।
अज्जु बण्ण तहिं मइ जाएवउ ।
गमणहो कारणु कहिउ णरेसरें ।

5

10

घत्ता—पाहुणएण पवत्तु जइ वि ण रणे करु ढोयमि ।

मित्त तो वि हउं जामि सुहडभिडंत पलोयमि ॥ ४ ॥

६ C धरणीधरधीरहं. ७ E विसहह.

4. १ E सह. २ DE add before this विहिणा रइपरमाणु व विहियहे. ३ CE आयहो. ४ E कुवरहिं. ५ C होतउ. ६ E पजोवणु. ७ E चाडियउ ८ E मइ तहिं. ९ ABC omit this line. १० D मणयणहं; E मणावणहं. ११ E णारें.

संगामभेरीहिं	णं पलयमारीहिं ।	
भुअणं गसंतीहिं	गहिरं रसंतीहिं ।	
सण्णद्धकुंद्वाइं	उद्धुद्धचिंद्वाइं ।	
उवबद्धतोणाइं	गुणणिहियबाणाइं ।	
करिचडियजोहाइं	चलचामरोहाइं ।	5
छत्तंधयाराइं	पसरियवियाराइं ।	
वाहियतुरंगाइं	चोइयमयंगाइं ।	
चलधूलिकविलाइं	कप्पूरधवलाइं ।	
मयणाहिकसणाइं	कयवइरिवसणाइं ।	
भडदुण्णिवाराइं	रहदिण्णधाराइं ।	10
रोसावउण्णाइं	चलियाइं सेण्णाइं ।	
तिहुयणरईसस्स	लुयवइरिसीसस्स ।	
कुलगयणचंदस्स	अंतरणरिंदस्स ।	
दुग्गावहारेण	जणपायभारेण ।	
धरणी वि संचलइ	मंदरु वि टलटलइ ।	15
जलणिहि वि झलझलइ	विसहरु वि चलचलइ ।	
जिगिजिगियखग्गाइं	णिहलियमग्गाइं ।	
समरेक्कचित्ताइं	गिरिणयरु पत्ताइं ।	
सुकयाइं फलियाइं	मित्ताइं मिलियाइं ।	
अरिवम्मरायस्स	इच्छियसहायस्स ।	20

घत्ता--आयउ चंडपजोउ अरिवम्मु वि सण्णज्झइ ।

धीय ण देइ महंतु बलवंतें सहं जुज्झइ ॥ ५ ॥

Arivarma's warriors resolve to put up a good fight.

सण्णज्झंतु भणइ भडु वच्चमि

अज्जु वइरिसीसें रणु अच्चमि ।

5. १ C केधाइं. २ E उद्ध. ३ D रोसाविउण्णाइं; E रोसाइवउणाइं. ४ C तिहुअण; E तिहुवण.
५ E संजुज्झइ.

कडिवि अज्जु वहरिवणसोणिउ
 को वि भणइ उज्जयपय देप्पिणुं
 हुयवहे धिवमि पेक्खु सुहडत्तणु
 को वि भणइ लइ सत्थइं सिक्खिउ
 अज्जु धम्म कयगुणसंकारउ
 को वि भणइ पडु भूमिणियत्तणु
 चंचलु खुप्पइं कुच्छियरंगइं
 को वि भणइ खैलवेसावाडंउ
 सामिहे केरउ रिणु आवगाउ
 खट्टीमरणं काइं करेसमि
 रायपसायसुसाउहे साउहे

वडुउ असिबरे मेरउ पाणिउ ।
 पिसुणकखुं पडुपुरउ लुणेप्पिणु ।
 कंते^१ महारउ णं सुकइत्तणु ।
 अज्जु वराणणे हउं रणे दिक्खिउं ।
 अज्जु मोक्खु महु बाणहो केरउ ।
 दिण्णउ संरिवि ण करमि णियत्तणु ।
 धरियउ धरियउ पडइ कुसंगइं ।
 खाउ अज्जु सिव हियउ महारउ ।
 को वि भणइ महुं वट्टइ लंगउ ।
 को वि भणइ सरसयणे मरेसमि ।
 अज्जु करमि हउं छेउ पराउहे ।

5

10

घत्ता--णिगियाइं रोसेण मणिकंचण कवयंगइं ।

उहयबलइं लगाइं सरवरपिहियपयंगइं ॥ ६ ॥

7

The battle scene. Enemy's commander slain by Vyala.

भडमुहमुकहकललकइं
 घज्जमुट्ठिचूरियसीसकइं
 सुरकामिणिमणयणणिरिकइं
 मोडियलत्तदंडधयसंडइं
 मुंडखंडखावियचामुंडइं
 महियलि लोट्टथोट्टदुग्घोट्टइं
 लोहियलोहियाइं गयजीवइं
 रणरयमइयइं मुच्छण घुलियइं

भेसियसुकसकचंदकइं ।
 उरयलभरियफुरियचलचकइं ।
 विजयलच्छिसुरगणियमिरिकइं ।
 विहडियणिवडियाइं सयखंडइं ।
 रुंडपिंडेवियभेरुंडइं ।
 कुलबलविहवमरट्टविसट्टइं ।
 जमभडणीयइं पित्तइं पीयइं ।
 हयमुहलालाजलविच्छुलियइं ।

5

6. १ E मेरउ असिबर पाणिउ. २ C उज्जय. ३ E देविणु. ४ DE कंठु. ५ C लुहेप्पिणु. ६ C हुयवहो; E हुववहे. ७ CDE कंति. ८ C has अज्ज throughout. ९ E देखउ. १० C अज्ज मोक्खु वहुवणहो केरउ. ११ E सरवि. १२ C खुप्पय. १३ D खलु. १४ E वेसागारउ. १५ ABD वगाउ. १६ AB खुट्टा*. १७ E करेखउ. १८ E णिगियाइं.

7. १ C विरिक्कइं. २ E तुंड. ३ E लोट्टइं. ४ E विहिव. ५ E *हिय. ६ D विच्छलियइं.

विलुलियन्तमालापञ्चलियइं कढिणगयापहारणिहलियइं ।
असिणेहसणभडहुयैवहजलियइं सूलसेलकुंतगिहिं हुलियइं । 10

घत्ता—एहए सुहडवमालि कप्पहुमु जिह सूडिउ ।

वालें हउ बाणेण दंडणाहु रणे पाडिउ ॥ ७ ॥

8

Complete routing of the enemy who is himself captured by Nagakumara. The latter is introduced to Arivarma as his own nephew.

जं सामंतपमुहु भडु मारिउ खग्गकरेण वइरि हक्कारिउ ।
तं धाइय जयविजय भयंकर चंड चंडपज्जोयहो किंकर ।
ते वि अछेयाभेयहिं रंधिवि अण्णिय नायकुमारहो बंधिवि ।
सयल सुहड संगरे ओसारिवि पडिबलपहरणपसरु णिवारिवि ।
धरिउ कुमारें सीहउरेसरु णांइं विडण्णें खयदिणणेसरु । 5
पुच्छिउ अम्भुर्यभावियमइणा अंतरपुरवइ गिरिपुरवइणा ।
एहु कामुं किं हुउ णारायणु दीसइ गुणमहंतु जसभायणु ।
तेण पउत्तउ मइं वि ण याणिउ अहिणउ आयउ घरे सम्माणिउ ।
एत्थायं रिउफुरणु णिसुंभिउ चंगउ पाहुणएण वियंभिउ ।
अघरें उत्तु रायसियसेविहें उप्पणउ पुहईमहएविहें । 10

घत्ता—एहु सो नायकुमारु परिरक्खियभूभायहो ।

भांइणेउ तुह होइ पुत्तु जयंधररायहो ॥ ८ ॥

9

Nagakumara marries Jayavati, his maternal uncle's daughter.

तं णिसुणेवि मामु संतोसिउ जयजयसहें विजउ पघोसिउ ।
पणवमाणु सससुउ अवहंडिउ रणचंडहिं भुर्यदंडहिं मांडिउ ।
ससुरें सुंदरु साहुक्कारिउ तेण वि बद्धउ रिउसाहारिउ ।

७ E हुववह, ८ C कुलियइं; E घुलियइं.

8. १ C सामंत पमुहुभडु, २ D पचंडपज्जोयहो, ३ C रंधेवि, ४ ABD अण्णिवि, ५ E नाय, ६ E अम्भुअ, ७ ABCE कासु, ८ E °हिं.

9. १ E omits this foot, २ E भुअ.°

बद्ध जि सोहइ पट्टु णरिंदहो
 कब्बणिबंधु जि सोहइ णिवंजसु
 छुहु मा णासउ खगालिगणे
 किं सोहंति ण बद्ध मउब्भइ
 तुह पोरिसु किर केण खलिज्जइ
 इय संबोहिवि मुक्कु सुहंकर

बद्ध जि सोहइ दंतु गेइंदहो ।
 बद्ध जि सोहइ जगे पारयरसु ।
 बद्ध जि सोहइ सुहइ रणंगणे ।
 परतविर पडंति घणथणभइ ।
 तुह जसरासि केण महलिज्जइ ।
 जयाविजयाहिउ जायउ किंकर ।

5

घत्ता—पुरवरे सयल पइट्टु कयसोहावित्थारें ।

10

गुणवइ मामहो धीय परिणिय णायकुमारें ॥ ९॥

10

Nagakumara's homage to the sages who attained salvation at the Urjayanta mountain. A letter-bearer arrives.

णिवंचउरंगणिवा इव फेडिवि
 दुहुं दीणहं सुहुं अरिहुं हरेप्पिणु
 देउ पयाबंधुरु किं वण्णमि
 वियडकडयकीलियसुरकंतहो
 जिणवत्थावहारवउ संसिवि
 णाणसिलहिं णियणाणवडंचलु
 सिहरें पावियकेवलणाणइं
 धित्तदेहककरदरिदुग्गइं
 विरइयवंभणिरूवुंदेसइं
 डिंभयभयहरणेक्कविहाणइं
 दीणाणाहदिण्णधणपउरहो

थविवि तिक्खकरवालें ताडिवि ।
 थिउं गिरिणयरणिवासु करेप्पिणु ।
 हउं णियकुइत्तणु अवंगणमि ।
 अण्णहिं वासरे गउ उज्जितहो ।
 लक्खणपंतिं फुरंति णमंसिवि ।
 धोइंउ वयजलेण कउ णिम्मलु ।
 वंदिय मुणिवरणिव्बुइठाणइं ।
 सुरकामिणिभवपावणमग्गइं ।
 थाणं गयप्पलणियरुदेसइं ।
 जोइंय जक्खिणिणिलयणिवाणइं ।
 पुणु आयउ सुंदरु गिरिणयरहो ।

5

10

घत्ता—थिउ तहिं ससयणु जाम ता णं सिरिहक्कारउ ।

पत्तविहूसियकंडु पत्तु पक्कु लेहारउ ॥ १० ॥

३ E गयंदहो. ४ E णिय*. ५ MSS बप्प.

1c. १ C बलचउरंग. २ C अरिहे; E अरिहि. ३ A थिर. ४ E मणि मण्णमि. ५ CE उज्जैतहो.
 ६ E वंति. ७ E धोयउ. ८ CE रुउ उदेसइं. ९ ABCD थाणु. १० CE जोइवि. ११ A
 णवाणइं. १२ E तिरिहक्कारउ. १३ D पत्तु.

The letter is from Abhichandra, king of Gajapura, requesting Nagakumara for help against Vidyadhara Sukantha who had killed his brother Subhachandra of Kausambi and captured his seven daughters.

गयउरवइणा उज्झियदण्णे	रयणमालघरिणीकंदण्णे ।	
चंदमुहं चंदाहावण्णे	मुयभायरकयसोयवियण्णे ।	
कुरुकुलपविउलणहयलचंदे	लेहु विसज्जिउ जो अहिचंदे ।	
सो मयरद्धण अवलोइउ	एम कज्जु आहासइ वाइउ ।	
उववणणवदुमकीलियसुरघरे	वच्छाजणवण कोसंबीपुरे ।	5
महु सुहचंदु भाइ गरुयोरउ	वसइ सुहहापाणपियारउ ।	
ताहे ^१ सुहइहे ^२ तेण विणीयउ	णिसुणि सत्त संजायउ धीयउ ।	
कमलप्पह कमला सुहमाणण	कमलसिरि वियसियकमलाणण ।	
आणंदप्पह णायसिरी सइ	कणउज्जल उज्जल पाडलगइ ।	
कणयमाल एयउ सत्त वि लइ	आयण्णहि कुमार विहिवसगइ ।	10
पत्तवसंतसमए विहसंतिय	वणे वसंततिलयम्मि रमंतिउ ।	
दिट्ठउ सोमं खयरं कण्णउ	मरगयमणिचामीयरवण्णउ ।	
गंणि अलंघणयरे मइमंदहो	कहियउ तेण सुकंठखगिंदहो ।	
वज्जोयरिदेवीपाणेसें	णहयलगमणें जमभइवेसें ।	
कुलसकंठरुप्पिणिसुर्यतापं	आवेप्पिणु णहयरणररायं ।	15

घत्ता—देव णियाउ सुआउ मारिवि भाइ महारउ ।

पहु तुहुं दुत्थियमिच्चु मइं तुम्हहं कउ कूवारउ ॥ ११ ॥

Nagakumara chivalrously responds to the request and meets Sukantha.

पिसुणिउ तुह जसु वरकइकव्वे	गाइएण सुइमहुरे दिव्वे ।
पिसुणिउ तुह जसु तंतीसइ	पिसुणिउ तुह जसु बंदिण णहं ।
णिसुणिउ मइं माहियलि पायालय	विसहरेहि देवाहिं सग्गालण ।

11. १ E °यउ. २ E गरुआरउ. ३ E °हि. ४ D कणयकंति. ५ C पत्ते. ६ E सुअ.

12. १ C omits first three feet of this कडवक.

तं णिसुणेप्पिणु गउ जायंधरि हरिणगंधलुद्धउ णं केसरि ।
 सहुं परिवारं णिउ खगपुरिसंहि कणयविमाणं वड्डियहरिसंहि ।
 पिहिउ अलंघणयरु चउरंगहि भडमायंगरहेहि तुरंगहि ।

5

घत्ता—ता णीसरिउ सुकंडु वइकंडु व परबलहर ।

चावविहूसियदेहु सर मुअंतु जिह जलहर ॥ १२ ॥

13

Nagakumara's rebuke and Sukantha's retort.

णवजलहरेहि वं जललव मुअंतेहि दढकढिणपविवलयपरिबद्धदंतेहि ।
 रणझणियमणिकिंकिणीसोहमाणेहि अणवरयपरियलियकरडयलदाणेहि ।
 सोवण्णसाडीणिबहुद्धचिंधेहि करणासियागहियगयणाहगंधेहि ।
 दंतंगणिभिण्णहरेणरवरंगेहि भूगोयरा खेयरा थिय मयंगेहि ।
 भणियं कुमारेण कयतियसतोसेण पाविट्ट खद्धो सि एण दोसेण ।
 परधरणपरतरुणिपरदविणकंखाप मरिहीसि दुच्चार खलचोरसिक्खाप ।
 लवियं सुकंठेण मा मरसु ओसरसु णियजीवियाकाम कामिणिसुहं सरसु ।

5

घत्ता—ता दोहि मि कुद्धेहि णिलूरियपरविक्रम ।

मुक्का दीहर बाण कोवजलणजालासम ॥ १३ ॥

14

The fight and Sukantha's end.

धरियलोह तेण जि ते गुणचुय उज्जुय तेण जि ते मुक्खुचुय ।
 चित्तविचित्त तेण ते चलयर पेहुणवंत तेण ते णहयर ।
 धम्माधिमुक्क तेण ते हयपर रोसविसिण्ण तेण ते दुद्धर ।
 तिक्ख तेण ते वम्मुद्धरण सहल तेण ते आसाऊरण ।
 चलइ ण वहरि खड्डु खयकाले रुद्धु पयाबंधुरसरजाले ।
 एत्ताहि वालपमुहभडवीरहि परबलु जित्तउ संगरि धीरहि ।
 तहि अवसरि करि करिणा जित्तउ दंतिहि भिंदिवि महियलि धित्तउ ।

5

२ E °सिंहि. ३ E मुवतु.

13. १ E °व. २ E पुण. ३ AC णिबद्ध°. ४ E दंताग. ५ C अरि. ६ E जीवियं.

14. १ CE अज्जुण. २ B मुक्खज्जुय. ३ D पहुणवंत तेण जि ते. ४ E विसण. ५ E आसाद्धरण.

६ A तुद्ध. ७ ABC omit this line. ८ A जित्तउ.

बिणिण वि पयगइं चेय समाना	बिणिण वि महियरणंहयरराणा ।	
बिणिणं वि रणरसरंजियभडयण	बे वि जलण जह राहवरावण ।	
बिहिं वि चलंतहिं धारालगइं	खणखणंति पहरंतहं खगइं ।	10
कणरणंति कडियलंकिंकिणियउ	जय भणंति सुरवरकामिणियउ ।	

घत्ता—दोखंडिउ मयणेण गलकंदलु करवालें ।

खुडिउ सुकंठहो^{१३} सीसु णं सरकमलु मरालें ॥ १४ ॥

15

Release of the maidens, crowning of Vajrakantha, marriage of Ruppini and the hero's visit to Abhichandra at Gajapura.

हए सुकंठे जमरायपरिगहे	भेलाविय कुमारि बंदिग्गहे ।	
वज्जकंडु तहिं रजे ठेवेप्पिणु	तासु बाहिणि रुप्पिणि पेरिणेप्पिणु ।	
कण्डु व रणे सिसुवालु वहेप्पिणु	विजयसेस सुरदिण लणप्पिणु ।	
गयउरु गंपि मिलिउ अहिचंदहो	तेण वि चंद दिण वरचंदहो ।	5
इयरउ सत्त वि लेवि विवाहें	गयउरे थिउ पडु परमुच्छाहें ।	
धणंणिहि वच्चउ विहलुद्धरणें	जुंव्वणु जाइ जाउ तवयरणें ।	
हियवउ गुप्पउ जिणसंभरणें	पाण जंतु मुणिपंडियमरणें ।	
जीयउ पंवि असहायसहेज्जउ	णायकुमारु व कयपरकज्जउ ।	
अम्हारिस जे मणुय वराया	किमि ते जणणीसोणियजाया ।	
लइ जियंतु जीवंतें विंते मुय	मायाथणघणत्तणासण सुय ।	10

घत्ता—थिउ तहिं रज्जु करंतु माणियतरुणीथणयलु ।

णायकुमारु अणंगु पुष्पयंतवणुज्जलु ॥ १५ ॥

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिए णण्णणामंकिए महाकइपुष्पयंतविरहए महाकव्वे
बहुकुमारीलंभो णाम सत्तमो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ।

॥ संधि ॥ ७ ॥

१ E पयगयवेय; C वेय. १० ABD. णं न्हयरराणा. ११ ABC omit this line. १२ BD कडियलि. १३ E °हं.

15. १ E धवेप्पिणु. २ E पणवेप्पिणु. ३ A बणहिं वि. ४ C जोव्वणु सहलु जाउ. ५ CE पर. ६ E सोयणि. ७ E जीवंति. ८ D तु.

VIII

1

Mahavyala enjoys life at Kusumapura.

जयवम्महो नंदणु नयणाणंदणु गणियासुंदरिहिययहर ।

कुसुमउरे रवण्णए धणपरिपुण्णए बाहिरपुरे हिंडइ पवरु ॥ भुवकं ॥

हिंडइ नंदणवणु पेच्छमाणु	धयरट्टमणोहरं गच्छमाणु ।	
सिहि णच्चमाणु कोइलुं लवंतु	जोइयउ परावउ कलुं कणंतु ।	
पभाणिउ तरुणिहिं मणियाँइ जाइं	कहिं सिक्खिओ सि तुहुं पक्खि ताइं ।	5
ओसरसु कीर कोमलिय ललिय	मा भंजहि तुहुं मायंदकलिय ।	
किं मुख तिकखचलचंचु धिवसि	पुप्फवइवेहि पुणु पुणु वि छिवसि ।	
अच्छउ बाहिरे वेढिविं भुयंगुं	माणिउ केयइकुसुमंतरंगु ।	
अभंतरलीणें छप्पण	रसवौणदूणवड्डियमण ।	
कुमुइणिर्यहे परमाणंदु दिंति	सीय वि ससियर पउमिणि डहंति ।	10
उण्ह वि रवियर तेह सुहु जणंति	महिलउ पियदोसु वि गुणुं मुणंति ।	
विणु सोहगें किं करइ वण्णु	अंबइयहे महुयरु णउ णिसण्णु ।	

घत्ता—जो जाइहे रत्तउ भमइ पमत्तउ दरिसियकुसुमविहइयहिं ।

सो कयरसभंगइ कडुयइ अंगइ भमरु ण चुंइ जूहियहिं ॥ १ ॥

1. १ E मणोरह. २ MSS कोइल. ३ E कल. ४ E मणिआइं. ५ D वेढिवि. ६ E भुयंगु.
७ C रसपाण. ८ E कुमुयणियहि. ९ CE गुण गणंति. १० C अच्चइयहो. ११ E चुंमइ. १२
AB originally give रुयहे but correct it as जूहीयहे; D जूहीयहे; C तुइयहो; or
इइयहो; E रुवहो.

Mahavyala learns from a traveller about the Pandyan princess who did not like any man. He goes to Southern Mathura and is seen by her.

ता दिट्टु पहिउ पंथेण जंतु	अच्छेरउ किं महिवीदि विंचु ।	
कोकिउ पुच्छिउ जयैवइसुण	आहासिउ तहो पावासिण ।	
गंभीरविजयदुंदुहिणिणाउ	दाहिणमदुराहिउ पंडिराउ ।	
सिरिमल्लैसुंदरीभोइणीण	आलिंणिउ भोइ व भोइणीण ।	
कामरइ धीय को मरइ जाहिं ^१	चितंतु रूउ णिरु णिरुवमहिं ^२ ।	5
तहिं ^३ पुरिसु णरुच्चइ को ^४ वि केम	चुणिण हयंगहो भंनु जेम ।	
तं णिसुणिवि जयवइतणुरुहेण	कय गमणजुत्ति पहसियमुहेण ।	
संपत्तउ मदुराउरि पइट्टु	आवणे णिविट्टु लोएणं दिट्टु ।	
णिवकिंकरु जयसिरिरमणसुंडुं	भइ कामरूउ णामें पयंडु ।	
तें कडिय सा सुंदरि घराउ	णं करिणा करिणि महासराउ ।	10
किर झत्ति हट्टमगेण जाइ	तहो जंतहो पुरउ ण को वि ठाई ।	

घत्ता—जोइ^५ कयमयणिहिं चैलियहिं णयणेहिं मुद्धए विवणि णिसण्णु णरु ।

अहिमाणखयंकुरु विरहभयंकुरु मणे पइट्टु णं कुसुमसरु ॥ २ ॥

The princess raises an alarm and Mahavyala has to fight the guards.
She is pleased with his victory.

पहवंतवाहधारासरीए	अण्णाउ पघोसिउ सुंदरीए ।	
दूराउ जे अवलोइय जणेण	बलिबंडए रंभिवि हउं अणेण ।	
णिज्जमि लग्गी विलवंति एम	परितायहि तुहुं मइं मणुयदेव ।	
तामाथउ रूसिवि खग्गपाणि	मरु मरु भणंतु दुव्वयणवाणि ।	
परसंताविर पाविट्टु घोर	वल्लु वल्लु काणीण कुमारिचोर ।	5
ता सो वि वंलिउ पुलइयसरीरु	महवाल्लु कामरूवंकवीरु ।	
वच्चंति वलंति हणंति ठंति ^६	भमियइं करवाल्लुं धगधगंति ।	

2. १ E खित्तु. २ E जइवइ. ३ E तहु. ४ DE मलयासुंदरि. ५ D वरइ. ६ C^० हे. ७ E कहमि. ८ E भुत्तु. ९ C लोएहिं. १० C रमणसंडु; D^० रमण सुंडु; E^० रमाणसंडु. ११ CE थाइ. १२ E जोयउ. १३ C वलियहिं. १४ E विहर^०.

3. १ ABE चलिउ. २ C थंति.

सरयणवसुणंदय विष्फुरंति	अवरोप्परु लग्गिवि खुणुखुणंति ।	
उट्ठंतहं भयथरहरिउ भाणु	णिवडंतहं फणि बंधइ ण ठाणु ।	
हकंतहं फुट्ठइ भुअणभाउ	पहरंतहं उट्ठइ णहे णिणाउ ।	10
ता कुट्ठे जयवड्ढणंदणेण	वरिसियभडथडकडमड्ढणेण ।	
ओसरिवि सरिवि उल्ललिवि मलिवि	खग्गेण खग्गु सहस त्ति खलिवि ।	
बलवंतविक्खक्खयंकरासु	तहो पंडिणरेसरक्किंकरासु ।	

घत्ता—सिरु छिण्णु सकुंतलु डसियाहरदलु कुंडलमंडियगंडयलु ।

वित्थारियपणयहे^१ पत्थिवतणयहे^२ कमलु व वियसिउ^३ मुहकमलु ॥ ३ ॥ 15

4

Mahavyala marries the Paṇḍyan princess. From a traveller he learns about the princess of Ujjayini who also did not like any man. He goes there; but the princess remains unmoved at his sight.

हए कामरूवे पीडिय सरेण	दिण्णिय कुमारि परिणिय वरेण ।	
मालइ वियसइ अलिलालिपण	चक्की चक्केण णिहालिपण ।	
जा जासु रत्त सा तासु णारि	इयरहो पर भीसण पलयमारि ।	
बिण्णि वि णवपेम्मं छाइयाइं	णिवसंति बे वि रइराइयाइं ।	
तावायउ पंथिउ भणिउ तेण	वरइत्ते णवपंकयमुहेण ।	5
कहिं आयउ किं पइं दिट्ठु चोळु	ता देसिउ भासइ तासु कळु ।	
उज्जेणिहिं सिरिजयसेणु राउ	सुहवइआलोयणंजणियराउ ।	
मेणइ सुयं जइ वि अणंगसरिसु	ण समिच्छइ इंदसमाणु पुरिसु ।	
तं णिसुणिवि पुच्छिउ तेण पंडि	गउ उज्जेणिहिं वरु मुइवि चंडि ।	
रैविवारे पइट्ठु सहुं वरेहिं	रायालउ अवरेहिं मि वरेहिं ^४ ।	10
णियवायाजियकलकंठियाए	जोइउ सउहयलपरिट्ठियाए ।	

घत्ता—महवालु णिहालिवि सिरु संचालिवि वियसिवि वुत्तु वयंसियए ।

वरु वम्मह जेहँउ वरहि ण एहउ जिह वरियउ माहउ सिरिण ॥ ४ ॥

३ C भुअल; E भुवण. ४ D सारिवि. ५ ABCE °हो. ६ ABCD °य.

4. १ D आलोयणि. २ E सुव. ३ E तहिं वारि. ४ D णरेहिं. ५ E णरेहिं. ६ E जोयउ, ७ E जोहउ.

Mahavyala then goes to Gajapura and returns to Ujjayini with the portrait of Nagakumara, at the sight of which the princess becomes enamoured.

ता भणइ कण्ण महु पडु भाइ	अवसन्ति ण वियसइ कण्णजाइ ।	
हो होउ माए किं जंप्पिण	णयणइं लगन्ति ण विप्पिण ।	
पोसन्तु ससामिहे तणउ पक्खु	ता सो णीसरियउ चारुचक्खु ।	
गउ गयउरि दिट्ठु अणिट्ठकालु	घरु पइसिवि भायरु जेट्ठु घालु ।	
पणवन्ते बोल्लिउ देवदेव	सुणि जासु करेसामि हउं मि सेव ।	5
सो णायकुमारु जि होइ णण्णु	रुवेण कामु चाएण कण्णु ।	
दंसमि पडु हउं इच्छिउ न जाए	इहु इच्छिज्जइ कण्णाए ताए ।	
महु दिज्जउ पडुरुक्कवीरु	ता गयउ तमालउ झत्ति वीरु ।	
अवलोइउ पइ मेइणि कम्भु	विप्फुरियलुरियकरु विक्कम्भु ।	
मुणियउ सहिउ ते चित्तयारु	दे देहि लिहिवि पक्खेण मारु ।	10
आलिगिउ सुपुरिसलक्खणेण	ता दिट्ठु लिहिउ तं तक्खणेण ।	
वालंकदेहु हरिसेण भिण्णु	चित्तयरहो दम्मसहासु दिण्णु ।	
आलिहियेवलकरु घाउवेउ	गउ पुणु विं णिहेलणु तिक्खतेउ ।	
खरकिरणदिणंतरे घरे पडु	पडपाणि भाइ भइणीए दिट्ठु ।	
सम्माणिउ माणे रूढएण	वयणे तंबोलें पीढएण ।	15

घत्ता—ता तेण पडंचलु पविउलु णिम्मलु कामिणिविरहयविरहजरु ।

पसरेप्पिणु दाविउ कण्णहे भाविउ लिहिउ अणंगु अणंगयरु ॥ ५ ॥

Nagakumara marries the princess of Ujjayini.

सरसुच्छुंदंडकोवंडधारि	परमेसरं माणिणिमाणहारि ।
हेलि मयणु ण किं दडुउ हरेण	किं दाविउ कोऊहलु णरेण ।
किं मुउं किं जीवइ पडु पुरिसु	चित्तेण विवज्जिउ एण सरिसु ।

5. १ C रुक्खराइ. २ E सुणु. ३ D विक्कम्भु. ४ ABDE लेहि. ५ ABCD पक्खेण.

६ C तो. ७ E आलियहि. ८ E जि. ९ E खण. १० E पीढिएण.

6. १ E सुच्छ. २ C परमेसरु. ३ BD हले. ४ E मुवउ.

जइ अत्थि बण्ण संपइ जुवाणुं
तं णिसुणिवि बोल्लिउ सुंदरेण
सच्चउ सुंदरि वरु कामएउ
सच्चउ जि मयरच्चिधेण जुत्तु
किं बहुणं आणमि करमि तेम
भड्डु एम भणेप्पिणु णवणवेण
जेट्ठे^५ एकोयरसंभवेण
वालें दक्खालिउ पत्थिवासु
पणवइं णियभिच्चहुं करहि करणुं
अक्खिउ वइयरु संचालिउ राउ
उज्जेणि पत्तु पड्डु णेहघुलिउ
पइंसारिउ पुरे जयलच्छिणाहु

तो आणहि लहु महु धरहि पाणु ।
सलहिज्जइ सुयणुं पुरंदरेण ।
सच्चउ जे रइपीईसमेउ ।
गुणवंतु जयंधररायपुत्तु ।
अट्टमइं दियहे तुह मिलइ जेम ।
गउ हत्थिणामपुरवरु जवेण ।
जर्यवम्मजयावइतणुरुहेण ।
एहु मज्झु भाइ जयलच्छिणासु ।
एवहिं पुणु एयहो तुहुं जि सरणु ।
परिदक्कबुकभेरीणिणाउ ।
अद्धवहे गंपि जयसेणु मिलिउ ।
लहु दिण्ण कण्ण विरइंउ विवाहु ।

5

10

15

घत्ता—पियदूयहो वयणहिं जोइवि^३ णयणहिं अवरोप्परिहिं जि लगाइं ।

वहुवरइं सुरत्तइं विणिण वि तत्तइं जिह लोहइं तिह लगाइं ॥ ६ ॥

7

Mahavyala tells Nagakumara about Tilakasundari, the princess of Meghapura who had taken a vow of marrying one who could beat the tabor in harmony with her dance. Nagakumara comes to Meghapura.

णिवसंतें संतें संतयाहं
हरिखंधबंघु णीरंधु गणिउ
कोऊहलु किं पइं मुंणिउ बण्ण
भणु भणु तं णिसुणिवि भणइ भिच्चु
मेहउरि मेहवाहणु णरिंदु
पिय मेहवाल रइकइयवाल
जाणेप्पिणु चलपयवडणभंगु
सो णरवरु तहे मणमाणु महइ

उज्जेणिहिं सेणिहिं सुहसयाहं ।
कामेण महावालंकु भणिउ ।
दाहिणमहियलि वड्डियवियप्प ।
किक्किंधमलए कयंवरइरिमिच्चु ।
बुद्धिए सुरगुरु रिद्धिए सुरिंदु ।
सुय तिलयासुंदरि णीलवाल ।
णच्चंतिहिं जो वायइ मुंइंगु ।
एही पइंज जणु सयलु कहइ ।

5

५ E जुआणु. ६ AB सुयण. ७ AB omit this line. ८ C omits this foot.

९ CE पणमइ. १० D करणु. ११ E पयसारिउ. १२ E विरयउ. १३ E जोयवि.

7. १ DE सुणिउ. २ E कइ°. ३ E मुयंगु. ४ C पाइज्ज; E पयज्ज.

राएण भणिउ कयकामकील
किं सा ण जित्त वाइत्तएण
भो भो कयसुरणरखयरसेव
लइ आउँ जाहुं पुरे जेत्यु जेत्यु

ण गओ सि काइं महिभमणसील ।
भिच्चेण पउत्तु सइत्तएण ।
आउज्जविज्ज महु णत्थि देव ।
घरिणीउ थवेप्पिणु तेत्थु तेत्थु ।

10

घत्ता—सहुं तँहि णियकंतहिं भडसामंतहिं सेविउ पालिउ णेहउरु ।
मरुहयमयरद्धउ गउ मयरद्धउ संपत्तउ तं मेहउरु ॥ ७ ॥

8

Nagakumara fulfils the vow of the princess and marries her. A merchant tells him that there was a Jina temple in the Toyavali island.

आयउ सवडंमुहु मेहवाहु
घरि पुज्जिउ तरुणिविइण्णडाहु
पयचलणमिलिउ वाइउ मुयंगु
तो दिण्ण कण्ण जाइउ विवाहु
थिउ रामइं सहुं रामाहिरामु
अण्णहिं दिणि सावयधम्मसाहु
रयणइं दोइवि दिट्ठउ णरिंदु
परँतीरचोळु किं तेण सिट्ठु
णं एकवीसमो भावणिंदु
छउमत्थघरत्थफणिंदवंदु
दीसहि णावइ बारहमु रुहु
पज्जलियविविहमाणिक्कदीउ

पइसारिउ पुरि रिउहरिणवाहु ।
उप्पेत्यसुकंठससंकंराहु ।
जोइउ वलेवि मुद्धइं अणंगु ।
सिरिसंगे^५ णं तुट्ठउ विवाहु ।
णावइ सीयइं सहुं देउ रामु ।
संपत्तु ससुरघरु वणियणाहु ।
मयरद्धएण पुच्छिउ वणिंदु ।
सुणि सुंदर तुहुं णं दहमु विट्ठु ।
तेवीर्समु णं संठिउ सुरिंदु ।
णं बप्प पंचवीसमु जिणिंदु ।
लंघेप्पिणु भीयरु झससमुहु ।
तोयावलि णामे अत्थि दीउ ।

5

10

घत्ता—तहिं जिणवरमंदिरु णयणाणंदिरु चामीयरणिम्मिउ विमलु ।
महियलँसरसंभउ णिच्चु जि णवणउ णं दीसइ पीयलु कमलु ॥ ८ ॥

५ E सयत्त°. ६ E आहु. ७ CDE तिहिं.

8. १ D सुकंठि. २ AB सुसंक. ३ E वायउ. ४ CE जायउ. ५ E सिंगे. ६ E सुहुं. ७ D तीरु. ८ D तेतीसमु. ९ D बाहरमु. १० ABD तेयावलि. ११ A संतउ.

There on a big Banyan tree appeared some maidens who complained of injustice and cried for help. They were guarded by a Vidyadhara. Nagakumara thinks of his Vidyas and with their help goes to the island.

सप्पुरिसु व थिरमूलाहिठाणु	सप्पुरिसु व अकुसुमफलणिहाणु ।	
सप्पुरिसु व कइसेविज्जमाणु	सप्पुरिसु व दियवरदिण्णदाणु ।	
सप्पुरिसु व परसंतावहारि	सप्पुरिसु व पत्तुद्धरणकारि ।	
सप्पुरिसु व तहिं वडविडवि अत्थि	जहिं करइ गंडकंडुयणु हत्थि ।	
अण्णाउ भणंतिउ पुक्करंति	तहु उप्परि कण्णउ उत्तरंति ।	5
गयहत्थे सुहडें रक्खियाउ	मइं अप्पणु देव णिरिक्खियाउ ।	
वड्ढिमउ न जंपहुं देइ ताहुं	सो जोहुं भीमु खेयरसुयाहुं ।	
हक्कारइ वारइ णेहंतुरिउ	अण्णु वि भुयवलमाहर्पफुरिउ ।	
तहिं अच्छइ भीसणु सुहडचंड	ता चिंताविउ मणे पुरिसचंड ।	
णिज्झाइय देवि सुदंसणिह	संपत्त भणइ गुणगणरसिह ।	10
किं किज्जउ दिज्जउ अज्ज विज्ज	पहु भणइ देहि आहारविज्ज ।	
अण्णु वि संवाहणि देहि तेम	परतीरु जामि अज्जेव जेम ।	

घत्ता—ता दिण्णउ विज्जउ णिरु णिरंवज्जउ तहो देवीए सुदंसणए ।

पहु संवाहिणियए णिउ घणथणियए अमरहरेण णहंगणए ॥ ९ ॥

Nagakumara with Vyala and others worships the Jina.

सो वालु महावालु वि सुतेउ	अवरु वि अछेउ अवरु वि अभेउ ।	
कणयच्छविणिज्जियतरुणतवणु	गय पंच वि तं रइवइरिभवणु ।	
कउ वीरंहो मंदरसित्तणेहु	जिणु वंदिउ मंदरसित्तदेहु ।	
पइं जिण णिदिउ ।वट्टलु णरंगु	विसणसु तुज्जु किं पि वि ण रंगु ।	
तुह समु कंचणु तणु सत्तु मिच्चु	तुहुं देव भुअणपंकरुहमिच्चु ।	5
असुहारियाउ णीसारियाउ	दियवररियाउ पइं वारियाउ ।	

9. १ C सीहु. २ D नेय. ३ ABDE माहणु. ४ D बूहि पुज. ५ D णिरुव*.

10. १ C वीरहे. २ C तणु कंचणु; E तिणु कंचणु.

कंतावसेहिं कं तावसेहिं
तुहुं जगगुरु अवसं सारपहिं
वम्महवेपं परमुच्छियाइं
सित्तइं तुह वायाजीवणेण

नाविज्जइ सुरहिं सतामसेहिं ।
सुहु हिउ हिंडियसंसारपहिं ।
भूअइं अइरइरसमुच्छियाइं ।
पडिवणउ उवसमु जीवणेण ।

10

घत्ता—इय वंदिवि जिणवर हरिहरु दिणयर कमलासणु गुणरयैणणिहि ।
तवजालाभासुरु कंपावियसुरु भवकाणणणिहुहणसिहि ॥ १० ॥

11

After meals Nagakumara sees the maidens. Being questioned by Vyala, the eldest of them gives an account of themselves. The town of Bhumitilaka.

उचुंगसिहरु सुरगिरिसमाणु
पहु भिच्चहिं णाणारसविहिण्णु
आया जिणहरु मज्झणयंआले
उट्टिउ अवलोइउ गयणमग्गु
मंदारकुसुमकयकेससोहु
थोव्वेडथणमंडलघुलियहार
रंखोलमाणकंचीकलाउ
कयलीकंदलसोमालियाउ
रायापसें वालेण तेण
आयउ पहुंणा परिपुच्छियाउ
पुक्कार करहु किं णिच्चमेव

आसण्णु गंपि मणहरु विमाणु ।
भोयणु भुत्तउ विज्जाप दिण्णु ।
अण्णायपुव्वकण्णवमाले ।
दिट्ठउ कुमरेण कुमारिवग्गु ।
सासाणिलिणिवडियमहुयरोहु ।
पयमंजीरयझंकारसारु ।
परितायहिं तायहिं कंयपलाउ ।
आइयउ सैव्वउ बालियाउ ।
वालुंगपहरतासियणिवेण ।
तरुणीउ तरुणहरिणच्छियाउ ।
ता भणइ जेट्ट सुणि कहमि देव ।

5

10

घत्ता—णियडउं जि मणोहरु लुहपंडुरंधरु णंदणवणदुमरमियसुरु ।

एत्थत्थि भडारा तिहुयणसारा भूमितिलउ णामेण पुरु ॥ ११ ॥

३ E गुणाणिरय.

11. १ C *काले. २ E अवलोयउ. ३ C थुव्वड; D थोवड. ४ E परकलाउ. ५ C omits this portion from सव्वउ to आयउ in line 10 below. ६ E बालग. ७ A पडणा. ८ C णियडाउ. ९ C पंकियघर.

They were five hundred daughters of King Sriraksha who was killed by his own nephew Pavanavega. The latter had imprisoned them all.

उक्त्वायंखगगरक्खियसतेउ
णामेण रक्खमहरक्ख तणय
हउं पुत्ति मणोरमणामधेय
मंदाइणि णाइणि मयणलील
सामंगि मंगि सिंगारकंति
चंदप्पह चंदिणि चंदलेह
जयलच्छि अहिंसाएवि सोमं
चारित्तगुत्ति परचित्तचोरि
सोहग्गसीय सइ रयणमाल
काँलिंगि कुरंगि सुरंगि तुंगि
इय एवमाइ विहिपालिपाइं
लइं पंचसयाइं मणोहरीहिं
महु तायहो केरउ भाइँणेउ
तेणम्हइं एयउ मुद्धियाउ

सिरिरक्खराउ सिरिमइसमेउ ।
बंधवपरिपालियसयणविणय ।
पुणु विज्जुप्पह पुणु विज्जुवेय ।
पुणु पोमिणि गोमिणि सुद्धसील ।
देवइ रेवइ सावित्ति संति ।
गाइत्ति सरासइ बुद्धिमेह ।
णवरंग रंभ रमणीयरोमं ।
रइ काममारि गंधारि गोरि ।
मालइ मालिणि कंदप्पकील ।
मइ कइवयजणणि वियारभंगि ।
तुम्हइं पच्चक्ख णिहालियाइं ।
पिउं पुत्तिहिं पीणपओहरीहिं ।
णामेण पसिद्धउ पवणवेउ ।
मग्गंतें तेण न लद्धियाउ ।

5

10

घत्ता—तैं हयदाईजए रक्खसविज्जए मारिउ जणणु भडेण सहुं ।

15

घणतिमिरंधारए कारागारए बंधिवि भायर भित्त महु ॥ १२ ॥

They had refused to marry the murderer of their father, but they offer to marry Nagakumara if he could release them. Nagakumara promises to do what he could.

इच्छंतु वि दुज्जणु णीससंतु
तैं बोल्लिउ किं महु अत्थि गोहु
जइ वइरभाउ हियणण धरहु

अम्हहिं न समिच्छिउ पिउकयंतु ।
को करइ दइच्चें सहुं विरोहु ।
तो^१ वणु जाइवि कूवोर करहु ।

12. १ C उक्त्वाइ. २ E कंति. ३ E साम. ४ MSS राम. ५ CE कालिंगि. ६ C पिय. ७ E भायणेउ. ८ E दायजए.

13. १ D ता. २ E वणि. ३ E कुवार.

पुरिसैं सयलाउ णिरिक्खियाउ	लउडीयरेण परिरक्खियाउ ।	
णंदिणिवालैं णं णंदिणीउ	अम्हइं माँरुयजवबंदिणीउ ।	5
जइ मेल्लावहि तो होसि णाहु	णं तो किं लायहि देहे डाहु ।	
ता भणिउ कुमारें कयदण	दुक्खु वि चंगउ सुतवें कण	
धणु खीणु वि विहलियपोसणेण	मरणु वि चंगउ सण्णासणेण ।	
पारंभियबलिवलणिग्गहेण	रणु चंगउ दीणपरिग्गहेण ।	
सैयणत्तणु सज्जणगुणग्गहेण	पोरिसु सरणाइयरक्खणेण ।	10
जुज्झिज्झइ किज्झइ कज्झसिद्धि	दिज्झइ विहलियदुत्थियहं रिद्धि ।	
तहिं अवसरे भिच्चैं हक्कियाउ	णीसेसउ कण्णउ कोक्कियाउ ।	
पुरवरु गयाउ गयवरगईउ	पहु संचितइ मंतिहिं मईउ ।	

घत्ता—रामाहररायहो दीणहो रायहो परपीडणे किं पूरियउ ।

मण्णांमि रायत्तणु जगे जसकित्तणु जेण दीणु उद्धरियउ ॥ १३ ॥ 15

14

Nagakumara sends ambassadors to Pavanavega, demanding restoration of the kingdom and release of the maidens. The enemy's retort.

इय भणिवि अछेयाभेय सिद्ध	ते दूय बे वि पुरवरे पइद्ध ।	
रायालय बोल्लिउ पवणवेउ	आणसु देइ तुह मयरकेउ ।	
रक्खहो महरक्खहो रज्जु देवि	णीसंरु तुहुं पुरवरु परिहरेवि ।	
मा कुमरिहिं केरी करहि तत्ति	मा हक्कारहि भीसणभवित्ति ।	
जणकवल्लवल्लणकीलाविसाले	मा णिवडहि कावालिणिकवाले ।	5
ता भणिउ सरसु मारुयजवेण	मारइ अणंगु विरहें णवेण ।	
पियमुहकमलें अवलोइएण	णउ सत्थें संगरे ढोइएण ।	
ओहच्छमि हउं विरणवि वूहु	आवेउ लेउ कण्णासमूहु ।	
जं सैसुरहो किउ तं करमि तासु	भक्खंतु लुद्धगिद्धंतमासु ।	
ता गय ते जोइय चरणरेहिं	पहरणइं लिति दीहरकरेहिं ।	10

४ E मारुयजवबंदिणीउ. ५ ABCE omit this line. ६ E भिच्चइं. ७ E परियउ.

८ ABDE मज्झु वि. ९ AB उरियउ.

14. १ E णीहर. २ E कुवरिहिं. ३ C कमल. ४ E मारु. ५ E सुसरहो. ६ A वर °.

घत्ता—पंच वि भाभाँसुर जियदेवासुर रयणविहसणपरियरिय ।

जगे नायणयाणय परिपालियपय लोयवाल णं अचयरिय ॥ १४ ॥

15

Pavanavega meets his death at the hands of Nagakumara.

णं पंच वि पंडव अइपयंड

णं पंच सीह णं पंच जलण

णं पंच वि मयणहो पंचबाण

पंचहिं हयगयरहरहिय दलिय

पंचहुं वि रिउहुं गलवेवियाइं

दलियाइं रहंगइं रहवराहं

पहरंतहं जायंधरिणराहं

हय हय मुहफेडें थिप्पमाण

कर्ण सेण्णभंगे सइं वाउवेउ

जायंधरिणा ओसरिवि सरिवि

हउ विण्णाणेण लहेवि रंधु

उच्छलित रुहिरु धाराए सरलु

णं पंच हत्थि मयागिल्लगंड ।

णं पंच मेरु संजायचलण ।

पंच वि धाविय उग्गयकिवाण ।

णं पंडसुयहिं रणि कुरु व मलिय ।

पंचत्तहो णीयइं जीवियाइं ।

गज्जिय गय गयगंधेण ताहं ।

रहरहिय ण याणिय कहिं गयाहं ।

हिलिहिलिअंतावलिगुप्पमाण ।

अब्भिडिउं भडहं भंडणे अजेउ ।

असिणांसिवत्तु णिवडंतु धरिवि ।

छिजंतु दुट्ठकंठट्ठिबंधु ।

पडियउ सिरु णाइं सणालु कमलु ।

5

10

घत्ता—उल्हाविउ वइरिहे मणगयखेरिहे^{११} कोवहुवासणु पज्जलित ।

असिवाणियधारण परदुब्बारण णियपरिहवपडु विच्छलित ॥ १५ ॥

16

Submission of the warriors, marriage of the maidens, restoration of the kingdom to their brothers and Nagakumara's return to the Pandyan capital.

जाणिउ कण्णापरितायणेण

विण्णविउ रौउ जयलच्छिकामु

पहुणा रामेण व वाणरोहु

आएं भडणियरें तांयणेण ।

तुहुं अम्ह सामि पच्चक्खुं कामु ।

किंकरयणु इच्छिउ वा णरोहु ।

७ AB भासुर.

15. १ C omits this foot. २ E पंच वि णं मयणहो. ३ ABC omit this line. ४ C पंचहुं.

५ ABC omit this line; E पहरंतहिं. ६ C यंतावलि. ७ D गुप्फमाण. ८ CE कयं.

९ C अब्भिडइ. १० E आणा. ११ C खेरिहे. १२ E विच्छलित.

16. १ C भायणेण. २ C सउ. ३ C पच्चक्ख.

मुद्धउ पियदंसणे हरिसियाउ
वरतिलयँउ चंदणसुरहियाउ
णयणेहिं परंजियहरिणियाउ
कलमंगलपुणमणोहराउ
णं हंसिणीउ सुरतरुणियाउ
करपल्लव उववणतरु णियाउ
हयपवणवेयरक्खंकराय
थवियाउ ताउ तित्थु जि सईउ
ते णवसेवय विणिहिय सुधीर
आरुहिवि मणोहरु सुरविमाणु
पंच वि जण मण्णिभूसियसवासे

णं मलयमहासुसिहरि सियाउ ।
पवरच्छराउ णं सुरहियाउ ।
णं गोउलगोविउ हरिणियाउ ।
वड्डारियसयणमणोहराउ ।
परिणिवि णीसेसउ तरुणियाउ ।
पुरवरे गुणपसरियवयणराउ ।
कय रक्खमहारक्खंक राय ।
लीलालोइयणियपुरिसईउ ।
तहिं रक्खणु मंतीस वि सुधीर ।
तेण्णोहामियसुरविमाणु ।
आवेण्णिणु थिय पंडीसवासे ।

5

10

यत्ता—हरहारहिमुज्जलु वियलियकलिमलु अणिवारिउ परिभमइ तहिं ।
जसु णरवरसारहो णायकुमारहो पुष्पयंतकिरणाइं जहिं ॥ १६ ॥

15

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिए णण्णणामंकिए महाकइपुष्पयंतविरइए महाकब्बे
बहुकण्णकल्लाणवीरकिंकरलंभो णाम अट्टमो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ॥
संधि ॥ ८ ॥

४ D तिलउ. ५ D परिजिय. ६ E reads before this करपल्लवउववणतसणियाउ णं हंसणीउ
सुरतरुणियाउ. ७ ABCE मणोरहाउ. ८ E omits this foot, ९ ABC मुणिदूसिय;
E मुणिभूसिय.

IX

1

Nagakumara goes to Dantipura, marries the princess Madanamanjusha and then goes to the town of Tribhuvanatilaka.

णिहणेवि पवणवेउ समरे रक्खमहारक्खहुं महि देप्पिणु ।
जायंघरि अरिदंतिहरि गउ दंतिउरहो महुअ मुअप्पिणु ॥ ध्रुवकं ॥

पुच्छिय पंडियैपहु पंडीसरु	पुंडुरपुंडरीउ परमेसरु ।	
णं पुप्फुल्लकुल्लमाणससरु	उच्छुसरासणु गुणसंधियसरु ।	
णवजलहरसरु संचल्लिउ सरु	चलइ सेणु थरहरइ फणीसरु ।	5
हरिवरखुररयदंकिणयेसरु	णयणहिं ण मुणिय रयणि ण वासरु ।	
अंधदेसे णववियसियउववणे	विमलगहीरंसरे सीयल्लवणे ।	
दंतिणयरे णिवधम्मपसाहिउ	चंडउत्तुं पहु सरसासांहिउ ।	
चंदमईदेवीउज्जोयउ	समुहुं पंतु जामापं जोयउ ।	
तेण वि सो पइसारिउ सभवणे	दिट्ठण मुद्धे घणथणजोव्वणे ।	10
पुत्ति पवड्डियपरमाणंदे	दिण्ण मयणमंजूस णरिंदे ।	
णेहु लहेप्पिणु सुहि मण्णेप्पिणु	दीहरच्छि सा तित्थु थवेप्पिणु ।	
चउवण्णासमसोहियाणिलयहो	पुणु गउ णयरहो तिहुयणातिलयहो ।	

घत्ता—तहिं विजयंधरु मंडलिउ मंडलमेल्लेइं धणंइं लएप्पिणु ।

विजयमहाएवीसहिउ अवलोइउ कारुण्णु करेप्पिणु ॥ १ ॥

15

1. १ C रक्खहं महि देविणु. २ AB omit ध्रुवकं. ३ C पंडिविपहु. ४ C पंडुर. ५ D पुप्फुल्ल. ६ E हय. ७ E गहीरसारि. ८ ABC णिमलवणे. ९ C चंडवत्तु. १० E सोहिउ. ११ ABCD जोइउ. १२ C मुद्धइं. १३ CE मोल्लइं. १४ C omits घणइं. १५ C कारण्णु.

2

Nagakumara marries Lakshminati who wins his affections very deeply.

घरु आयहो मयणहो विरइयरइ	तेण वि धीय दिण्ण लच्छीमइ ।	
सा तहो रुच्चइ चंदहो रत्ति व	णवियहो भवियहो जिणवरभात्ति व ।	
सुंयणहो सज्जणगुणगणतत्ति व	पत्थिवपहुहे पढुत्तणसत्ति व ।	
वरकइणाहो भासाजुत्ति व	निग्गंथहो तणुमणवयगुत्ति व ।	
अरुहण्हवणपारंभहो जुत्ति व	सामणित्तहो मंतहो खंति व ।	5
मग्गणयहो विण्णहो संकंति व	जोणहाहारंविसेसहो कंति व ।	
सम्मत्तहो सुधम्मणिव्वत्ति व	दाणेसहो घरि ठिय रिसिपति व ।	
सरसहो सुललियकव्वपउत्ति व	भमरहो णवसररुहरसभुत्ति व ।	
वइयायरणहो कयपयवित्ति व	देसहो णरवइणायपवित्ति व ।	
कुमुयायरहो णिसायरदित्ति व	जसवंतहो पुरिसहो जसकित्ति व ।	10

घत्ता—किं कीरइ वेळिहिं फुल्लियहिं फुल्ल जांहं रसु चक्खिवि णिग्गइ ।

सोहग्गु पसंसिउ मालइहे महुयरु जांहे णिरारिउ लग्गइ ॥ २ ॥

3

Woman is the ornament of man.

सोहइ जलहरु सुरधणुछायए	सोहइ णरवरु संच्चए वायए ।	
सोहइ कइयणु कहए सुवच्चए	सोहइ साहउ विज्जए सिद्धए ।	
सोहइ मुणिवरिंदु मणसुद्धिए	सोहइ महिवइ णिम्मलबुद्धिए ।	
सोहइ मंति मंतविहिदिट्ठिए	सोहइ किंकरु असिवरलट्ठिए ।	
सोहइ पाउसु साससमिद्धिए	सोहइ विहउ सपरियणरिद्धिए ।	5
सोहइ माणुसु गुणसंपत्तिए	सोहइ कज्जारंभु समत्तिए ।	
सोहइ महिरुहु कुसुमियसाहए	सोहइ सुहइ सुपोरिसराहए ।	
सोहइ माहउ उरयललच्छिण	सोहइ वरु वहुयए धवलच्छिण ।	

घत्ताः—गुणहरु मुट्ठिहे माइयउ सुद्धवंसु अण्णु वि कोडीसरु ।

णरहो कलत्तु सरासणु वि किं ण करइ सरीरु भाभासरु ॥ ३ ॥

10

2. १ CD add before this ' विसयविरत्तहो संतहो मुत्ति व ' २ C पढुहे; E पढुहि. ३ AB पारंभहे. ४ C संति व ५ C सकंति. ६ BCDE जिण्हाहार. ७ C णिव्वासि; E णिथासि. ८ C omits this foot. ९ C जासु. १० C जासु; E जाइ.

3. १ AB सहए.

Teacher Pihitasrava arrives at Tribhuvanatilaka and
Nagakumara visits him.

लच्छीमइमुहपंकयच्छप्पउ
तिहुयणतिलयणयरे वणकीलए
अणुहवंतु सिय अच्छइ जइयहुं
णं समाहिं णं सरसइ णं दय
णावइ उवसमु दमु जमु संजमु
णं पच्चखु धम्मु सइं हूयउ
णं तवसरिसव्वंगहिं घडियउ
णं समिइहिं पयडिउ आहोयउ
पंचवीसभावणभावंगउ
सो जाइवि वंदिउ रइरमणें

णायकुमारु णवियपरमण्णउ ।
इच्छियसुहु भुंजंतु सलीलए ।
पिहियासउ गुरु आयउ तइयहुं ।
णं खम पुरिसवेस विहिणा कय ।
णाइं अहिंसए दाविउ णियकमु । 5
णं रिसिं सिद्धिविलासिणिदूयउ ।
सीलगुणामलरयणहिं जडियउ ।
णं दाविउ तिहिं गुत्तिहिं जोयउ ।
उज्झियवज्झम्भंतरसंगउ ।
दिण्णासीस मणोरुहदमणें । 10

घत्ता—इसिणा धम्मबुद्धि भणिउ वियसेवि बोळिउ णायकुमारें ।

धम्मु ण याणमि देव हउं अच्छमि छायउ मोहंधारें ॥ ४ ॥

Philosophical discourse of Pihitasrava. Remarks on
the 'Kshanika Vada' of the Buddhists.

भणइ भडारउ मोहु ण किज्जइ
मोहें पसरइ मिच्छादंसणु
इकें वासण तासु ण णासइ
भंतिए भंति केम साहिज्जइ
अंबरु परिहइ भोयणु भुंजइ
परमाणु य मिलंति बहु जहिं जहिं
खणधंसियहो णाणु संजोयउ
संतइ संताणइ संगहियइ

मोहें णाणु हुंतु ढंकिज्जइ ।
जगु णिदिट्ठउ खणंविद्धंसणु ।
सो किं जीउ जिणागमुं विलसइ ।
दुवियडुं महु हासउ दिज्जइ ।
भुयणणाणु पभणंतु ण लज्जइ ।
घडपडविडवि होंति भुवि तहिं तहिं ।
गयसंजोउ ण दीसइ लोयउ ।
गोविणासि कहिं दुद्धइं दहियइ ।

4. १ ABDE °तिलए. २ C सिरि. ३ ABD दूवउ. ४ ABD जोइउ. ५ C अच्छमि च्छयउ

5. १ E खणु. २ E वासुण. ३ C जिणायमु. ४ C भुअ वि तहिं.

दीवन्वण कहिं लब्भइ अंजणु सच्चउ भासइ नेमिणिरंजणु ।
 खाणि खाणि अण्णु जीउ जइ जायउ तो बाहिरे गउ किहं^५ घरु आयउ । 10
 अण्णे थवियउ अण्णु ण याणइ सुण्णु वि वाइ काई^६ वक्खाणइ ।
 घत्ता—सुण्णु असेसु वि जइ कहिउ तो किं तहो पंचिदियदंडणु ।
 चीवरणिवसणु वयधरणु सत्तहडीभोयणु सिरमुंडणु ॥ ५ ॥

6

Remarks on the orthodox philosophies of the Brahmins.

पुहइ बंभु पाणिउ लच्छीसंरु हुयवहु रुहु पवणु पुणु ईसरु ।
 सिउ^१ अंवरु कुलकउलें भाणिउं तेण वि तच्चु किं पि ण वियाणिउ ।
 तं जि समासिउ दूसियंइवें गयणु जि भणिउ सयासिउ सइवें ।
 णिक्कलु किं पसरइ आउंचइ णिक्कलु किं परमाणुय संचइ ।
 णिक्कलु किं तणु गिण्हइ घित्तइ णिक्कलु किं परकज्जइ चित्तइ । 5
 णिक्कलु किं भणु करइ वि धरइ वि णिक्कलु किं तिहुयणु संघरइ वि ।
 णिक्कलु किं सइ पढइ पढावइ णिक्कलु मोक्खमग्गु किं दावइ ।
 णिक्कलु किं अटुंगइ धारइ णिक्कलु किं परु पेरइ वारइ ।
 णिक्कलु किं परिणामहो वच्चइ णिक्कलुं सु किं गार्यइ णच्चइ ।

घत्ता—णिक्कलु णिच्चलु णाणतणु सिद्धत्तेण सहावें थक्कइ । 10
 अण्णउ मरइ ण संभवइ कहिं किर सो जगजत्तहे दुक्कइ ॥ ६ ॥

7

Remarks on the orthodox philosophies continued.

सित्थु जाइ किं जवणालत्तहो घउ किं पुणु वि जाइ दुद्धत्तहो ।
 सिद्धु भमइ किं भवसंसारण गहियविमुक्ककलेवरभारण ।
 अक्खवायकंणयरमुणिमणिउ सिवगयणारविंदु किं वणिणउ ।
 मयणडहणु किं महिलासत्तउ णाणवंतु किं मइरण मत्तउ ।
 णिम्मलु किं परवइरें णडियउ णिरहु वि अयसिरखुंटणे पडियउ । 5

५ E कहिं. ६ E वाउ.

6. १ E लच्छीहरु. २ A सिय; BD सिव. ३ E भणियउ. ४ E दूसिवि. ५ E आवंचइ. ६ A परमाणु सयंचइ. ७ ABC घत्तइ. ८ E गावइ.

7. १ ABD केण य.

पहु वि बहूपं पावै दंडिउ अट्टसट्टितित्थइं किं हिंडिउ ।
 सव्वत्थहो किरं काइं बलहैं सदयहो किं सूलेण रउहैं ।
 किं कवालु संतोसैं तित्तहो अट्टियभूसणु काइं पवित्तहो ।
 णिच्चमेव मयमोहैं मूढहो लिंगवेसु किं रोसारूढहो ।
 ईसरवाउ य वादगहिल्लय किं पलवहि जडमत्तपिसल्लय ।

10

घत्ता—माणमोहलोहंतरिय पुत्तकलत्तवित्तरसलालस ।

पहरणकर परजीवहर फुडु ण कहंति धम्म कामालस ॥ ७ ॥

8

Authority of the Vedas questioned.

मिगमारउ अहिंस किं घोसइ जो मासैं अण्णणउ पोसइ ।
 अलियभासि णरु अलियहं सुहकरु थेणउ थेणत्तणे वद्धायरु ।
 परयारिउ परयारइं विहियइं दावइ सुरहं पुराणइं लिहियइं ।
 लुद्धउ गाइभूमिधणदाणइं धण्णइं देवंगइं परिहाणइं ।
 वसुकारणे कुकम्मं काँरावइ अण्णणु मरइ पर वि मारावइ ।
 कव्वइं करइ सव्वणीसारइं महुपाणइं पलकवलाहारइं ।
 रयणीभोयणु पुण्णु पयंपइ जीहालंपडु मण्णु ण वियप्पइ ।

5

घत्ता—वेउ पमाणु ण होइ जए विणु जीवेण सइ कहिं लब्भइ ।

विणु सरेण कहिं णवकमलु विणु धेणुयए गयणु किं दुब्भइ ॥ ८ ॥

9

Reference to some orthodox beliefs and superstitions.

बज्झइ रुज्झइ पुणु ताडिज्झइ विज्झइ णक्कु धरिवि पाडिज्झइ ।
 गाइबलइहु णिग्गहु किज्झइ वच्चलु पियंतु खीरु कट्ठिज्झइ ।
 गोकुडुं बु किं देउ भणिज्झइ 'हो हो पूरइ किं पलविज्झइ ।
 पसुपावेण होंति पाउब्भड दुक्कियफलु भुंजंति महाभड ।
 भक्खिवि मिगजंगलु दूसिवि जिण्णु भइं काइं धरियउ कण्हायणु ।
 सउयामणिहिं मज्जु पइं संधिउं गोसवि जणणीगमणु विचित्तिउ ।

5

२ E किं खाइ.

8. १ C अलियहो. २ B परियारइं; C परयारिय. ३ C पुराणइं. ४ D कुकम्म. ५ ABC करावइ

६ E omits the following three feet. ७ C मणे. ८ E किहिं.

9. १ E omits this foot. २ CE जणु. ३ C भट्टे. ४ E उण्हायणु. ५ D सेविउ.

जण्णपियरविहिमिसु मंडेपिणु	तिक्खइं कत्तियाइं खंडेपिणु ।	
आमिसरसविसेस चक्खंतें	सयलजीव भक्खिय भक्खंतें ।	
रुहु बंभु सव्हु वि सइं पासिउ	बंभणचारु वेयविहिहिलसिउ ।	
इंगालहो धोयहो धवलत्तणु	कहिं जलेण गरवेहसुइत्तणु ।	10

घत्ता—वम्भें सलिलें मट्टियणं अट्टियपत्तणिहिताहारें ।

कह सुज्झंति वराय जड मइलिय घोरे हिंसायारें ॥ ९ ॥

10

Remarks on Mimamsa and Sankhya.

सुरय समिच्छइ सगहो गच्छइ	परु मारेपिणु धम्महो वंछइ ।	
हा हा वेयवाइ किं बोलइ	तहो आयासैं फलु किं फुलइ ।	
एकु णिच्चु किं तच्चु भणिज्जइ	एकु देइ अण्णें किं लिज्जइ ।	
एकु थाइ अण्णेकु वि धावइ	एकु मरइ अण्णेकु वि जीवइ ।	
णिच्चहो कहिं लब्भइ बालत्तणु	णवजोव्वणु पुणरवि बुडुत्तणु ।	5
णिच्चु वत्थु परिणवइ ण भेयहिं	तसथावरपुग्गलपरिवेयहिं ।	
पुरिसारामु भवणु संदिट्ठउ	पुरिसहो दंसणु कहिं मि ण लद्धउ ।	
एम सुणु मीमंसैं सिट्ठउ	जीउ पुणु पाउ वि णउ दिट्ठउ ।	
किरियावज्जिउ णिम्मलु सुद्धउ	संखपुरिसु किं पयइण बद्धउ ।	
विणु किरियए कहिं तणुमणवयणइं	विणु किरियए कहिं बहुभवगहणइं ।	10
विणु किरियए कहिं वज्झइ पावें	मुच्चइ किं हो एण पलावें ।	

घत्ता—भूयइं पंच पंच गुणइं पंचिदियइं पंच तंमत्तउ ।

मणुहंकारबुद्धिपसरु कहिं पयइए पुरिसु संजुत्तउ ॥ १० ॥

11

Concluding remarks on Kanada, Kapila and Sugata.

जलजलणहं विरोहु ससहावें	ताइं थंतिं किह इक्कें भावें ।
पवणु चवलु महि थक्क थिरत्तें	हा किं शंखिउ सुरगुरुपुत्तें ।

10. १ C सुर समिच्छइ. २ C तहो आयासैं फलु किं फुलहिं. ३ E omits the following three feet.

भूयहं मेलावउ कहिं वट्टइ
जइ जीवहो जीवत्तणु आयउ
तो हउं मण्णमि भुंजियभोयहो
एकु सरीरु किं ण किर पहवइ
एम लोउ मोहिउ कुमईसहिं
एयहं मइ ण कयाइ वि दिज्जइ
गयणु अणाइ अणंतु अंमाणु वि
वहविहु दुविहु स तवैकयदाणु वि

एकु धाइ तहिं एकु पयट्टइ ।
चउभूयहं संजोपं जायउ ।
एकु सहाउ किं ण तेलोयहो ।
किं वइतंडिउ पंडिउ विलवइ ।
कणयरकविलसुगयदियसीसहिं ।
मिच्छापंधं कहि मि ण णिज्जइ ।
लोउ अणाइ लोयसंठाणु वि ।
धम्मू अणाइ धम्मसंताणु वि ।

5

10

घत्ता—चउगइयउ संसारियहं दर्व्विदियभाविंदियपाणहं ।

पंचमगइ सासयगुणहं सिद्धहं सुद्धहं केवलणाणहं ॥ ११ ॥

12

The Right faith.

पंचमगइउ अणाइअणंतउ
अण्णणइं जम्माइं भंमंतउ
धम्मू मुणंति य संतिकसाया
सोलहभावणभाववसंगय
अट्टगुणद्धिवंत मइवंता
देवसत्थगुरुमूढविज्जिय
कुसुरकुगुरुसेवासंगमपर
मिच्छालिं गिय तह सेवयजण
सुद्धसदिट्ठी ते जाणहि णर

चउगइगहणि जीउ हिंडंतउ ।
अण्णणइं अंगइं छडुंतउ ।
के वि जीव गुरुपयसंगाया ।
सम्मत्तेण विसुद्धे संगय ।
संवैयाइय णिच्च धरंता ।
जाइकुलाइयमयणावज्जिय ।
तह य कुसत्थकुसुयपाण्डयणर ।
जेहिं ण सेविय छअणायदण ।
साहंमियवच्छलुकयायर ।

5

घत्ता—संकाकंखाविरहियउ विदिगिंछापपरिवज्जियउ ।

दंसणु जेहिं समासियउ तित्थयरत्तणु तेहिं समज्जिउ ॥ १२ ॥

10

11. १ D मइ मिच्छापहि कहिं मि. २ E विमाणु. ३ ABC तवे.

12. १ C भवंतउ. २ C गुणंति समंति कसाया. ३ AB omit the following five lines. ४ E पाठणपर. ५ E भुअणायदण. ६ ABCE omit this line.

The Right knowledge and the Right conduct.

कोहलोहमोहंगई छिदिवि	घोरइं पँउरइं तिमिरइं भिदिवि ।	
वारहविहु तवचरणु चरेप्पिणु	वरपंडियमरणेण मरेप्पिणु ।	
इंदपडिंदहमिंद हवेप्पिणु	चोक्खइं सुरसुक्खइं भुंजेप्पिणु ।	
परमणाँ परमेट्ठि णवेप्पिणु	दिव्वदेहु अवसाणि मुएप्पिणु ।	
पंचसु पंचसु पंचसु धामसु	भरहविदेहइँरावयणामसु ।	5
णिवकुलणहयलउग्गयणेसर	अइसयवंत संत परमेसर ।	
धरणिधराधर करिदीहरकर	अतुल महाबल सयल वि जिणवर ।	
मेइणि भुंजिवि अहव ण भुंजिवि	अप्पाणउ चारित्ते णिउंजिवि ।	
केवलणाणु विमलु उप्पाइवि	लोयालोउ सव्वु अवलोइवि ।	
सुहुमु दूर अंतरियउ दिट्ठउ	तिहुयणुँ जणे परमेट्ठिहिं सिट्ठउ ।	10
देउ दोसणिम्मकु समासिउ	दुविहु सयलु णिक्कलु उवएसिउ ।	
सयलु देउ अरहंतु भडारउ	णिक्कलु सुट्ठु सिट्ठु असरीरउ ।	

घत्ता—धम्म अहिंसा परमुँ जणं तित्थइं रिसिठाणाइं पवित्तइं ।

मोक्खेमग्गु सुंदर मुणसु तिण्णि वि दंसणणाणचरित्तइं ॥ १३ ॥

The teacher concludes his discourse and Nagakumara accepts the excellent faith.

धिट्ठिणं तिट्ठिणं जो णउ चत्तउ	दिक्खामोक्खु तेण किं वुत्तउ ।	
णाणमोक्खु तहो किं किर छज्जइ	जो कामिणिहिं कडंक्खहिं छिज्जइ ।	
मोक्खु गुणक्खएण जहिं जायउ	जीवविणासु तेण विण्णायउ ।	
अण्णेक्कहो संसारु ण णिट्ठिउँ	हरणकरणु सामँत्थु परिट्ठिउ ।	
सुण्णु मोक्खु अण्णेण पलोइउ	अण्णे अप्पउ गयणि निओइउ ।	5

13 १ E मोहंगय छिदिवि. २ E पवरइं. ३ E सोक्खइं. ४ E णाहु. ५ E एरावय. ६ E चारित्त

७ C तिहुयण; E तिहुवणु. ८ C परम. ९ E जई. १० C मुक्ख.

14. १ DE धिट्ठण तिट्ठण. २ CE कडक्खें. ३ E णट्ठउ. ४ DE हरणु. ५ E सामत्थें पइट्ठिउ.

तर्हि जि तासु किर लउ संजायउ
देहु जि जीउ जीउ णउ भिण्णउ
इंदियपच्चक्खु वि जइ संतउ
चरमसरीराथारु णिरिक्खउ
मोक्खु महंतर्हि संतर्हि अक्खिउ

अवरु भणइ कर्हि मोक्खु अकायउ ।
सो किं जाणइ किं पि सुदुण्णउ ।
तो किह णज्जइ अगइ होतउ ।
दंसणणाणविसेसु वि लक्खिउ ।
सो केहिं मि विण्णेहिं परिक्खिउ ।

10

घत्ता—आयण्णिवि णियगुरुवयणु मयणें परमधम्म पडिवण्णउ ।

जाइजरामरणत्तिहरु बोहिलाहु सव्वहं संपण्णउ ॥ १४ ॥

15

Nagakumara's inquiry about the cause of his unbounded love for Lakshminati.

The teacher's reply. Merchant Dhanadatta of Vitasokapur and his son Nagadatta.

पवियंभइ वसंतु वणराइए
भिज्जइ विउसु वि पंडियमइयए
लच्छीमइयए हउं पेम्मंधउ
कहइ महारिसि एत्थु जि दीवण
वीयसोयपुणे वणि धणयत्तउ
णंदणु णायदत्तु णं वम्महु
अवरु वि वसुयत्तउ तर्हि वणिवइ
ताहं विर्हि मि कुलहरचूडामणि
कोमलसरल कमलदलणेत्तहो
सिरिपंचमिउववासणिउत्तहो

महुलिहु गज्जइ वियसियजाइए ।
चवइ कुमारु गिरि व गिरिणइयए ।
मुणि भणु महु सिणेहसंबंधउ ।
णयरे रवण्णे वरिसे अइरावए ।
धणसिरिवरु वणिवरु धणयत्तउ ।
णारीसुहयत्तणमयणिम्महु ।
वसुमइरमणि रमणंपसरियरइ ।
णायवसु त्ति पुत्ति पीणत्थणि ।
दिण्णी णायदत्त वणिउत्तहो ।
मुणिणाहो समीवे मुणिगुत्तहो ।

5

10

घत्ता—सुहसुक्खं भुजंतु ठिउं बालमरालगइए सहं बालए ।

गय दियहा ण वि याणियउ सयणबंधुपरिमिउ तायालए ॥ १५ ॥

10

A sage arrives and Nagadatta took the vow of observing the Srutapanchami fast.

गएहिं दिणेहिं कएहिं मि अण्णु
मडंबसुगामपुरां चयंतु

मुणी मणगुत्तु बहूगुणपुण्णु ।
चउव्विहसंघसमाणु महंतु ।

६ E सुदुण्णउ. ७ E ण जइ. ८ C सातर्हि. ९ CE धण्णेहिं. १० AB संपज्जउ.

15. १ D सुहयत्तण. २ E रमणि. ३ E omits this line. ४ D adds before this तुह सोहइ सा णिरुवमचंणिम अंगलीण णं चंदहो चंदिम । ५ C थिउ. ६ D बंध.

खमाप महोवहि मेरु व तुंगु	ससी व सुसोमु सुतेयपयंगु ।	
समीरणु णाई बलेण महंतु	बहुभवदुक्खविणासु करंतु ।	
मलंतु दलंतु असेसु वि कम्म	जरामरणभवणासियजम्म ।	5
घणालप आइवि थकु तुरंतु	सुणेवि णरिंदु णरिंदमहंतु ।	
संपुत्तु संबंधु कलत्तसमाणु	सुतोसु करेवि परायउ जाणु ।	
णिविदु णियच्छिवि वंदिउ साहु	विणेयपमाणु सुओवहिगाहु ।	
णरिंदसमाणउ तूहि ^१ मि तित्थु	सराउ परायउ दोसबहत्थु ।	
सुणेवि मुणीसरसाहिउ धम्म	वयाइं लणवि परिट्ठिउ सम्मु ।	10
पईवि सुपंचमि फग्गुणमासे	लणवि उवासु करेवि ^२ सतोसे ।	

घत्ता—आयणिणवि तुहुं मुणिवयणु णिसुणिवि तेण सयलु परिपुण्णउ ।
होइवि तोसु करेवि मणे गेहु सोवि संपत्तु रवण्णउ ॥ १६ ॥

17

On the night of the fast day Nagadatta died and became a god in heaven.

रवी उग्गमाणे	तमोहे पलाणे ।	
तिलोर्यप्पहाणे	पजाप विहाणे ।	
अहीसेयपूया	कया सारभूया ।	
फलाणेयदिग्वा	पुणो दिण्ण सव्वा ।	
जिणो वंदिऊणं	किरीयासमाणं ।	5
मुणीणाहपासे ^३	हयामोहवासे ^३ ।	
कमा वंदिऊणं	णिविद्वो णिऊणं ।	
सुओ धम्मएसो	करंतो पयासो ।	
तिलोयाण माणं	असेसं पमाणं ।	
रवी रत्तमाणो	गओ अत्थमाणो ।	10
वणीसो वि गेहे	विसाले सुवेहे ।	

16. १ BD णरिंदु. २ CE संबंधु सपुत्तु. ३ C तुहमवि तित्थु; ABD वृहि मि. ४ AB लईवि. ५ E करेविणु तोसु. ६ ABD omits सयलु; E reads the foot सुणिसुणेवि लोउ परिपुण्णउ.
17. १ A तियाल. २ CDE add before this अहीसेयपुजे गओ अप्पयजे; E has ° ओ in place of °जे. ३ C °सो.

सबन्धू समित्तो	टिओ धम्मचित्तो ।	
तमोहेण जुत्ती	गया अद्धरत्ती ।	
हुया ताम तण्हा	सरिरे सउण्हा ।	
तुहीणाइदव्वा	कया अंगे सव्वा ।	15
लवंगेलसारा	बहूणीरफारा ।	
कुणंता सुवायं	पडावीयणायं ।	
गए जामे इक्के	मुहे तीवसुक्के ।	
सरिरस्स चेट्ठा	खणेणं पणट्ठा ।	
णिणऊण ताओ	करेई उवाओ ।	20
तओ जालवक्खे	पजालंसुमोक्खे ।	
मणी सूरकंतो	पहाए फुरंतो ।	
तहि तेण वुत्तो	सुओ णायदत्तो ।	
रवी उग्गमाणो	णहे गच्छमाणो ।	
कैरे देवकज्जं	सण्हाणं सपुज्जं	25
चैईऊण सेज्जा	पिपही सुपेज्जा ।	
तओ तेण लत्तं	पिया कट्टवुत्तं ।	
पिरियारेसि पुत्तं	ण याणेसि जुत्तं ।	
गया तिण्णि जामा	सुणंतस्स रामा ।	
घडीगेहमज्जे	णिसाए दुसज्जे ।	30
ण सूरस्स दित्ती	ण उण्हणं भित्ती ।	
ण ईसंति भेया	सुलग्गी व तेया ।	
उवावासणासो	करेमि प्पयासो ।	
णिणऊण लोओ	गमंतो संभोओ ।	
जिणेसस्स पूया	जए सारभूया ।	35
करेमी तिभत्ती	ण णासंतु सत्ती ।	
रिसीणं च संघो	धरेऊण सिग्घो ^{११} ।	

४ E °गोल, ५ D ताव, ६ C करो, ७ C चएऊण, ८ BCD वियारेसि, ९ ABD उण्हाड,
१० A संभेओ, ११ AB विग्घो.

करावेमि भोजं	पुणो अप्पकजं ।	
इमं लत्त पुत्तो	समुच्छाप भुत्तो ।	
सरंतो जिणेसं	सैमुत्तीपएसं ।	40
पयापंचवित्तो	ठिओ चितवंतो ।	
अर्याराइवणं	णहं बिंदुपुणं ।	
सरं तस्स पाणा	गया लीणमाणा ।	
दिवालोयपत्तो	खणे णायदत्तो ।	

घत्ता—सो मरेमि सोहम्मुं गउ छड्ढिवि माणुसत्तु धिणिविट्ठुल । 45
सुरवरसयपरिवारियउ खणु वि ण जेत्यु दुक्खु दुहपोट्टु ॥ १७ ॥

18

Nagadatta's divine paraphernalia. He returned to the earth and presented himself before his mourners.

सो मरेवि सोहम्मु पत्तओ	धम्मज्ञाणचित्तेण जुत्तओ ।	
सूरकंतिससिकंतपच्चले	सोहमाणठियं सुणिच्चले ।	
लंबमाणमणिमोत्तिओहए	चलवलंतधैयविविहसोहए ।	
रणझणंतघंटाणिणायए	धवलमंगलुग्गीयणायए ।	
रविपहायणिम्मलविमाणए	हूउ तेत्थु बहुसोहमाणए ।	5
कणयदंडसियचामरे वरे	वीयमाणसुरसुंदरीकरे ।	
सुरणमंतजयजयणिणायए	वंदिसद्दगंभीरवायए ।	
वार वार जयजय भणंतिया	मउडकिरणमणिविप्फुरंतिया ।	
पंचपल्लआऊणिउत्तओ	हुवउ जाम बहुसुक्खजुत्तओ ।	
एम तित्थु बहुभोयंमाणओ	णियपवंचु अवहीवियाणिओ ।	10
तेयवंतु मणिमउडमत्थओ	सुरवरंगवरदिव्ववत्थओ ।	
कणयकत्तरीगाढणेत्थओ	रविसुदित्तिदिचीपहत्थओ ।	
सियतुरुक्खकप्पूरमीसियं	जक्खकर्द्धमहो दप्पवासियं ।	
तणुविलित्तसव्वंगसुंदरो	रूवभोयणिज्जियपुरंदरो ।	
हारडेरैकुंडलविहसिओ	तिलयबउलसिरिकुसुमभूसिओ ।	15

१२ E करावोवि. १३ E समत्ती°. १४ E अवाराइ. १५ D सोहंमि. १६ D धिण.
18. १ E दिट्ठिय. २ E हय. ३ C परे. ४ C वर. ५ E लोय°. ६ E कद्दमदप्पवासियं. ७ ABD दोर.

पंचमीसुविहिफलेण नायओ

बंधुवग्गु जहिं रोचमाणओ

मुक्कधाहमुंभेवि करयले

घार वार गुणणाम लितओ

मार्यताउ धरणियलि णिवडिओ

जीवचर्चु णियतणु वलोइयं

अवहिबोहिणा मुणिवि आयओ ।

मायबप्पु सुण्हासमाणओ ।

अंसुवाह णिवडंति धरयले ।

हा कहिं गओ सुर्य भणंतओ ।

तामं तित्थु अप्पणउ पयडिओ ।

तारतरलणयणेहिं जौइयं ।

20

घत्ता—सो पेच्छिवि णिरुवमतणु पुच्छिउ को तुहुं णर परमेसरु ।

तेण कहिउ पुणु अप्पणउ नायदत्तु हउं हुवउ सुरेसरु ॥ १८ ॥

19

He consoles his bereaved parents. The teacher then tells Nagakumara that Nagadatta was reborn in his own person and that Lakshminimati was no other than his wife even in her former birth.

एम भणेवि तेणं किउ सोहणुं

सोउ करेहि ताय किं भुल्लउ

भवसायरे दुहसलिलभयंकरे

धम्मु करेहु तुम्हि दयसारउ

काइं कहिज्जउ णवर विसालहो

उववासहो फलेण संपुण्णउ

धम्मु कहेवि चित्तु पडिबोहिउ

गउ पुणु सुरवरु सुरवरथाणहो

तणु सकारिउ तेहिं तुरंतहिं

घयसंदोहसेस पालंतिय

बंसुम्भडतणु पयड उरिट्टिय

तहिं सण्णासु करेवि सराइय

भुंजिवि सुहसय बे वि णियत्तइं

सरहसेण जिणधम्मपबोहणुं ।

मोइवसेण एत्थं एकल्लउ ।

मा णिवडेसहुं तहिं असुहंकरे ।

भवे भवे जरमरणाइणिवारउ ।

धम्महो फलु पञ्चक्खु णिहालहो ।

जाइवि देवलोइ उप्पणउ ।

बंधववग्गु सयलु उम्मोहिउ ।

णिमिसँदें सो सोक्खपहाणहो ।

पुणु ण्हाएवि जलंजलि दितहिं ।

बहुविहणियमोवास करंतिय ।

हीण खीण णिरु झीण परिट्टिय ।

पिय मरेवि तुह पासु पराइय ।

सग्गु चप्पण्णु इह संपत्तइं ।

5

10

८ ABC onit this line. ९ ABD उम्भेवि. १० E णिवडंतु. ११ E सुव. १२ C तायमाय. १३ A B धरणियलु. १४ C ताव १५ C अप्पणु. १६ ABD चत्त.

19. १ C तेम. २ ABE ण. ३ C इत्थु अइकलउ. ४ E णिवणेसहे. ५ E कहिज्जे. ६ E संपणउ. ७ CE णिविसँदें. ८ सुक्ख. ९ CE संकारि. १० ABDE उरिट्टिय.

जाउ जयंधरासु तुहुं णंदणु
लच्छीमइ वि एह सुहभायण
णिसुणिवि णिययभवंतरु सुंदरु
पुच्छिउ पुणु मुणिणाहु णमंतिणं

गुणमणिखाणि व णयणाणंदणु ।
पुव्वभवाणुणेह मिगलोयण ।
पुलइउ ता सव्वंगु णिरंतरु ।
उववासहो का विहि पभणंतिणं ।

15

घत्ता—आयणिवि कुमरहो वयणु वयणेण तेण मुंणि तुट्टउ ।

दुरियतमोहविणासयरु सीलवण्हि गुणहिं परिपुट्टउ ॥ १९ ॥

20

The teacher explains the method of observing the Srutapanchamati fast.

तो णवर दिव्वाए वाणीए मुणिणाहु
उववास तिब्भेय जे दिट्ठं जिणमग्गे
संपोसहोवास चाउत्थणामाय
आसाढ कत्तीए फग्गुणसं मासम्मि
सो चेव एक्केण भुत्तेण फुडु भुत्तु
होएवि सुइ चोक्खु सियवत्थणेत्थंगु
उववासु गिण्हेवि चाउत्थु तिविहेण
अणुमणण तिविहा वि णउ करइ कारवइ
णिसुणंतु गुरुपायमूले सुधम्मत्थु
सज्झाणझाणग्गिदङ्गाण पांसम्मि
संथारु सोहेइ उग्गमियसूरम्मि
अच्छेइ जिणभवणे सोचेय दिणु एक्कु
णहल्लेय णयणंजणादीयकं तत्तु
ण सुणेइ गंधव्बु णउ णियइ पेक्खणउ
सुविहाणि सुविसोहि वंदेवि जिणणाहु
दो णवण चउत्तीस दोदह वि आवत्तु

कुमरस्स पुणु कहइ परसमयदुग्गाहु ।
ते अहमगुरुमज्झिमा जेम सम्मग्गे ।
संतोसभावेण णिसुणेहि वयल्लाय ।
सियपक्खचोत्थीसु संतुट्ठचित्तम्मि ।
णियगेहआरंभु सव्वो वि परिचत्तु ।
सोहाविलंकारपरिचत्तकामंगु ।
मणवयणकाएण परिसुद्धहियएण ।
अइकडुयखरफरुसवयणाइं णउ चवइ ।
संसारणिस्सारदुक्खाण परमत्थु ।
संथारसेज्जाए सोवेइ ता तम्मि ।
वेइंदियाईण अणुजीवसयणम्मि ।
परिहरिवि घरवासु जइभावगुणथक्कु ।
णववत्थवरमल्लसमलहणपरिचत्तु ।
ण सुणेइ ण कहेइ विकहाइं काहणउ ।
तिविहेण अइसुट्ठु कामारिमयवाहु ।
बत्तीस अइयार दूरेण परिचत्तु ।

5

10

15

११ C णमंतें; E सामंतिण. १२ CE पभणंतें. १३ D मणि.

20. १ E टिय. २ BD चउत्थ. ३ D° सु. ४ E चउत्थीसु. ५ C सासम्मि. ६ ABD सोवेइ.

७ AB णववत्थु मरमत्तेसमलहणे; E णववत्थसरसत्ति. ८ E° सुडु.

तणु सग्गदोसा वि बत्तीसं जाणंतु परिहरइ सो भविउ गुणदोस भावंतु ।
 संतोसभावेण जाएवि णियगेहु णहाएवि धुयवत्थराउत्तणियदेहु ।
 गेहत्थु होएवि पुणु णियइ गिहवारु आवंतु वरपत्तु पडिगहइ गुणसारु ।

घत्ता—मज्झणए घरपंगणए जोइवि मुणि वंदेवि धरिज्जइ ।

20

णियसत्तियए सुभत्तियए सुद्धाहारदाणु तहो दिज्जइ ॥ २० ॥

21

Method of observing the fast continues.

णवेवि मुणिंदु	भवीयणचंदु ।	
घरम्मि लुहेवि	चउक्के ठवेवि ।	
समच्चिवि पाय	विहीण जवाय ।	
पुणो वि णमंतु	तिलोयमहंतु ।	
करेवि समुद्ध	तहो सए लुद्ध ।	5
मुणीण सजोग्गु	सच्चित्तु अजोग्गु ।	
ण देइ भवीउ	असुद्ध सवीउ ।	
सुभोयणु देवि	संतोसु करेवि ।	
मुणीण समाणु	अणुव्वजमाणु ।	
घरंगणु जाम	स गच्छइ ताम ।	10
जिणागमि जेम	पयासइ तेम ।	
सपुत्तकलत्तु	परीयणजुत्तु ।	
सगाविमहीसि	सुचारसमीसि ।	
करेवि असेसु	संतोसविसेसु ।	
सभोयणलीणु	करेइ गिहीणु ।	15
सुपोसहु एम	फलेइ सु तेम ।	
णियासमे थक्कु	करेवि वियक्कु ।	
तहण्णु सुणेसु	कहेमि विसेसु ।	
सउज्जवणावि	करेहि सयावि ।	

१ AB. पत्तीय. १० D पाउत्त.

21. १ E णिराय. २ B समद्ध; C समिद्ध; E समइ. ३ E सुतोसु.

सुकृत्तियसाढ	सफग्गुणगाढ ।	20
तिमज्झहं इक्क	सुपंचमि सुक्क ।	
सुपंचवरीस	समाससरीस ।	
अहद् जि पंच	समास वि पंच ।	
तिभेय चरीय	करंति सुधीय ।	
पडिम्मउ पंच	घरेवि वरं च ।	25
सवत्थ सपोत्थ	मुणीहिं महत्थ ।	
समप्पण कीय	सुभत्तीए तीय ।	
सुकृत्तिय पंच	सुचत्तपवंच ।	
परीहणवत्थ	तहे व पसत्थ ।	
चउव्विहसंघे	सुवाहिदुलंघे ।	30
हणेवयकज्जे	भवीयणपुज्जे ।	
सुभेसहु विंति	विणीय णयंति ।	
महापडिवित्त	सुसोहियणेत्त ।	
उलोव वि चित्त	सुचित्त विचित्त ।	
समुज्जलघट	सुसद् टणंत ।	35
उवोवरणट्ट	पयारियसट्ट ।	
सुतारियचंद	चंदोवय रुंद ।	
ससंघहो भोज्जु	रसालु मणोज्जु ।	
पयंति सुभव्वुं	करेइ ण गव्वु ।	
विहीए करंतु	फलेइ तुरंतु ।	40
सुचीउ सुखेत्ते	सुदिण्ण पयत्ते ।	

घत्ता—मुणि अक्खइ कह जाम तहिं पोसहु वरमहिमउ सम्मत्तइ ।

दंसणणाणचरित्तसमतवधम्मत्थ जेम जिणत्तत्तइ ॥ २१ ॥

४ E पवंच. ५ C सपुत्थ. ६ A सुसात्तिए. ७ CE चित्त. ८ E सुचित्तवित्त उलोयवित्त.

९ E पयंतु. १० CE सुसव्वु. ११ B सुछीउ; DE सुवीउ.

Minister Nayandhara arrives from home. Nagakumara returns to Kanakapura and is crowned king by his father.

जणणसमाणु मंति हरिकंधरु	तहिं अबसरे संपत्तु णयंधरु ।	
आह्वयउ सुंदरु मंतीसैं	णाइं पुरंदरु सइं मंतीसैं ।	
गंपि कणयउरु दिट्ठु जयंधरु	पणाविउ सुउ पियरहो सिरकयकरु ।	
दिण्णासीसहिं पुणु पुणु जोइउ	मत्थइं चुंविवि अंकप ढोइउ ।	
कोक्काविय एक्केक पहाणा	जायवसोमवंसकुरुणा ।	5
धवलहिं मंगलेहिं गिजंतहिं	चामीयरतूरहिं वज्जंतहिं ।	
धारावरिसहिं णं णवमेहहिं	सुत्तंकहिं णं बंभणदेहहिं ।	
सीसगणहिं णाइं गुरुसंगहिं	कामिणिधरियहिं णाइ भुयंगहिं ।	
पल्लवळइयहिं णं सुररुक्खहिं	जडसंसंगणहिं णं मुक्खहिं ।	
गायणेहिं णं सुट्ठे सुकंठहिं	णं किराडपुत्तेहिं सुमंठहिं ।	10
पंडुरेहिं जसपुंजाभासहिं	सिंचिउ मंगलकलससहासहिं ।	

घत्ता—भरणिवाहणु कुलधवलु धवलेहिं मि जसधवलु विहाविउ ।

भूसिउ धवलविहूसणहिं धवलुज्जलंवत्थइं परिहाविउ ॥ २ ॥

After his coronation, Nagakumara sends Vyala to fetch all his wives and Vidyas from wherever he had left them. With them he enjoys his royalty.

बद्धु पट्टु सिरि णेहणिबंधु व	पयडिउ पुव्वपुण्णसंबंधु व ।	
तायं णायकुमारहो भालप	उरयले लच्छि णिसण्ण विसालप ।	
सीहासणे बइट्टु णं मंदरे	जिणवरिंदु सुरसेवियकंदरे ।	
चामरेहिं णं हंसविहंगहिं	कणयदंडपासयपडियंगहिं ।	
णं कित्तिहें अंगइं परिघुलियइं	विज्जिउ णरवरकरसंवैलियहिं ।	5
छत्तइं धरियइं चारुणवल्लइं	णं णिवसंपयवेल्लिहे फुल्लइं ।	
घग्घमऊरसीहगरुडद्वय	उग्गिभयचंदसूरपालिद्वय ।	
रायारुहणजोग्गदिव्वंगहिं	किउ अहिसेउ मयंगतुरंगहिं ।	

22. १ E जोयउ. २ E ढोयउ. ३ E सुद्ध. ४ E उत्तेहिं. ५ C धवलुज्जल.

23. १ CD संबलियहिं; E संबलियउ;

विहियइं होमइं इच्छामाणइं

धणपरिहीणहं दिण्णइं दाणइं ।

वालें रायाप्सु लहेप्पिणु

जहिं णिहियइं तहिं तहिं जाप्पिणु । 10

विज्जउ भज्जउ दिव्वइं सयणइं

दविणणिहाणइं णाणारयणइं ।

घत्ता—आणियाइं सव्वइं घरहो सुयणेहिं पुरियणेहिं परियरियउ ।

थियु जायंधरि कयणउरि सिरि भुंजंतु पुण्णविप्फुरियउ ॥ २३ ॥

24

Through sheer disgust Sridhara renounces the world. He is followed by Jayandhara and Prithvidevi. Nagakumara enjoys the earth for a long time and then transferring it to Devakumara, himself becomes a Digambara.

तं पेच्छिवि निव्वेएं लइयउ

सिरिहरु पुव्वमेव पव्वइयउ ।

पुहवीदेविण सहुं कयसंवरु

जाउ जयंधरु राउ दियंबरु ।

खगें वइरिवग्गु णिल्लुरिवि

बंधुहुं हिययमणोरह पूरिवि ।

णाणें विउसणिवहु संतोसिवि

सोहगें रामारइ पोसिवि ।

रूवें कामएउ होएप्पिणु

तेएं चंदु ससूरु जिणेप्पिणु । 5

विहवें सक्हो सल्लु करेप्पिणु

बुद्धिण सुरगुरुबुद्धि हरेप्पिणु ।

चाएं दीणाणाहहं रंजिवि

अट्टसयइं वरिसइं महि भुंजिवि ।

पंचइ एम वियप्पिवि बुद्धिण

धणु जोव्वणु किर कासु विसुद्धिण ।

भक्खियणिव णं भीसणडाइणि

अप्पिवि देवकुमारहो मेइणि ।

ढोइवि रज्जु सुयहो गुणवंतहो

सरणु पइट्टु गंपि अरहंतहो । 10

वालमहावालंकहिं दढभुउ

राउ अछेयाभेयहिं संजुउ ।

दइयंबरियदिक्ख पडिवज्जिवि

थियउ कसायाविसाय वियज्जिवि ।

घत्ता—पंचहिं तेहिं महामुणिहिं पंचिंदियइं खलाइं जिणेप्पिणु ।

पंचासवहं णिरोहु कउ पंचमगइ हियवइ झाएप्पिणु ॥ २४ ॥

25

Austerities practised by Nagakumara who, in due course, becomes absolved, forever, of his corporeal existence.

णिच्चेलतणु केसालुंचणु

णिच्चणिसेज्जादेहाउंचणु ।

ण्हाणविवज्जणु दंताधोयणु

कालए णीरसु परवसभोयणु ।

२ E विहाणइं. ३ C omits परियणेहिं.

24. १ ABC omit this line. २ AC पंचासइं.

धरणिसयणु रहरससंकोयणु	दूसहदंसमसयमुहर्विधणु ।	
पिसुणाकोसणु ताडणु बंधणु		
चंडवायवहलकंपवणइं	धाराहरजलधारासवणइं ।	6
सिसिरोसाकणहरमरुवेयइं		
हिमपडणइं दडुत्तणुतेयइं	उणहइं सोसियंगरसभेयइं ।	
कंठोलंबियविसहरचलणइं	सीहवग्घजीहादलघुलणइं ।	
वैणतरुणिहसणसिहिसिहवलणइं	गुहगयंभीमोयरसहवसणइं ।	
कोलघोरघोणाणिलुहणइं	संवरगयगंडयकंडुयणइं ।	10
एवमाइं दुक्खाइं सहेप्पिणु	रणे वसेप्पिणु भिक्ख चरेप्पिणु ।	
सत्तु वि मित्तु वि सरिसु गणेप्पिणु	मिउ भुंजेप्पिणु णिह जिणेप्पिणु ।	
भोउं भुअंगवेउ सुमरेप्पिणु	माँणि जगभंगुरत्तु भावेप्पिणु ।	
सुक्कझाणु मणि आउरेप्पिणु	मोहमहारिराउ पेलेप्पिणु ।	
कम्मकसायराय तोडेप्पिणु	दढकम्मट्टिगंठि मेलेप्पिणु ।	15
जुत्तायारु तिगुत्तिहिं गुत्तउ	चउडुं मि तेहिं रिसिहिं संजुत्तउ ।	

घत्ता—झत्ति अणंगु अणंगु हुउ पत्तउ मोक्खु अणंगवियारउ ।

पुप्फयंतसुरणमिउं पडु पसियउ णायकुमारु भडारउ । २५ ॥

इय णायकुमारचारुचरिए णणणामंकिए महाकइपुप्फयंतविरइए महाकंवे

सिरिणिवणायकुमारमोक्खारुहणो णाम णवमो परिच्छेउ समत्तो ॥

॥ संधि ॥ ९ ॥

*

*

*

*

25. १ ABC omit this foot. २ E वेलइं. ३ ABD चरणइं. ४ ABC omit this line. ५ D गर. ६ E भोय भोयंगच्चिउ. ७ ABC omit this foot. ८ MSS जगु. ९ E मेलेप्पिणु. १० ABC omit this foot. ११ CE सुरणमिय.

पुष्पयंतविरइयउ

Author's own and his patron's eulogia.

गोत्तमगणहरएवें सिद्धउ	सूरिपरंपराए उवइद्धउ ।	
गायकुमारचरित्तु पयासिउ	इय सिरिपंचमिफलु मइं भासिउ ।	
सो गंदउ जो पढइ पढावइ	सो गंदउ जो लिहइ लिहावइ ।	
सो गंदउ जो विवरि विदावइ	सो गंदउ जो भावें भावइ ।	
गंदउ सम्मइसासणु सम्मइ	गंदउ पय सुहु गंदउ णरवइ ।	5
चित्तिउ चित्तिउ वरिसउ पाउसु	गंदउ णणु होउ दीहाउसु ।	
णणहो संभवंतु सुपवित्तइं	णिम्मलदंसणणाणचरित्तइं ।	
णणहो होंतु पंचकल्लाणइं	रोयसोयखयकरणाविहाणइं ।	
णणहो जसु भुअणत्तए विलसउ	णणहो घरि वसुहार पवरिसउ ।	
सिवभत्ताइं मि जिणसण्णासैं	बे वि मयाइं दुरियाणिण्णासैं ।	10
बंधणाइं कासवरिसिगोत्तइं	गुरुवयणामयपूरियसोत्तइं ।	
मुद्धाएवीं सवणांमइं	महु पियराइं होंतु सुहधामइं ।	
संपज्जउ जिणभावें लइयहो	रयणत्तयविसुद्धिदंगइयहो ।	
मज्झु समाहिबोहि संपज्जउ	मज्झु विमलु केवलु उपज्जउ ।	

धत्ता—णणहो मज्झु वि दय करउ पुष्पयंतजिणणाहापियारी ।

15

खमउ असेसु वि दुव्वयणु वसउ वयणे सुयदेवि भडारी ॥ १ ॥

*

*

*

*

सुहत्तुंगभवणवावारभारणिव्वहणवीरधवलस्स ।

कोडेल्लगोत्तण्हससहरस्स पयईए सोमस्स ॥ १ ॥

कुंदव्वागब्भसमुब्भवस्स सिरिभरहभट्टतणयस्स ।

जसपसरभरियभुअणोयरस्स जिणचरणकमलभसलस्स ॥ २ ॥

अणवरयरइयवराजिणहरस्स जिणभवणपूयणिरयस्स ।

जिणसासणायमुद्धारणस्स मुणिदिण्णदाणस्स ॥ ३ ॥

कलिमलकलंकपरिवज्जियस्स जियदुविहवइरिणियरस्स ।

कारुण्णकंदणवजलहरस्स दीणयणसरणस्स ॥ ४ ॥

णिवलच्छीकीलासरवरस्स वाएसारिणिवासस्स ।

णिस्सेसविउसविज्जाविणोयणिरयस्स सुद्धहिययस्स ॥ ५ ॥

णणस्स पत्थणाए कव्वपिसल्लेण पइसियमुहेण ।

गायकुमारचरित्तं रइयं सिरिपुष्पयंतेण ॥ ६ ॥

शब्द को शः

शब्दकोशः

The figures indicate *Sandhi*, *Kaṭavaka* and *line* of the text respectively. In case of words occurring frequently in the same sense, at least one reference to their place of occurrence is given.

Purely *tatsama* words are, as a rule, omitted, except in a very few cases.

Words which I consider *Deśi* have been marked with an asterisk.

Sanskrit equivalents of Apabhraṃśa words or their Sanskrit originals as found in *Hemacandra's Prākṛta Vyākaraṇa* and *Deśi-nāma-mālā*, *Vararuci's Prākṛta Prakāśa* and *Dhanapāla's Pāiyya-lacchī-nāma-mālā* have been given throughout. Vernacular equivalents have also been given wherever necessary and possible. In case of words not traceable as above, reference is made to other published *Apabhraṃśa* works such as *Bhavisayatta-kahā*, *Sanamkumāracarīu* and *Jasaharacarīu* if the words could be found to have occurred there.

Lengthy discussions of derivation, meaning and explanation of words and phrases have been relegated to the Notes and a reference to this effect is made in the Glossary.

The following abbreviations have been used :—

Com.—Commentary; Comp.—Comparative; D.—Deśināmamālā; ex.—example; G.—Gujarātī; Gr.—Greek; H.—Hindi; Hem.—Hemacandra's *Prākṛta Vyākaraṇa*; M.—Marāṭhī; Mar.—Marwādī; Pāi.—Pāiyya-lacchī-nāmamālā; Pers.—Persian; Rom.—Roman; Var.—Vararuci's *Prākṛta Prakāśa*.

जस.—जसहरचरिउ; टि.—टिप्पण; दे.—देश; धा.—धातु; न.—नगर; प.—पर्वत; पु.—पुरुष; भविस.—भविसयत्तकहा; सणकु.—सणकुमारचरिउ.

अइ°—अति I, 1, 7.

अइकहुय—अतिकदुक IX, 20, 8.

अइतुरिअ—अतिविरित V, 5, 12.

अइपसत्थ—अतिप्रशस्त III, 4, 7.

अइबल—अतिबल, पु. VI, 11, 6.

*अइभल्ल—अतिभद्र V, 12, 7. (Hem. IV, 351. H. भला good)

अइयार—अतिचार IX, 20, 16.

अइरवण्ण अतिरम्य I, 7, 8. (Hem IV, 422.)

अइरावय—ऐरावत, दे. IX, 15, 4.

अइरुंद—अतिरुंद I, 1, 7. (विपुल, D. VII, 14; M. रुंद broad)

अइसयवंत—अतिशयवत् IX, 13, 6.

अउव्व—अपूर्व I, 15, 10; II, 6, 9.

अक्क—अर्क I, 16, 5.

अक्ख—आ+ख्या °इ III, 8, 7.

अक्खज्ज—अक्षयूत III, 13, 9.

अक्खर—अक्षर VI, 2, 8.

अक्खवाय—अक्षपाद, पु. IX, 7, 3.

अक्खोहणिया—आक्षोभणिका VI, 6, 12.

अगहिय—अ+गृहीत III, 14, 4.

अगाअ-अगम्य II, 3, 12.
 अग्ग-अग्र I, 7, 5; VII 7, 10. अगग्-अग्रे II; 4, 4.
 अग्घवत्त-अर्घपात्र VI, 1, 9.
 अग्घञ्जलि-अर्घाञ्जलि V, 12, 13.
 अच्च-अर्च °मि VII, 6, 1.
 अच्चण-अर्चन I, 9, 5.
 अच्चंत-अत्यंत IV, 5, 8.
 *अच्छ-आस्. I, 8, 10; II, 7, 3. (Hem. IV, 215)
 अच्छर-अप्सरस् I, 9, 9, °हु gen. sing.
 अच्छरिअ-आश्चर्य VI, 7, 4.
 अच्छिवत्त-अक्षिपत्र II, 5, 11.
 अच्छेरअ, °य-आश्चर्य VI, 1, 4; VIII, 2, I. (Hem. I, 58; Var. 1, 5.)
 अच्छेय-पु. VI, 15, 8; VIII, 10, 1.
 अजिभ-अजृम्भ III, 4, 6.
 अजोग-अयोग्य IX, 21, 6.
 अज्जु-अय I, 15, 15; VII, 4, 4.
 अज्जुपरए III, 7, 5; IV, 8, 9.
 (H. आजकल)
 अज्झासा-अधि+आशा V, 10, 3.
 अट्ठम-अष्टम VIII, 6, 8. (H. आठवां)
 अट्ठसट्ठि-अष्टषष्टि IX, 7, 6. (H. अड़सठ)
 अट्ठसय-अष्टशत IX, 24, 7.
 अट्ठंग-अष्ट+अंग IX, 6, 8.
 अट्ठारह-अष्टादश III, 1, 1. (H. अठारह)
 अट्ठि-अस्थि VIII, 15, 11.
 अट्ठिय-अस्थि+क (स्वार्थे) III, 14, 7.
 अट्ठियपत्त-अस्थिपात्र IX, 9, 11.
 अट्ठियभूषण-अस्थिभूषण IX, 7, 8.
 अडइ-अटवी VII, 1, 10.
 अडइरुण-अटवीरोदन IV 3, 13. (रुद्+क्त, Var. VIII, 62.)
 अड्ढिवंत-कद्धिमत् IX, 12, 5,
 (Hem. II, 41).
 अणगार-अन्+अगार IV, 4, 5.

अणत्थ-अनर्थ III, 2, 12.
 अणत्थमिय-अन्+अस्तमित IV, 2, 9.
 अणल-अनल I, 14, 1.
 अणलिय-अन्+अलीक IV, 2, 5.
 अणवरअ-अन्+अवरत I, 12, 6.
 अणाइ-अन्+आदि IX, 11, 10.
 अणायदण-अनायतन IX, 12, 8 (see notes)
 अणिट्ठिय-अ+निष्ठित V, 12, 13.
 अणुग्गह-अनुग्रह III, 3, 9.
 अणुट्ठु अनु+तिष्ठतु V, 6, 7.
 अणुराय-अनुराग I, 9, 2
 अणुव्वजमाण-अनु+व्रजमान IX, 21, 9.
 अणुहवंत-अनु+भवत IV, 6, 4.
 अणुहुंजिय-अनु+भुक्त VI, 4, 13.
 अणेय-अनेक II, 5, 5.
 अण्ण-अन्य; °इ II, 1, 5.
 अण्णाय, °अ-अ+न्याय I, 8, 6; V, 10, 21;
 VII, 3, 1.
 अण्णेक-अन्य+एक II, 1, 6.
 अत्तिहर-आर्तिहर IX, 14, 12.
 अत्थ-अर्थ I, 1, 5; III, 2, 12.
 अत्थमाण-अस्तमान IX, 17, 10.
 अत्थाण-आस्थान I 8, 9.
 अत्थि-अस्ति I, 6, 4. (old M. आथी)
 अत्थिकाय-अस्ति° I, 12, 2.
 (tech. term of Jain philosophy, see notes)
 अदुगुंछिय-अ+जुगुप्सित II, 7, 10.
 (Hem. IV, 4.)
 अद्धक्ख-अध्यक्ष III, 3, 8.
 अद्धरत्ति-अर्ध+रात्रि IX, 17, 13.
 अद्धवह-अर्धपथ VIII, 6, 14.
 अद्धुम्मिल-अर्ध+उन्मीलित III, 8, 5.
 अपडिवद्ध-अ+प्रतिबद्ध IV, 4, 6.
 अपाअ-अ+पाप II, 3, 12.
 अपुसिय-अ+प्रोच्छित V, 10, 21. (अ+मार्जित acc. Hem IV, 105; H. पोंछना to wipe)

अप्पकज्ज-आत्मकार्य IX, 17, 38.

अप्पलद्धि-आत्मलब्धि III, 2, 9.

अप्पा-आत्मन् I, 10, 9; II, 6, 20.

(Hem. II, 51; Var. V, 45. H. आप;
M. आपण)

अप्पिय-अर्पित VII, 8, 3.

अब्भसिय-अभ्यस्त III, 1, 7.

अब्भागय-अभ्यागत VII, 4, 2.

*अब्भिडिअ-समागत VIII, 15, 9.

(Hem. IV, I 64.)

अब्भुय-अद्भुत VII, 8, 6.

अभेय-पु. VI, 15, 8; VIII, 10, 1.

अम्म-अम्ब; Voc. sing. अम्मि III, 6, 16,
(H. अम्मा. mother)

अम्हारिस-अस्मादृश II, 4, 3 VII, 15, 9.

अम्हारी-अस्मदीय III, 13, 3.

अय-अज (ब्रह्मन्) IX, 7, 5.

अयाल-अकाल III, 3, 12.

अरहंत-अर्हत् I, 5, 9. (Hem. II, 111).

अरिदमण-पु. IV, 7, 14; IV, 9, 5.

अरिवम्म-अरिर्वर्मन् पु. VII, 4, 5.

अरीस-अरि+ईश VI, 13, 15.

अरुह-अर्हत् I, 5, 9; II, 6, 20. (Hem.
II, 111.)

अरूखण अ+रोषण III, 4, 4. (Hem. IV,
236.)

अलयउर-अलकपुर, न. VI, 2, 1.

अलसंत-अलसत्त्व III, 2, 2.

अलंघणयर-अलंघनगर VII, 11, 13.

अलिअ-अलीक I, 15, 13; V, 3, 3; VI,
10, 9.

अलियभासि-अलीकभाषिन् IX, 8, 2.

अवइण्ण-अवतीर्ण IV, 12, 10.

°अवणी-अवनि IV, 2, 2.

अवत्तय-अ+पात्र+क IV, 3, 2.

अवयणिअ-अव+गणित I, 10, 10.

अवयर-अव+तृ हुं VI, 5, 9. (उपकुर्मः टि.).

अवतरिअ, °य- अवतारि II, 8, 9; III, 4,
7; III, 15, 7; VI, 11, 9.

अवर-अपर II, 1, 7; III, 9, 9; VII, 8,
10.

अवराइअ-अपराजित, पु. VI, 11, 4.

*अवरुंडिअ-आलिङ्गित VII, 9, 2. (D. I,
11.)

अवरोप्परु-परस्परम् VIII, 3, 8. (Hem.
IV, 409.)

अवलोयअ-अवलोकिता I, 8, 4.

अवसण-अ+व्यसन III, 4, 4.

अवसं अवशम् VIII, 10, 8.

अवहर-अप+हृ, °मि. VI, 5, 1.

अवहार-अव+धारय् °हि. V, 13, 4.

अवहारि-अपहारिन् I, 17, 13.

अवहिंही-अवधि (ज्ञानविशेष) IX, 18, 10;
IX, 18, 16.

अवहेरिअ-अवधीरित III, 9, 10. (विचारितम्, टि.)

अवहेर-अव+धीरय् °हि IV, 4, 3. (M. हेरण्)

अवंक-अ+वक्क VI, 13, 5. (अव समन्तात् रक्ष-
कम्, टि.)

अविहंग-अ+वि+भंग VI, 10, 15.

अवेक्खिणी-अपेक्षिणी I, 13, 8.

*अव्वो-अहो, सूचनायां खेदे वा. III, 7, 1.
(Hem. II, 206; Var. IX, 10.)

असच्च-असत्य VI, 13, 15.

असणुल्ल-अशन+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) IV, 3, 14.

असरिस-अ+सदृश III, 17, 8.

असामण्ण-अ+सामान्य II, 11, 7.

असिवत्त-असि+पत्र VIII, 15, 10.

असिवाणिय असि+पानीय VIII, 15, 14.

असीस-आशिष् IX, 4, 10.

असुत्त-अ+सूत्र V, 8, 14.

असुरत्थाण-असुर+स्थान V, 12, 11.

असुहारि-अशुभ+कारिन् VIII, 10, 6.

असोय अशोक II, 11, 15,

असोहण-अ+शोभन, III, 9, 7.

अह-अथ III, 12, 3.
 अह-अघ II, 3, 18.
 अहगार-अघ+कार III, 2, 11. (For change of क् into ग see Hem. IV, 396)
 अहद्-अब्द Or अथ+अब्द IX, 21, 23.
 अहम-अधम IV, 3, 5. IX, 20, 2.
 अहम्म अधर्म III, 2, 10.
 अहरग्ग अधर+अग्र V, 1, 11.
 अहरराय-अधर+राग VIII, 13, 14.
 अहरुल्ल-अधर + उल्ल (स्वार्थे) I, 17, 14.
 अहंग-अ + भंग III, 6, 15.
 अहिचन्द-अभिचन्द्र, पु. VII, 11, 3.
 अहिणव-अभिनव VII, 8, 8
 अहिणांदिय-अभि + नन्दित III, 9, 4.
 °अहिणाण-अभिज्ञान II, 11, 2.
 अहिमाण-अभिमान, °मेरु I, 2, 2.
 अहिमुह-अभिमुख I, 10, 1.
 अहिराअ-अधिराज I, 9, 2.
 अहिलासिअ-अभिलषित VI, 2, 6.
 °अहिवद्-अधिपति I, 7, 9.
 अहिसेय अभिषेक IX, 23, 8.
 °अहिद्-अहि + इद्, धरणेन्द्र टि. II, 3, 7.
 अहिंसाणवि-°देवी, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 7.
 अहीसेय-अभिषेक IX, 17, 3. (lengthened for metre).
 अंगुट्ट-अंगुष्ठ I, 17, 4; III, 4, 8. (H. अंगूठा).
 अंघ्रिव-अंघ्रिप (वृक्ष) VI, 7, 15.
 अंचिज्ज-अर्च (कर्मणि) °इ. IV, 3, 11.
 अंत-अंत्र IV, 15, 5. (H. आंत).
 अंतरपुर-न. VII, 3, 13.
 अंतरराअ-°ज, पु. VII, 3, 13.
 अंतरवण-°न, दे. VII, 3, 12.
 अंतावलि-अंत्र + आवलि VIII, 15, 8.
 अंतेउर-अंतःपुर II, 1, 2.
 अंधदेस-आंध्रदेश IX, 1, 7.

अंबइय-अम्बिका VIII, 1, 12. (चम्पक-कलिका, टि.).
 अंबय-आम्र VII, 1, 11.
 अंबुहर-°धर VI, 14, 8.
 अंसु-अंशु II, 5, 4.
 अंसुवाह-अश्रुवाह IX, 18, 18.

आ

आइ-आदि I, 5, 1.
 आइरिय-आचार्य VI, 10, 5.
 आउच्छिअ आ + पृष्ठ V, 7, 5; VI, 11, 1.
 आउज्ज-आतोय; °विज्ज-विद्या VIII, 7, 11. (Hem I, 156).
 आउस-आयुस् I, 12, 11.
 आउंच-आ + कुञ्च IX, 6, 4.
 आउंचण आकुञ्चन IX, 25, 1.
 आउंचिय-आकुञ्चित I, 8, 7.
 आऊ-आयुस् IX, 18, 9.
 आऊर-आ + पृ °रोषिणु IX, 25, 14.
 आपस-आदेश III, 16, 15; VI, 8, 3.
 आकंख-आ + कांक्ष °इ VII, 2, 11.
 आकोसण-आकोशन IX, 25, 4.
 आढत्त-आ + रब्ध III, 6, 4. (Hem. II, 138).
 आण-आ + नी, आप्नेष्णिणु I, 15, 15. (M. आणणे to bring).
 आणत्त-आज्ञप्त VI, 5, 9.
 आणयर-आज्ञा + कर VI, 14, 1.
 आणंदप्पह-°आनन्दप्रभा, स्त्री. VII, 11, 9.
 आणा-आज्ञा, आणए Ins^t. sing. I, 13, 1. (Var. III, 55).
 आणिअ-आनीत I, 14, 10.
 आमिस-आमिष IV, 2, 19; IX, 9, 8.
 आयअ-आ + गत I, 8, 13; V, 13, 9. IX, 18, 16. (H. आया Came).
 आयङ्गुण-आकर्षण V, 4, 14.

आयण्ण-आ + कर्णय् हिं. I, 3, I. °णिवि
I, 5, 1.
आयण्णिय-आकर्णित I, 12, 7.
आयर-आदर II, 13, 9; III, 3, 3.
आयवत्त-आतपत्र I, 9, 8.
आयंविच्छ-आ + ताम्र + अक्षि IV, 1, 9.
आयास-आकाश VI, 13, 6.
आरा-आर (तोत्रविशेष) III, 16, 3. (M.
आर, दंडाग्रे आर, टि.).
°आरि-अरि VI, 16, 10.
आलग्ग-आलग्न II, 3, 3.
आलाव-आलाप III, 3, 7.
आलावणि°, विणि-आलापिनी (वीणाविशेष)
III, 6, 4; V, 7 11; V, 9, 4. (see
notes)
आलिगियंग-आलिङ्गित + अङ्ग I, 15, 9.
* आलुंख-आ + रुक्ष (आस्वाद) VII, 2, 11,
(आस्पृश्, acc. Hem. IV, 182)
आलोयण-आलोकन VIII, 4, 7.
आलोयणिय-आलोकिनी (विद्यः) VI, 2, 11.
* आवग्ग-आरूढ VII, 6, 10 (लग्नं चडितम्,
टि. see notes)
आवज्जिअ-आवर्जित III, 8, 13. (सम्मानित,
टि. Hem. gives वज्ज. as substitute
for त्रस् and दश् IV, 181; 198.)
आवण-आपण (market) VII, 2, 8.
आवत्त-आवर्त IX, 20, 16.
आवंडुर-आ+पांडुर II, 8, 11.
आवंत-आ+या+शतृ V, 3, 1, त्रियाम् °ति
III, 13, 3.
आवेउ-आ+या Imper. 3. sing VIII, 14,
8; °प्पिणु Abs. VII, 11, 15.
आसण्ण-आसन्न I, 4, 1.
आसव-आश्रव I, 12, 9.
आसवार-अश्ववार III, 14, 8 (H असवार).
* आसंघ-आ+सम् + श्रि °इ pre. 3. sing.
Prob आ+सम्+हन्) III, 17, 9 (सम्+भाक्

acc. Hem. IV, 35; आसंघा-इच्छा D. I,
63. Dr. Gune's equation with आशंसु
and आलंघ् is not suitable. see भविस.
XIII, 7, I)
आसाऊरण-आशापूरण VII, 14, 4.
आसि-आसीत VI, 8, 11.
आसिअ-आश्रित VI, 16, 15.
आहरण-आभरण I, 16, 5.
आहास-आ+भाष्, ° मि I, 1, 2; °इ VII, 11, 4.
आहासिअ-आ+भाषित VIII, 2, 2.
आहोय-आभोग IX 4, 8.

इ

इक्क-एक II, 1, 6.
इणं-इदम् II, 3, 1 (Hem III, 78; 79.)
इंगाल-अंगार IX, 9, 10. (Hem. I, 47.)
इंगिय-इंगित IV, 7, I.
इंदजाल-इन्द्र° III, 1, 12.
इंदिदिरि-(तत्त्व.) भ्रमरी III, 5, 12.
इय-इति I, 10, 12; VI, 8, 11.
इरावय-ऐरावत, दे. IX, 13, 5,
इसि, ° सी-कषि I, 12, 3; II, 3, 19; II,
4, 1; IX, 4, 11. (Hem. I; 128.)

ई

ईसरवाअ-ईश्वरवाद IX, 7, 10. (Var. III,
55.)
ईसंति-इत्यन्ते IX, 17, 32.
ईसीसि-ईषद्+ईषद्, V, 9, 1. (Hem. 1, 46.)

उ

उइय-उदित V, 3, 8.
उक्कठिय-उत्कण्ठित V, 12, 2.
उक्कर-उत्कर V, 6, 4 (Var. 1, 5.)
°उक्कोयण-उत्कोपण (उत्पादक) IV, 12, 16.

उक्त्वाय-उत्खात VIII, 12, 1.

उग्गा-उग्र II, 6, 18.

उग्गमाण-उदीयमान (उद्गच्छत्) IX, 17, 1;
(उद्+घाट् acc. Hem. IV, 33. H. उगना
rising of the sun).

उग्गामिय-उद्गत II, 12, 6.

उग्गाय-उद्गत I, 10, 5; VIII, 5, 3.

उग्गायणेश्वर- उद्गत+ दिनेश्वर IX, 13, 6.

उग्गीव-उद् + ग्रीव VII, 2, 2.

उग्घाडिय-उद्+घाटित II, 10, 10. (H. उघा-
डना to open)

उग्घाडय-उद्+चायित II, 10, 9.

उग्घाल-उद् + चालय् ° इ III, 15, 11.

उग्छलिअ-उद्+छलित II, 9, 7.

उग्छाह-उत्साह V, 10, 1.

उग्छु-इक्षु IX, 1, 4 (Hem. I, 95; II,
17. Var. I, 15.)

उज्जल-उज्ज्वल I, 10, 11; VI, 11, 5.

उज्जवण-उच्चापन IX, 21, 19.

(M. उजवणे, to complete a vow
with ceremony).

उज्जाण-उद्यान I, 8, 11; II, 1, 2.

उज्जित-ऊर्जयत्, प. VII, 1, 2; VII, 10, 4.

उज्जुय-ऊजु + क VII, 6, 3. (Var. III, 52.)

उज्जुय-उद्+युक्त VII, 14, 1.

उज्जेणि-उज्जायिनी, न. VII, 3, 8; VIII, 4, 7.

उज्जोय-उद्योत IX, 1, 9.

उज्झाय-उपाध्याय 1, 2, 8. (H. ओझा)

उज्झिय-उज्झित VII, 11, 1; IX, 4, 9.

°उज्झिर-उज्झ+इर (ताच्छीत्ये) IV, 2, 14.

उट्टंत-उत्+तिष्ठत्, °हं gen. VIII, 3, 9.

उट्ठिअ-उत्थित I, 9, 2; II, 13, 6. (H. उठना
to rise)

उट्ठावइ-उद्+डी+णिच् Pre 3. sing.

III, 15, 8. °विय P.P. III, 9, 14.

(टि. उजाडयती; H. उडाना to clear off)

उडिय-उडित III, 12, 6; VII, 1, 9.

उडिय-ऊर्ध्वीकृत II, 12, 5.

उण्णय-उन्नत III, 4, 8.

उण्ह-उष्ण I, 5, 5; VIII, 1, 11.

उण्ह-औष्ण्य IX, 17, 31.

उत्त-उक्त III, 11, 10; V, 2, 4.

उत्तपडुत्ती-उक्त+प्रत्युक्ति III, 7, 10.

उत्तरमहुर-उत्तर+मथुरा. न IV, 1, 7.

°उत्ती-पुत्री II, 2, 16.

*उद्दाल-आ+छिद् °लिप्पिणु III, 11, 5; °इ III,
15, 11; °लिय VI, 11, 8. (Hem. IV,
124; H. उडाना prob. उद्+दारय्)

उद्धवंत-उद्धत IV, 10, 3.

उद्धाडय-उद्+धावित IV, 14, 6.

उद्धुद्ध-ऊर्ध्व+ऊर्ध्व II, 12, 4; VII, 5, 3.

उद्धुय-उद्+धूत IV, 8, 13.

उप्पज्ज-उत्त+पद् °इ III, 2, 8.

उप्पत्ति-उत्पात्ति I, 12, 10

उप्परि-उपरि I, 13, 10.

उप्परियण-उप+आवरण III, 8, 10. (M.
उपरणा a garment)

उप्पल-उत्पल III, 8, 13.

उप्पाय-उद्+पादय् °इ III, 15, 9.

उप्पेक्खअ-उपेक्षक IV, 2, 13.

*उप्पेत्य-उन्मत्त, टि. VIII, 8, 2. (उप्पित्य-
व्रत्त, कुपित, विधुर D. I, 129; आकुल Pāi.
475)

उब्भ-ऊर्ध्व (उद्+भूत) IX, 18, 18. (M. उभा)

उब्भड-उद्+भट II, 4, 7; V, 4, 6.

उब्भव-उद्+भव IX, 16, 5.

उब्भासिणि-उद्+भासिनी 11, 9, 9.

उम्मण-उन्मनस् IV, 8, 8.

उम्मोहणिथा-उन्मोहनिका VI, 6, II.

उम्मोहिय-उन्मोहित IX, 19, 7.

उयय-उदय I, 8, 8; IV, 13, 12.

उयर-उदर III, 5, 12.

उर-पुर III, 13, 4.

उर-उरस् II, 3, 17; VI, 4, 1.

- °उल-कुल I, 12, 10; II, 2, 4.
 उलोव-उलोच IX, 21, 34 (टि. चंदेवा;
 उलोअ-वितान Pai. 662)
 उल्ल-उद्+लल् IV, 15, 1; VI 14, 4.
 उल्लस-उद्+लस् °इ I, 7, 2.
 *उल्लिय-आर्द्रित VI, 2, 5 (Hem. I, 82. टि.
 मिश्रित)
 *उल्हाविअ-आर्द्रित VIII, 15, 13. (Hem
 IV, 416 ex.)
 उवठविय-उप+स्थापित V, 8, 17.
 उवणिय-उप+नीत II, 10, 3.
 उवयर-उप+कृ (or चर) °इ VI, 4, 2.
 उवयरिय-उपचरित V, 2, 2.
 उवयारि-उपकारिन् V, 3, 1; VI, 1, 5.
 उवरि-उपरि II, 1, 5.
 उवल-उत्पल (पाषाण) III, 16, 1.
 उववण-उपवन I, 13, 6.
 उववास-उपवास IX, 17, 33.
 उवविट्ट-उपविष्ट II, 12, 7; VI, 10, 6.
 उवसग्ग-उपसर्ग III, 3, 10.
 उवसमहर-उपशम+धर VI 15, 11.
 उवहि-उदधि I, 5, II.
 उवाअ-उपाय IX, 17, 20.
 उवोवरणट्ट-उपकरणम् नृत्यसंबन्धि, टि. IX,
 21, 36.
 उव्वर-उर्वर to escape (or उद्+वृ) °इ VI, 4,
 3. (Hem. IV, 379 ex. H. उवरना to
 escape.
 उव्वासि-उर्वशी, स्त्री. V, 9, 3.
 उव्वेढ-उद्+वेष्ट्, °डिवि Abs. III, 17, 10.
 उहय-उभय VII, 6, 14.

ए

- ए-आ+इ, °इ II, 4, 5; °उ I, 15, 15.
 एअ, °य-एतत् I, 17, 4; V, 13, 9.
 एक्क-एक I, 14, 9; II, 1, 5.

एक्कवीसम-एकविंशतिम् VIII, 8, 9.

(H. इक्कीस)

एत्थु-अत्र I, 13, 3. (Hem. IV, 405;
 Var. VI, 21.) or एतस्मिन्, old M.

एथ, एथे.

एत-आ+इ+शत् VI, 3, 7.

एम एवम् I, 3, 12; IV, 9, 3; VII, 11, 4.

एयारह-एकादश I, 12, 6. (H. ग्यारह)

एरिस-ईदश VI 16, 4. (Hem. I, 105.)

एसा-एषा II, 2, 12.

एह, °ही-एषा I, 15, 4; V, 3, 13. एहु or
 एहुउ masc. nom sing. I, 4, 11; I,
 5, 5; I, 15, 15.

ओ

ओयरिय-अवतरित V, 5, 15.

ओलग्ग-अव+लग् °इ IV, 11, 8.

ओलग्गिअ-अव+लगित or लग्न I, 2, 9.

ओलंविअ-अव+लम्बित I, 8, 9.

ओल्ल-आर्द्र, III, 8, 9. (Hem I, 82)

ओसर-अप+सृ °सु VII, 13, 7; VIII, 1,
 6; °रिवि VIII, 15, 10.

ओसह-औषध III, 1, 14.

ओसा-अवश्याय IV, 8, 16; IX, 25, 6.

ओसार-अव + सृ + णिच् °रिवि IV, 12, 13;
 VII, 8, 4.

ओसारिय-अप+सारित I, 8, 12.

°ओह-ओष II, 11, 2.

*ओहच्छ-अव or अप+आस् (see अच्छ) VIII,
 14, 8.

*ओहामिय-तुलित I, 14, 7; V, 7, 12.
 (Hem. IV, 25.)

क

क-ब्रह्मन् VIII, 2, 5.

कअ-कृत I, 18, 1.

कङ्क-कवि I, 2, 10; I, 13, 4.
 कङ्कवाल-कपटपालिका, टि. VIII, 7, 6.
 कङ्कवय-कतिपय IV, 7, 10.
 कङ्कवय-कैतव (कपट, टि.) VIII, 12, 10.
 कङ्कवित्त-कवित्व VI, 9, 8.
 कङ्कद-कवीन्द्र V, 2, 4.
 कङ्कल-कौल (सम्प्रदाय-विशेष) IX, 6, 2.
 (Hem. I, I62.)
 कङ्कर-(कक्खड) कक्ष VII, 10, 8. (लता-
 वृक्षादिगुल्म see जस.) or stone (H. ककर)
 कङ्कस-कर्कश VI, 10, 10. VI, 14, 3.
 कङ्कछरिच्छ-कक्ष+कक्ष (नक्षत्रमाल, टि.) III,
 9, 15.
 कङ्क-कार्य I, 3, 10; III, 2, 14.
 कङ्क-कष्ट I, 5, 3.
 कङ्क-काष्ठ V, 12, 10.
 कङ्कमअ-काष्ठमय VI, 7, 10.
 कङ्कवुत्त-कष्ट+उत्त IX, 17, 27.
 कङ्क-कट VIII, 3, 11.
 कङ्कउल्ल-कटक+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) III, 16, 10;
 V, 1, 5.
 कङ्कवख-कटाक्ष IX, 14, 2.
 कङ्कय-कटक VII, 10, 3.
 कङ्कड-onomatop. IV, 15, 6.
 कङ्कित्त-कटित्र (?) dice-board (फलकम्,
 टि.) III, 12, 5.
 कङ्कियल-कटितल III, 10, 5.
 कङ्किसुत्त-कटिसूत्र III, 10, 5; III, 12, 7.
 कङ्क-कटु III, 14, 2.
 कङ्कय-कटुक VI, 4, 12. VII, 2, 2, VIII,
 1, 14.
 कङ्क-कृष °ड्वि IV, 11, 3; °इ IV, 15, 2;
 V, 3, 12; °ड्विज IX, 9, 2. (H. काढना
 to take out).
 कङ्किय-कृष्ट (taken out) V, 1, 9; VIII,
 2, 10.
 कङ्कणि-कठिन VII, 7, 9; VIII, 13, 1.

कण-कण I, 13, 5.
 कण-कण् °इ I, 7, 3; °णत VIII, 1, 4.
 कणउज्जल-कनकोज्जला, स्त्री. VII, 11, 9.
 कणय-कनक I, 6, 13; 1, 13, 9.
 कणयउर-कनकपुर, न. I, 13, 9; I, 17, 2;
 III, 13, 13; IV, 12, 1; IX, 22, 3.
 कणयमाल-कनकमाला, स्त्री. VII, 11, 10.
 कणयर-कणवर, पु. IX, 7, 3; IX, 11, 7.
 कणरणंति-onomatop. VII, 14, 11.
 कणिट्ट-कनिष्ठ IV, 7, 9.
 कणिस-कणिश I, 13, 5. (M. कणिस corn-
 ear).
 कण्ण-कर्ण I, 15, 4; III, 4, 14.
 कण्ण-कन्या I, 15, 4.
 कण्ण-कर्ण, पु. I, 4, 6; VIII, 5, 6.
 कण्णपवित्त-कर्णप+मात्रम् (ear-ornament).
 III, 13, 5.
 कण्णाउज्ज-कान्यकुब्ज, न. V, 2, 11.
 कण्णालग- (१) कन्या + लग्न (२) कर्ण +
 आलग्न. III, 17, 12.
 कण्ह-कृष्ण, पु. VII, 15, 3.
 कण्हराय-कृष्णराज, पु. I, 1, 11.
 कण्हायण-कृष्ण + अजिन IX, 9, 5.
 कत्तरी-कर्तरी IX, 18, 12; (कटिकण, टि. Var.
 III, 24. H. कटारी, see notes.)
 कत्तिय-कर्तरिका (see कत्तरी) IX, 9, 7.
 कत्तियसाढ-कार्तिक + आषाढ IX, 21, 20.
 कत्तीअ-कार्तिक IX, 20, 4.
 कइम-कर्दम IV, 10, 9; V, 11, 2.
 कप्पहुम-कल्प + हुम V, 12, 9; VII, 7, 11.
 कप्पूर-कर्पूर VII, 5, 8.
 कच्चुर-कर्बुर II, 14, 3.
 कम-कम (चरण) III, 4, 10; VI, 7, 10;
 IX, 17, 7.
 कमलप्पह-कमलप्रभा, स्त्री, VII, 11, 8.
 कमलरुह-ब्रह्मन् I, 5, 10.
 कमलसिरी-कमलश्री, स्त्री, VII, 11, 8.

कमलुल्ल-कमल + उल्ल (स्वार्ये) V, 6, 6.
 कम्म-कर्म I, 12, 9; IX, 25, 15.
 कय-कृत III, 4, 6. IX, 11, 10.
 कयली-कदली VIII, 11, 8.
 कयंत-कृतान्त I, 3, 2; I, 8, 5; VI, 4, 2.
 कयंजलि-कृत + अञ्जलि III, 7, 4.
 कयायर-कृत + आदर I, 4, 10; IX, 12, 9.
 कर-कृ, °उं, II, 10, 5; °इ, II, 1, 11; V, 2, 9; °रि, I, 3, 10; °रे, IX, 17, 25;
 °रेजसु, V, 13, 9; °रिहिंति, IV, 5, 5;
 °रंति pre p. II, 1, 12; °रंति I, 1, 5.
 करड-करट (कट) VII, 13, 2.
 करण-करुणा, VIII, 6, 12.
 करह-करभ, V, 4, 22; VII, 2, 6.
 करहुल्ल-करभ+उल्ल (स्वार्ये) VII, 2, 3.
 करिसण-कर्षण (see notes) I, 6, 8.
 करिंद-करि+इन्द्र III, 15, 13.
 करेवअ-कर्तव्य VII, 4, 10.
 कलणुल्ल-कलन+उल्ल (स्वार्ये) III, 16, 10,
 (M. काळजी-anxiety)
 कलयल-कलकल II, 9, 7.
 कलयंठि-कल+कंठी (कोकिल) II, 1, 10.
 कलह-कलभ II, 13, 2.
 कलाव-कलाप II, 10, 1.
 कलिय-कलिका VIII, 1, 6.
 कलुस-कलुष I, 11, 6.
 कवण-कः III, 13, 12; IV, 9, 9. (H.
 कौन, Hem. IV, 367.)
 कवय-कवच VII, 6, 13.
 कवाड-कपाट V, 10, 18.
 कवाल-कपाल II, 3, 16; VIII, 14, 5.
 कविल-कपिल पु. VII, 5, 8; IX, 11, 7.
 कव्व-काव्य I, 3, 4; I, 13, 4; VII, 6, 3.
 कव्वड-कपाट III, 15, 10.
 कव्वपिसल्ल-काव्यपिशाच (कवि-विरुद्ध) I, 2,
 10. (Hem. I. 193.)

कस-(1) कशा (Whip) (2) कश (Tuoch-
 stone; H. कसौटी.) III, 14, 3; VI, 7, 8.
 कसण-कृष्ण, I, 13, 10; VII, 1, 13.
 (Hem. II, 75.)
 कसमसन्ति-onomatop. IV, 15, 4.
 कसाय-कषाय I, 12, 5.
 कसेर-तृणविशेष (a kind of grass; खरसुआ,
 टि.) I, 6, 12. (See notes).
 कस्सीर-कश्मीर, दे. V, 7, 7.
 कस्सीर-कश्मीर, न. V, 7, 7.
 कस्सीरय-कश्मीर+ज (Saffron) V, 8, 7.
 कह-कथ, °उं I, 5, 4. °इ, I, 15, 5. कहि,
 कहहि, कहसु I, 15, 4; IV, 9, 5; V, 2,
 9. कहंति, I, 5, 9; I, 17, 4.
 कह कथा VI, 6, 27.
 कह व-कथम्+अपि, III, 6, 7; VI, 10, 12.
 कहंतर-कथा+अंतर IV, 1, 5.
 कहिय-कथित, II, 2, 1.
 कहिं-कुत्र II, 1, 7. (H. कहां).
 कांख-कांक्षा IV, 3, 4; VI, 4, 13; IX, 12, 10.
 कांचणगुह-काञ्चन+गुहा VI, 1, 6.
 कांची-काञ्ची I, 16, 10.
 कांटइय-कण्टकित, I, 9, 2.
 कांटयवइ-कण्टक+वत्, V, 2, 16
 कांठागहण-कण्ठ+आग्रहण III, 10, 3.
 कांठाहरण-कण्ठ+आभरण, III, 10, 3.
 कांडुयण-कण्डूयन VIII, 9, 4; IX, 25, 10.
 कंत-कान्ता I, 17, 3.
 कंति-कान्ति, I, 14, 3.
 कंदप्प-कन्दर्प II, 6, 13.
 कंदावण-कन्द्रापन IV, 11, 2.
 कंदिअ-कन्दित, III, 16, 10.
 कांधर-तत्सम, (Shoulder) VI, 16, 10;
 IX, 22, 1.
 कंस-पु. IV, 9, 11.
 काअ-काय, I, 9, 2; IV, 1, 7.
 काइ-किम्, I, 17, 16; III, 11, 12.

काणीण-कानीन (कन्यापुत्र) IV, 3, 15; VIII, 3, 5.

कातंत-कातंत्र (व्याकरण-विशेष) VI, 9, 7.
(See Notes).

कामगह-काम+ग्रह III, 9, 8.

कामरइ-कामरति, स्त्री, VIII, 2, 5.

कामरुव-कामरूप, पु. VIII, 2, 9.

कामाउर-कामातुर, III, 2, 15; III, 10, 6.

कामित्तण-कामित्व III, 3, 12.

कामुय-कामुक, I, 17, 12, III, 1, 13.

काराविअ-कारित, III, 15, 6.

कारुण-कारुण्य III, 7, 11; V, 11, 15.

कालक्खर-कालाक्षर, III, 1, 3. (मधीमयाक्ष-
राणि, टि.)

कालंगि-कालाङ्गी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 10.

कावालिणि-कापालिनी, VIII, 14, 5. °या-
°का, VI 6, 7.

कासव-कश्यप, पु.; I, 2, 1. (Hem. I, 43.)

कासु-कस्य I, 15, 4.

काहणअ-कथानक IX, 20, 14.

किअ-कृत I, 5, 10.

किक्किधमलय-किष्किन्धमलय, दे., VIII, 7, 4.

किज्ज-कृ (कर्मणि), °इ, III, 2, 10; VIII, 13, 11. °उ, V, 6, 10.

किडि-किरि, I, 4, 8, (Hem. I, 251.)

किण्णरी-किन्नरी, स्त्री, III, 6, 2.

कित्त-क्रीत (a stake at dice) III, 12, 5. (उडित वस्तु, टि.)

कित्तण-कीर्तन IV, 3, 3.

कित्ति-कीर्ति V, 7, 7.

किमि-किमि VII, 15, 9.

किर-किल III, 10, 6; IV, 9, 9. (Hem. II, 186; Var. IX, 5.)

किराड-किरात, IX, 22, 10.

किरिया-किया VI, 10, 5; IX, 10, 9; IX, 17, 5.

किलकिलंति-onomatop. IV, 15, 8.

किव-कृपा VI, 10, 11. (Hem. I, 128.)

किवाण-कृपाण IV, 11, 3; VIII, 15, 3.
(Hem. I, 128.)

किसाणु-कृशानु (अग्नि) I, 14, 8. (Hem. I, 128.)

किसोयरि-कृशोदरी V, 7, 8.

किह-कथम् III, 11, 2.

कील-कीड् कीलेसइ II, 8, 5. कीलंत, pre.
part. V, 7, 2.

कील-कीडा VI, 7, 10.

कीलिय-क्रीडित VII, 10, 4.

कुइअ-कुपित IV, 8, 10.

कुइ-कु+कवि III, 11, 12.

कुच्छिय-कुत्सित IV, 3, 7; VII, 6, 8.

कुट्ट-काष्ठ V, 8, 12. (उपलोठ आप्प वा, टि.
See Notes.)

कुडिल-कुटिल I, 11, 3.

कुडिलत्तण-कुटिलत्व I, 17, 15.

कुडुव-कुटुम्ब IX, 9, 3.

कुण-कृ, °इ. VI, 4, 1. कुणंत pre. part.
IX, 17, 17. (Hem. IV, 6, 5; Var. VIII, 13.)

कुतपसि-कु+तपस्विन् IV, 3, 1.

कुदिट्ठि-कु+दष्टि IV, 3, 3.

कुप्प-कुप्, °इ, V, 9, 9.

कुमंति-कु+मंतिन् III, 9, 9.

कुमुइणि-कुमुदिनी VIII, 1, 10.

कुमुयायर-कुमुदाकर IX, 2, 10.

कुरंगि-कुरंगी, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 10.

कुलहर-कुलगृह III, 5, 9.

कुलिस-कुलिश II, 7, 5; III, 14, 12.

कुलिसकंठ-कुलिशकंठ, पु. VII, 11, 15.

कुलिसोवम-कुलिशोपम, I, 5, 8.

कुवत्तय-कु+पात्र+क IV, 3, 1.

कुस-(1) कुशा (bridle), (2) कुश (grass)
III, 14, 4.

कुसासन-(1) कुश + अशन, (2) कु+शासन,
VII, 1, 16.

कुसील-कु+शाल, IV, 3, 1.
 कुसीस-कु+शिष, VII, 1, 16.
 कुसुइ-कु+श्रुति IV, 3, 1.
 कुसुमदसन-°दशन, Synonym for Pus-
 padanta, the author. I, 3, 9.
 कुसुमपुर-न. IV, 6, 13; VIII, 1, 2.
 कुसुय-कु+श्रुत IX, 12, 7.
 कुंचिय-कुंचित IV, 2, 6.
 *कुंठ-कुञ्ज IV, 4, 2. (see जस.)
 कुंत-तत्सम (आयुध-विशेष) II, 2, 3; IV, 15,
 4; VII, 7, 10.
 कुंदव्व-कुंदव्वा, स्त्री, I, 3, 8.
 कुंभ-(1) a jar; (2) A sign of the
 zodiac, I, 10, 5.
 कुम्भस्थल-कुंभ + स्थल II, 13, 7.
 कुवलय-(१) कमल, (२) भूमंडल I, 10, 7.
 कूड-कूट II, 3, 3.
 *कूवार-कू + आरव (a cry) VII, 11, 17;
 VIII, 13, 3.
 केऊर-केयूर III, 10, 6.
 केत्तिअ-कियत् II, 13, 8. (Hem. II, 157;
 Var. IV, 19).
 केयइ-केतकी V, 7, 2.
 केर-सम्बन्धार्थे used with ger. I, 3, 14; I,
 15, 2. (Hem. इदमर्थस्य केरः II, 146.)
 केलास-कैलाश, प. III, 15, 13.
 केलिवत्त-(१) कदलीपत्र, (२) केलि + वक्त्र,
 I, 10, 4.
 केवल-(ज्ञानविशेष) VI, 3, 1.
 केसगह-केशग्रह III, 10, 8.
 केसरोह-केसर + ओष IV, 10, 2.
 केसव-केशव, प. I, 2, 1.
 केहअ-कीदृश VII, 1, 11. (Hem IV, 402).
 कोइल-कोकिल II, 9, 7; III, 6, 13; VIII,
 1, 4. (H. कोइल)
 कोक्काविअ-see कौक्किअ-causal, III, 7, 7.
 (व्याहृत Hem. IV, 76.)

कोक्किअ-को इति शब्देन आहृत III, 13, 7;
 VIII, 2, 9; VIII, 13, 12. (H. कूका
 मारकर बुलाना).
 कोट्ट-कोष्ठ I, 12, 1. (H. कोठा a room).
 कोडि-कोटि I, 6, 13; I, 13, 9.
 कोल-तत्सम. a boar I, 6, 2.
 कोव कोप VIII, 15, 13.
 कोवंड-कोदण्ड VIII, 6, 1.
 कोस-कोश VI, 9, 9.
 कोससोस-कोश + शेष IV, 4, 4.
 कोसंवीपुर-कौशाम्बी, न. VII, 11, 5.
 कोह-कोध III, 3, 14.
 कौडिण्ण-कौण्डिन्य (गोत्र) I, 3, 3.
 कौत कुन्त (आयुध-विशेष) IV, 7, 15.

ख

खगिंद-खगेन्द्र VII, 11, 13.
 खग्ग-खड्ग I, 9, 7; V, 5, 1.
 खट्टा-खट्वा VII, 6, 11.
 *खडयासी-तृण + आशिन् III, 15, 11. (D.
 II, 67.)
 खण-क्षण I, 9, 5.
 खणखण-onomatop. III, 12, 10; IV, 15,
 4; V, 4, 10; VII, 14, 10.
 खत्त-क्षात्र I, 14, 6.
 खड्द-(१) खादित (२) हत III, 14, 5;
 VII, 13, 5. (D. II, 67.).
 खम-क्षमा I, 11, 8; V, 6, 1.
 खय क्षय III, 2, 6; IV, 10, 2; V, 11, 9;
 VI, 7, 15.
 खयर-खचर I, 11, 1; VII, 11, 12.
 खयंकर-क्षयंकर IV, 14, 2; V, 4, 2.
 खलिअ-स्खलित VI, 4, 9.
 खलिज्ज-स्खल (कर्मणि) °इ. VII, 9, 8.
 खविअ-क्षपित, VI, 5, 6.
 खंचण-कर्षण V, 4, 12; (H. खेंचना to pull).

खंडिय-खंडित I, 6, 2; I, 15, 7; V, 10, 12.

खान्ति-क्षान्ति II, 8, 14; IX, 2, 5.

°खंध-स्कन्ध VIII, 7, 1.

खंभ-स्तम्भ VI, 5, 5.

खा-खाद् to eat, °उ. VII, 6, 9. (Hem. IV, 228).

खाणी-खनि II, 3, 13. (H. खानि).

खाम-क्षाम VII, 4, 6.

खाविय-खादित VII, 7, 5.

खिज्ज-खिद् °इ. V, 1, 11; VII, 1, 6. (Hem. IV, 224).

खीण-क्षीण VIII, 13, 8.

खीर-क्षीर I, 6, 6; V, 8, 14; IX, 9, 2.

खुडिअ-खुडित VII, 14, 13; (Hem. IV, 116. M. खुडणें; H. खोटना to nip).

*खुडुक्किअ-शल्यायित VII, 2, 10; (Hem. IV, 395).

खुणखुण-onomatop. VIII, 3, 8.

खुइ-क्षुद्र IV, 9, 12.

*खुप्प-मस्ज् °इ VII, 6, 8; (Hem. IV, 101; Var VIII, 68.)

खुब्भ-क्षुब्ध III, 14, 6. (Hem. IV, 154).

खुंटण-त्रोटन IX, 7, 5. (Hem. IV, 116. H. खोटना to nip).

खेडय-खेटक (ग्राम, समूह) III, 15, 11.

खेडामगाम-खेट+ग्राम I, 6, 3. (M. H. खेडें-गांव; Pai. 399.)

खेत्त-क्षेत्र I, 13, 6. (H. खेत a field)

*खेरि-द्वेष VIII, 15, 13. (क्रोध, द्वेष, टि.)

खेल्ल-खेल् (क्रीड्) °ल्लिवि III, 12, 10 (Hem. IV, 382 ex.)

खोह-क्षोभ I, 9, 9.

ग

गह-गति II, 1, 17; VI, 9, 6.

गइवेय-प्रवेय I, 17, 13.

गइन्द-गजेन्द्र III, 17, 14.

गउड-गौड, दे. IV, 7, 13.

गउर-गौर I, 16, 10.

गउरविय-गुर्वी V, 6, 12.

गज्ज-गर्ज् °इ IX, 15, 1.

गणिय-गणित III, 1, 3.

गणिय-गणिका V, 2, 10; VII, 7, 3.

गणियासुंदरि-गणिकासुन्दरी, स्त्री, IV, 6, 8; VIII, 1, 1.

गब्भेसरि-गर्भेश्वरी V, 2, 12.

गभत्थि-गभस्ति I, 13, 6.

गम्म-गम्य I, 2, 8; II, 11, 8.

गअ, °य-गत I, 11, 7; I, 15, 5; I, 17, 1.

गय-गद (व्याधि) VI, 9, 8.

गय-गज I, 16, 9; VI, 7, 12.

गयपुर-गजपुर, न. VII, 11, 1; VIII, 5, 4.

गयउल-गज+कुल III, 17, 5.

गयण-गगन I, 5, 7; III, 8, 1; IX, 7, 3.

गयणंगण-गगन+अंगन III, 12, 5.

गयणाह-गज+नाथ VII, 13, 3.

गया-गदा VII, 7, 9.

गरुय-गुरु+क I, 11, 8 (Hem. I, 109.)

गरुयत्त-गुरुत्व I, 4, 8.

गरुयत्तण-गुरुत्व I, 17, 9; III, 3, 4.

गरुयार-गुरुतर III, 6, 3; IV, 7, 13; VII, 11, 6.

*गलगिज्ज-घुग्घुरावलि, टि. III, 9, 15.

a garland of small bells tied round the neck किङ्किणीपंक्ति.)

*गलत्थिअ-कदर्थित, II, 4, 11. (क्षिप्त acc. Hem. IV, 143; D. II, 87.)

गलरव-कलरव III, 17, 5 (H. गल्ला noise)

गलवेविय-गल+वेपित VIII, 15, 5.

गलिय-गलित VI, 2, 7.

गवेस-गवेषय् °इ VII, 2, 5.

गसंत-प्रस्+शतृ VII, 5, 2.

गह-ग्रह II, 9, 1.

गहण-ग्रहण I, 13, 2; II, 10, 1; IV, 6, 10.

गहिय-ग्रहीत VII, 13, 3.

गहिर-गभीर I, 11, 4; III, 10, 12; VI, 15, 5. (Hem. I, 101; H. गहिरा deep).

गहिल्लय-ग्रहिल+क IX, 7, 10.

गहीर-गभीर I, 3 1.

गंगेअ-गंगेय (भीष्म) पु. I, 4, 4.

गंडयल्लु-गंडतल+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) V, 6, 6.

गंडय-गंडक (प्राणिविशेष) IX, 25, 10. (H. M. गेंडा)

गंधव्व-गांधर्व (गानविद्या) III, 1, 3; IX, 20, 14.

गंधारि-गांधारी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 8.

गंपि-गत्वा III, 12, 9; IV, 12, 7; VI, 12, 7; VIII, 6, 14.

गाइ-गौ IX, 9, 2 (H. गाय)

गाइअ-गीत VII, 12, 1.

गाइत्ति-गायित्री, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 6.

गाम-ग्राम III 15, 8.

गायअ-गीत P.P. I, 3, 14. (Hem IV, 6.)

गारव-गौरव (मद) I, 12, 4. (Hem. I, 163)

गाविमहीस-गो+महिष IX, 21, 13.

गिज्जंत-गीयमान IX, 22, 6.

गिलिय-गिलित (प्रसित) VII, 3, 2.

*गिल्ल-आर्द्र VIII, 15, 1. (H. गीला wet, See Notes.)

गिहवार-गृह+व्यापार IX, 20, 19.

गिहीण-ग्रहण IX, 21, 15.

गिरियर-नगर, I, 15, 6; I, 16, 6; VII, 4, 9.

गिरिसिहर-°शिखर, न. VI, 8, 6.

गिभ-ग्रीष्म III, 14, 10. (Hem. IV, 412)

गीय-गीत VI 15, 5.

गीव-ग्रीवा I, 17, 13.

गुणक्खय-गुण+क्षय IX, 14, 3.

गुणठान-गुण+स्थान I, 12, 11. (tech. term of Jain philosophy; See Notes).

गुणधम्म-°र्म, पु. I, 2, 4.

गुणवइ-°ती, स्त्री, VII, 4, 6; VII, 9, 10.

गुणाल-गुण+आल (मत्वर्थे) III, 3, 6.

गुणिअ-गुणित (शिक्षित) II, 1, 7.

गुत्त-गुप्त IX, 25, 16.

गुत्ति-गुप्ति I, 12, 4; IX, 2, 4.

गुप्प-गुप् °इ V, 9, 8; VII, 15, 7. (Hem. IV, 150)

गुप्पमाण-गुप्यमान VIII, 15, 8.

गुप्फ-गुल्फ (ankle) I, 17, 5.

गुमुगुमुगुमंत-onomatop. II, 14, 4.

गुंथ-ग्रथ 5, 8, 14. (H. गूथना to weave).

गूढत्तण-गूढत्व I, 17, 5.

गेण्ह-ग्रह, गेण्हिव Abs. III, 8, 15. (Hem. IV, 209; Var. VIII, 15.)

गेण्हंत-गृहंत V, 7, 2.

गेहत्थ-गृहस्थ IX, 20, 19.

गोउल-गोकुल VIII, 16, 6.

गोत्तकअ-गोत्रक्रम VI, 8, 6.

गोत्तम-गौतम, पु. I, 13, 1.

गोमिणि-गोमिनी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 3.

गोरि-गौरी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 8.

गोवद्धण-गोवर्धन, प. III, 17, 15.

गोवि-गोपी VIII, 16, 6.

गोविंद-पु. III, 17, 15.

गोसवि-गोस्वामिन् IX, 9, 6.

गोह-गुह or भट VIII, 13, 2. (ग्राम or भट, D. II, 89. See Notes)

गोहण-गोधन I, 6, 7.

गौंछ गुच्छ I, 6, 12.

*गौंदल-आकंद IV, 10, 7. (M. गोन्धळ confusion) (गुद क्रीडायाम्)

*गौंदलिय-मिलित I, 6, 12.

घ

घअ-घृत V, 8, 11; IX, 7, I.

घट्टिय-घट्टित IV, 7, 15. (चर्चित, टि.)

- घड-घट I, 6, 7.
 घडिअ-घटित, I, 6, 13; I, 13, 9. (M. घडणें)
 घडीगेह-घटी+गृह IX, 17, 30.
 घण-घन I, 13, 5.
 घणघण-घन+घन (अतिनिबिड) V, 4, 14.
 घणत्त-घनत्व VII, 15, 10.
 घणथणिय-घन+स्तना VIII, 9, 14.
 घणयाल-घन+काल IV, 2, 14.
 *घत्तिय-क्षिप्त, 2, 13, 5. (Hem. IV, 143.)
 घर-गृह I, 7, 5; VIII, 2, 10. (H. M. घर)
 घरत्थ-गृहस्थ VIII, 8, 10.
 घरपंगण-गृह+प्राङ्गण V, 2, 1; IX, 20, 20.
 घरवय-गृह+वत I, 12, 3.
 घरसिरि-गृह+श्री I, 3, 13.
 घरिणी-गृहिणी II, 13, 2; III, 2, 15.
 *घल्ल-क्षिप् °हु VI, 13, 21. (Hem. IV, 334, 422. ex. M. घालणें)
 *घल्लिअ-क्षिप्त V, 8, 2; VI, 3, 6.
 *घघल-विघ्नकर, टि. IV, 1, 10 (Hem. IV, 422. See Notes)
 घाअ-घात I, 4, 6; I, 8, 6 (H. M. घाव)
 घाइअ-घातित III, 14, 12.
 घाय-घातय् °इ III, 15, 9.
 *घार-गृध्र टि. IV, 10, 7. (चिल्ला घारी सउणी, Pai. 286. प्राकार acc. D. II, 108)
 घिअ-घृत IV, 9, 12. (H. घी)
 घिणि-घृणि IX, 17, 45. (H. घिन hate; Hem. I, 128.)
 *घित्त-क्षिप्, °इ IX, 6, 5.
 *घित्त-गृहीत III, 6, 11. (See Notes).
 *घित्त-क्षिप्त IV, 9, 12; VI, 7, 10; VII, 10, 8; VIII, 12, 16. (See Notes on III, 6, 11)
 *घिप्प-ग्रह, °इ III, 3, 5.
 *घिव-क्षिप्, °इ III, 3, 1; VI, 10, 13; V, 8, 12. °सि, VIII, 1, 7.
 *घिवण-क्षेपण III, 17, 4.

- घुट्ट-घुष्+क्त VI, 13, 15.
 *घुम्म-घूर्ण, घुम्मि वि abs. V, 9, 13. (Hem. IV, 117; H. घुमना)
 *घुल-घूर्ण, °इ, V, 1, 12 (Hem. IV, 117. M. घोलणें to shake or agitate briskly.)
 *घुलिअ, °य-घूर्णित I, 18, 9; II, 2, 7; III, 17, 3. IV, 10, 11; VI, 4, 9; VII, 7, 8, VIII, 6, 14.
 घुसिण-घुसण (suffor) I, 9, 10 (Hem. I, 128.)
 *घोट्ट-पिब, °इति V, 5, 5 (Hem. IV, 10. The sense of rubbing is better suited to the context, and this is the sense brought out by the gloss घसरडइ; H. घोटना to rub.)
 *घोल-घूर्ण, °इ III, 8, 10 (Hem. V, 117.)
 *घोलंत-घूर्ण+शत VII, 2, 7.
 *घोलिर-घूर्ण+इर (ताच्छील्ये) IV, 13, 11. (Var. IV, 24)
 घोस-घोष् °इ V, 10, 21.

च

- चअ-त्यज् °एणिण abs. IX, 19, 13; °ईऊण abs. IX, 17, 26; °यंत. IX, 16, 2. (Hem. IV, 86.)
 चउ-चतुर् III, 17, 10.
 चउक्क-चतुष्क IX, 21, 2. (H. चौक)
 चउगइ-चतुर्गति (देव, मनुष्य, नरक, तिर्यक्) II, 6, 18; IX, 11, 11.
 चउदह-चतुर्दश I, 1, 9; I, 12, 7. (H. चौदह)
 चउदिस-चतुर्दश I, 6, 11.
 चउपास-चतुःपार्श्व IV, 14, 14.
 चउरंग-चतुरंग VII, 10, 1; VII, 12, 5.
 चउरासम-चतुराश्रम I, 8, 3.

चउवण्ण-चतुर्वर्ण I, 7, 8.
 चउविह-चतुर्विध I, 12, 5; IX, 16, 2.
 चक्क-चक (+वाक) bird, VIII, 4, 2.
 चक्क-चक (wheel) VII, 1, 7.
 चक्कवइ-चकवर्तिन् IV, 4, 13.
 *चक्कख-आ+स्वाद्, °इ IV, 2, 19; °क्खि वि
 abs. IX, 2, 11 (Hem. IV, 258)
 *चड-आ+रुद्, चडंति I, 18, 3; चडु III, 9,
 14. (Hem. IV, 206; H. चटना; M.
 चडविणे).
 *चडाव-आ+रुह+णिच् °हि I, 4, 1.
 *चडिअ, °य-आरुड III, 4, 3; V, 5, 13.
 चडुय-चाटु+क (चटुल) II, 11, 11 (Var.
 I, 10)
 चत्त-त्यक्त I, 4, 5; V, 11, 11; VI, 1,
 10; IX, 14, 1. (Hem. IV, 86.)
 चत्तय-त्यक्त+क IV, 3, 2.
 चत्तारि-चत्वारि I, 8, 3.
 *चप्प-आक्रम or पीड्; चप्पि वि III, 16, 2; VI,
 14, 5; °हि V, 2, 1. (Hem. IV, 395
 ex. M. चापणे, चोपणे)
 चमक्क-चमत्+कृ, °इ III, 13, 3.
 (H. चमकना or चौकना)
 चमक्किय-चमत्कृत II, 6, 4.
 चमर-चामर I, 18, 3. (Hem I, 67; Var.
 I, 10.)
 चम्म-चर्म IV, 15, 6.
 चम्मट्टि-चर्म+अस्थि IV, 4, 10.
 चयारि-चत्वारि VI, 12, 6.
 चरीय-चर्या IX, 21, 24.
 चलचल-onomatop. IV, 15, 5; VII, 5,
 16. (H. चरचर)
 चलण-चरण I, 11, 5 (Hem. I, 254).
 चलवल-onomatop. IX, 18, 3.
 चल्ल-चल°इ III, 17, 14 (Hem.
 IX, 231.)
 चल्लिअ-चलित I, 9, 9.

चव-कथ्, °वन्त I, 1, 6; °इ I, 16, 2;
 II, 1, 9; III, 7, 4; V, 12, 2; °विय
 VI, 1, 6. (Hem. IV, 2. It may be
 derived from वच् by वर्णविपर्यय).
 चवल-चपल IX, 11, 2.
 चवलत्तण-चपलत्व III, 3, 12.
 *चंग-चारु I, 15, 11; III, 7, 13; V,
 11, 7; VII, 8, 9; VIII, 13, 7.
 (D. III, 1; H. चंगा M. चांगला)
 चंडउत्त-चन्द्रगुप्त, पु. IX, 1, 8.
 चंडपजोअ-चण्डप्रयोत, पु. VII, 5, 21.
 चंडभुअ-चण्डभुज VI, 7, 6.
 चंद-चन्द्र III, 1, 9; V, 2, 10.
 चंदक्क-चन्द्र+अर्क I, 16, 5; VII, 7, 1.
 चंदप्पह-चन्द्रप्रभ (8th Tirthamkara)
 V, 11, 6.
 चंदप्पह-चन्द्रप्रभा, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 6.
 चंदमई-चन्द्रवती, स्त्री. IX, 1, 9.
 चंदलेह-चन्द्रलेखा, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 6.
 चंदा-चन्द्रा, स्त्री. VII, 15, 4.
 चंदाहा-चन्द्रा+आहा VII, 11, 2.
 चंदिणि-चन्द्रिणी, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 6.
 चंपयहुल्ल-चम्पक+फुल्ल (पुष्प) III, 4, 15,
 चाइ-त्यागिन् III, 12, 4. (See चअ)
 चाउत्थ-चतुर्थ IX, 20, 3. (H. चौथ)
 चामरोह-चामर+ओध II, 11, 2; V11, 5, 5.
 चामीयर-चामीकर VII, 11, 12; IX, 22, 6.
 चाय, °अ-त्याग I, 4, 6; III, 12, 4; IV,
 12, 3; VIII, 5, 6. (see चअ).
 चारत्त-चारुत्व I, 17, 4.
 चारित्तण-चारिन्+त्व (विचरण) III, 3, 12,
 चारित्तगुत्ति-चारित्रगुप्ति, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 8.
 चाव-चाप VII, 12, 8.
 चिक्कम-चंक्रम °इ I, 10, 13.
 चिक्कार-चीत्कार VII, 1, 7.
 चिण-चि °इ I, 10, 6. (Hem. IV, 241.
 H. चुनना)

चित्त-चित्र III, 1, 11; IX, 21, 34.

चित्तयार-चित्रकार VIII, 5, 10.

चिरु-चिरम् III, 13, 13.

विलाअ-किरात V, 12, 2; VI, 11, 1.

(Hem. I, 183.)

चिल्लणदेवि-वेलनादेवी, स्त्री, I, 7, 9.

चिहुर-चिकुर (केश) I, 11, 3; VI, 6, 5.

(Hem. I, 186.)

चिंध-चिन्ह (ध्वज) I, 7, 8; VI, 4, 10.

(Hem. II, 50)

धिय-धैव VI, 15, 1.

*चुक्क-अंश+क्त V, 9, 10.

(Hem. IV, 177. H. M. चूकना)

चुणिन्न-चूर्ण (lime) VIII, 2, 6.

(Hem. II, 34, इद्द-चुण्ण; H. चूना.

शीतज्वर, टि.)

चुण्ण-चूर्ण IV, 10, 11.

चुय, °अ-च्युत I, 14, 1; V, 10, 21; VI,

12, 2; VII, 14, 1.

चुंचु-चञ्चु II, 11, 12.

*चुंमल-शेखर IV, 10, 7. (D. III, 16;

Pai. 349).

चूर-चूर्ण, °इ. III, 15, 10; °रिवि abs. IV,

15, 2; (M. चुरणें).

चूरिय-चूर्णित IV, 10, 11; VII, 7, 2.

चेट्टा-चेष्टा IX, 17, 19.

चेय-धैव VII, 14, 8.

चोइय-चोदित V, 4, 21; VII, 5, 7.

*चोच्च-आश्चर्य II, 2, 1; III, 15, 7; IV,

12, 9; V, 10, 18; VIII, 4, 6; (D.

III, 14; H. चोच्च).

*चोच्चक्रोधण-आश्चर्य + उत्क्रोधण (जनक) IV,

12, 16.

चोत्थी-चतुर्थी IX, 20, 4; (H. चौथी).

चोयमान-चोदयन् IV, 12, 11.

छ

छ-षड् I, 12, 5; IX, 12, 8. (H. छह).

छइअ-छादित V, 2, 16.

छउमत्थ-छद्मस्थ VIII, 8, 10. (see notes).

*छज्ज-राज् °इ. IX, 14, 2. (Hem. IV, 100. old H. छाजना).

छड-छटा I, 7, 6; III, 6, 8.

*छडुंत-मुद्यन् IX, 12, 2, (Hem. IV, 91. H. छाडना or छोडना).

छण-क्षण (पूर्णिमा) I, 3, 7; I, 4, 7. (Hem. II, 20).

छत्त-छत्र I, 16, 9; III, 2, 1; VII, 7, 4.

छप्पय-षट्पद (अमर) VIII, 1, 9. (Hem. II, 77).

छल्लि-तत्स. त्वचा, टि. III, 8, 10. (D. III, 24; Pai 340. H. छाल, here scum of water).

छव्वग्ग-षड् + वर्ग I, 8, 5.

*छंडिआ-मुक्त IV, 8, 2. (see छडुंत).

छाइज्ज-छाद (कर्मणि) °इ. III, 12, 9.

छाइय-छादित VIII, 4, 4.

छिज्ज-छिद् (कर्मणि) °इ. VII, 2, 12; IX, 14, 2.

छिज्जंत-छियमान VIII, 15, 11.

*छित्त-स्पृष्ट III, 7, 6; V, 10, 15. (see छिव).

छिण्ण-छिन्न (पृथक्) III, 15, 6.

*छिप्प-स्पृश् °इ. V, 9, 7. (Hem. IV, 257).

*छिव-स्पृश् °इ I, 7, 5; °सि. VIII, 1, 7. (Hem. IV, 182; H. छीना or छूना).

*छुडु-यदि III, 9, 11; V, 6, 7. (Hem. IV, 385, etc. ex).

*छुद्ध-क्षित IV, 7, 15; IX, 21, 5. (छुह + क Hem. IV, 143).

छुरियायड्डण-क्षुरिका + कर्षण V, 4, 14.
 छुह, °हा-सुधा. VI, 15, 10; VIII, 11, 12.
 (Hem. I, 265).
 *छुह-क्षिप् (sense नी) °हेवि IX, 21, 2.
 (Hem. IV, 143).
 छेअ, °य-छेद III, 10, 9; IX, 20, 13.
 छेज्ज-छेय III, 1, 8.

ज

°जअ-जय III, 2, 8.
 जअ-जगत IX, 8, 8.
 जइ-यदि VIII, 13, 3.
 जइ-याति, °वर II, 7, 10.
 जइयहुं-यदा III, 15, 7; VI, 7, 3.
 जइवि-यद्यपि IV, 7, 10.
 जक्खकइम-यक्षकर्म IX, 18, 13. (See Notes).
 जक्खिणी-यक्षिणी I, 13, 8; VII, 10, 10.
 जगजत्त-जगद् + यात्रा IX, 6, 11.
 *जगडंत-भञ्जन्, टि. III, 15, 12. (जअड for त्वर् Hem. IV, 170. जगडिओ विद्रावितः D. III, 44; H.G. झगडा, °डो quarrel).
 जज्जाहि-Intensive. of या. VI, 12, 11.
 जडिअ, °य-जटित I, 13, 10; IX, 4, 7.
 जणत्ति-जन + आर्ति VI, 8, 2.
 जणपउर-जन + प्रवर III, 15, 13.
 जणवय-जनपद I, 11, 3; I, 13, 4.
 जणंति-जनयन्ति VIII, 1, 11.
 जणिय-जनित I, 15, 10.
 जणेरी-जनयित्री V, 8, 15.
 जणेसइ-जनिष्यति VII, 3, 9.
 जण्ण-यज्ञ IX, 9, 7; (Var. III, 44).
 जण्हुय-जानु + क I, 17, 7. (Pai. 859).
 जत्ताण-यान्ती + वृ. II, 2, 15.
 जम-यम I, 11, 8; V, 3, 4; VI, 6, 19.
 जय-पु. VII, 8, 2.

जयमइ-जयवती, स्त्री, IV, 1, 17; IV, 6, 3.
 VIII, 2, 2.
 जयलच्छि-°लक्ष्मी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 7.
 जयवम्म-जयवर्मन् IV, 1, 7; VIII, 1, 1.
 जयविजइ-जगद्+विजयिन् VI, 17, 1.
 जयसिरीह-जयश्री+ईश IV, 1, 11.
 जयसेन-पु. VIII, 4, 7.
 जयंधर-पु. I, 14, 4; V, 6, 4; IX 22, 3;
 IX, 24, 2.
 जर-ज्वर III, 16, 5.
 जरुल्ल-ज्वर+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) V, 8, 9.
 जलजंत-जल+यंत्र III, 8, 11.
 जलण-ज्वलन I, 11, 5; VII, 13, 9; VIII,
 15, 2.
 जलह-जल+आर्द्र III, 6, 11.
 जलंती ज्वलन्ती (अटवीनाम) VII, 1, 10.
 जलिय-ज्वलित VII, 7, 10.
 जलोल्ल-जल+आर्द्र III, 8, 9. (Hem. I, 82).
 जलोह-जल+ओष II, 8, 6.
 जवखेत्त-यव+क्षेत्र III, 14, 5.
 जवणालत्त-यवनाल+त्व IX, 7, 1.
 जविअ-जपित VI, 2, 4.
 जस-यशस् I, 2, 10.
 जसकित्ति-यशः+कीर्ति IX, 2, 10.
 जसघंट-यशः+घण्टा III, 12, 4.
 *जसणिउरुं-यशः+निकुरम्ब (समूह) V, 11, 6.
 (Pai. 18 निउरुं)
 जसभायण-यशः+भाजन VII, 8, 7.
 जसरासि-यशः+राशि VII, 9, 8.
 जसवंत-यशस्विन् IX, 2, 10.
 जसालअ-यशः+आलय II, 8, 13.
 जहाजाय-यथाजात (दिगम्बर) II, 3, 8.
 जहि-यस्मिन् (यत्र) I, 13, 6, (H. जहां).
 *जंगल-तत्स. मांस IX, 9, 5. (जंगल-पङ्किला-
 सुरा D. III. 41; Pai. 335.)
 °जंत-यंत्र III, 8, 11.
 जंत-या+शतृ I, 9, 11; II, 2, 10; VII, 3, 11.

जंप-जल्प् (कथ्) °इ V, 9, 9 (Hem. IV, 2).

जंपणिया-जल्पिका VI, 6, 6.

*जंपाण-यानविशेष I, 16, 9; IV, 10, 10.

(जस; भविस.)

जंपिय-जल्पित II, 5, 1.

जंबुदीअ-जम्बूद्वीप I, 6, 1.

जा-या (to go) ; °इ I, 10, 1; III, 11,

9; IV, 3, 7; °मि V, 2, 5; °हि I, 15,

13; °इवि VI, 4, 8; °एप्पिणु I, 9, 3; I,

16, 3; °एसहि V, 2, 7. °एवअ (°तव्य)

VII, 4, 10.

जाअ-जात IV, 5, 8.

जाइ-जाति III, 6, 4; IV, 5, 6; IX, 12, 6.

जाइ-जाति (पुष्पविशेष) I, 10, 1.

जाए-यया IV, 5, 8.

जाण-यान I, 15, 6; VI, 10, 1.

जाणअ; °य-ज्ञायक III, 4, 6; III, 5, 15.

जाण-ज्ञा (to know; Hem. IV, 7) °सु

IV, 3, 1; °हि III, 13, 8; IV, 3, 15;

°णिज्जइ III, 3, 7.

जाणिय-ज्ञेति II, 6, 1; IV, 5, 6; V, 7, 4;

VI, 8, 11.

जाम-यावत् I, 3, 12; IX, 17, 18.

जामाय-जामातृ V, 8, 11.

जाय-जात VI, 3, 1.

जायव-यादव IX, 22, 5.

जायवेअ-जातवेदस् (अग्नि) I, 16, 7.

जालवक्ख-जाल+पक्ष IX, 17, 21.

जालंधर-दे V, 7, 6.

जाला-ज्वाला VII, 13, 9.

जि-(पादपूरणार्थमव्ययम्) I, 5, 2.

जिगिजिगि°-onomatop. II, 2, 3.

जिण-जि (Hem. IV, 241) °मि III, 15,

1; °णंति I, 4, 2; °सु III, 3, 14; °हुं I,

17, 5. °णेज्जसु IV, 9, 4; °णेप्पिणु V, 8, 2.

जिपंति pass. III, 2, 5.

जिणतअ-जिन+तप्स VI, 5, 1.

जिणतत्त-जिन+तत्त्व IX, 21, 43.

जिणहर-जिन+गृह II, 7, 9; VIII, 11, 3.

जिण्ण-जीर्ण III, 11, 11.

जित्त-जित III, 9, 1; III, 17, 16; VI,

17, 8.

जित्तवेरि-जित+वैरिन् I, 9, 4.

जिप्प-जि (कर्मणि) °प्पंति III, 2, 5.

जिय-जित II, 5, 14.

जिय-जीव्, °इ III, 7, 6.

जियसत्तु-जितशत्रु, पु. VI, 2, 3; VI, 7, 7.

जिह-यथा I, 10, 7; II, 4, 9; VII, 12, 8.

जीया-जीवा II, 9, 8.

जीयासा-जीव+आशा III, 6, 13.

जीवंति-जीव+शतृ (स्त्रियाम्) II, 13, 4.

जीह, °हा-जिहा I, 13, 2; III, 4, 10 (H.

जभि)

जीहालंपड-जिहा+लम्पट, IX, 8, 7.

जुज्ज-युज् (कर्मणि) °इ, III, 2, 13.

जुज्ज-युध्, °इ, VII, 5, 22. °ज्झंति, V, 5, 6,

°ज्झिऊणं, VI, 13, 12; °ज्झिबि, III, 17,

13; V, 4, 15; °ज्झिज्जइ, VIII, 13, 11.

जुत्त-युक्त, III, 12, 3, IX, 17, 28.

जुत्ताजुत्त-युक्त+अयुक्त, III, 7, 14.

जुत्तायार-युक्त+आचार, III, 4, 4; IX, 25,

16.

जुत्ति-युक्ति, I, 15, 3; III, 1, 14, VIII,

2, 7.

जुय-युग III, 10, 10.

जुयराअ-युवराज, V, 9, 12.

जुयल-युगल, I, 2, 10; I, 9, 11.

जुयलुल्ल-युगल+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) III, 9, 3.

जुवइ-युवति, III, 11, 4.

जुवईस-युवति+ईस, V, 11, 13.

जुवाण-युवन् IV, 6, 15; VIII, 6, 4.

(H. जवान)

जुव्वण-यौवन, VII, 15, 6.

जुहिट्टिल-युधिष्ठिर, पु. I, 4, 5. (Hem. I,

96, 107. Var. I, 22; II, 30. where we have ज° instead of जु°)

जूअ-यूत, III, 13, 8.

जूयारत्तण-यूत+आरक्तत्व, III, 3, 16.

*जूर-खिद् or कुध् °इ, III, 9, 12; VI, 14, 6. (Hem. IV, 132; 135; prob from ज्वर.)

जूरण-खेदन, (ज्वरण), IV, 10, 14.

जूवार-यूतकार, III, 13, 4.

जूहिय-यूथिका, (a kind of jasmine) VIII, 1, 14. (H. जुही or जूही; M. जुई, पांढरी, पिवळी.)

जेत्तहे-यत्र, V, 2, 2.

जेहअ-यादश, III, 11, 12; IV, 11, 10; VII, 1, 11. (Hem. VI, 402.)

जो-यः I, 4, 11; I, 14, 6; जेण I, 8, 1, जें I, 16, 1.

जोइ-योगिन्, I, 4, 9, VI, 8, 8.

जोइज्ज-इश् (कर्मणि) °इ, III, 7, 8, (See जोय.)

जोइणि-योगिनी, VI, 5, 7.

*जोइय-इष्ट, I, 14, 11; VI, 16, 1.

जोइस्-ज्योतिष, III, 1, 5.

जोग्ग-योग्य, I, 15, 11; III, 2, 15.

जोण्हा-ज्योत्स्ना, IX, 2, 6.

जोत्तिऊण-योजयित्वा, VI, 13, 11. (H. जोतना, to yoke.)

*जोय-इश्, °इ, I, 7, 1. III, 8, 6, °हुं. V, 1, 5, जोइवि, I, 15, 11; जोएवि, II, 6, 2; जोएवउ V, 2, 6; (Hem. IV, 356, ex. G जोवुं, to see.)

जोय-योग, IX, 4, 8.

जोव- (See जोय) °हि, III, 8, 18.

जोव्वण-यौवन II, 4, 5.

जोह-योध, VII, 5, 5; VIII, 9, 7.

झ

झण+झण-onomatop. I, 13, 5.

झत्ति-झटिति, I, 16, 2; II, 12, 11.

झरंत-शरत् IV, 15, 5, (Hem. IV, 173.)

झलझल-onomatop. VII, 5, 16.

झल्लरि-वाद्यविशेष, VII, 1, 5. (H. झालर)

झस्-झष, (कटारी टि.) V, 4, 3, VI, 14, 1.

झसकेउ-झषकेतु, (नागकु. नाम) III, 15, 6; VI, 8, 4.

झसविंध-झषविन्ह (नागकु. नाम) VI, 10, 7.

झंकार-onomatop. VII, 1, 8; VII, 6, 6.

*झंखिअ-विलपित, IX, 11, 2. (Hem. IV, 148.)

झाइअ, °य-ध्यात, I, 10, 10; VI, 2, 8. (Hem. IV, 6.)

झाइय-ध्यायक, IV, 2, 15.

झाण-ध्यान, VI, 5, 5.

झाणगि-ध्यान+अग्नि, IX, 20, 10.

झिज्जइ-क्षीयते, V, 1, 11; V, 7, 9. (Hem. II, 3.)

झीण-क्षीण, IV, 7, 8. (Hem. I, 3.)

झुट्ट-अलीक, VI, 13, 15, (D. III, 58. H. झूठ false,)

झुणि-ध्वनि, II, 7, 1; VI, 15, 3; (Hem. I, 52.)

*झूरवइ-खिद्यते, V, 8, 10. (स्मृ. acc. Hem. IV, 73. H. झुरना.)

ट

टक्कर-आघात (टंकार) VI, 14, 3. (H. टक्कर or टकोर conflict)

टणटण-onomatop. VI, 15, 10.

टलटल-onomatop. VII, 5, 15.

टंकार-onomatop. VII, 1, 8 (see टक्कर)

*टिंटि-यूतस्थान III, 12, 4. (D. IV, 3. टेण्टा)

ठ

ठव-स्थापय्, ठवेप्पिणु VII, 15, 2; ठवेवि IX, 21, 2. (M. ठेवणें to put)

ठविय, °अ-स्थापित I, 18, 2; III, 12, 9; V, 1, 14; VI, 7, 11.

*ठवल-वस्तु उडितम्, टि. (a stake at dice) III, 12, 9.

ठा-स्था, °इ VIII, 2, 11 (Hem. IV, 16.)

ठाण-स्थान I, 12, 11; I, 17, 9; VII, 10, 7.

ठिय-स्थित IX, 2, 7.

ड

डज्झ-दह् °इ III, 15, 5. (Hem IV, 246.)

डज्झ-दग्ध II, 4, 2; IV, 5, 12; VII, 2, 4.

डसिय-दष्ट VIII, 3, 14. (Hem. I, 218)

डसियाहर-दष्ट+अधर II, 10, 11; IV, 8, 12.

डह-दह्, °हि IV, 8, 2; °हंति VIII, 1, 10. (Hem. IV, 208)

डंभणिआ-दम्भनिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 18.

डाङ्गिण-डाकिनी IV, 15, 8.

*डाल-शाखा I, 8, 11 (Hem. IV, 445 ex. H. डाल; old M. ढाल)

डाह-दाह VIII, 8, 2.

डिंभय-डिम्भ+क VII, 10, 10.

*डेविय-प्रीणित, टि. VII, 7, 5.

*डोर-सूत्र III, 12, 7; IX, 18, 15. (H. डोर thread, lace or card).

डोल्ल-दोलाय्, °इ VII, 1, 6. (Hem. I, 217. H. डोलना to shake).

ढ

ढक्क-ढका (वाद्यविशेष) VIII, 6, 13.

*ढल-हाने (देशी, °इ II, 4, 10 (H. ढलना to wane)

*ढंक-आच्छादने (देशी) °किवि IV, 13, 1, °किज्जइ IX, 5, 1. (H. ढांकना to cover)

*ढंकिय, °अ-आच्छादित V, 10, 19; VI, 4, 10; VI, 14, 2.

*ढंढर-पिशाच VI, 7, 10. (D. IV, 16).

*ढाल-क्षेपणे (देशी) °हि III, 13, 10. (H. पांसा ढालना to throw the dice)

डुक्क-ढौक्, °इ II, 4, 6. डुक्, ढोइय p. p. III, 6, 11; IV, 8, 4; IV, 13, 8; डुक्कत pre. par. III, 8, 11.

ढेय-ढौक्, °इ III, 8, 6; V, 8, 15; ढोइय; °अ, p. p. I, 14, 11; II, 14, 5; III, 6, 6; IV, 2, 17; VI, 7, 7. ढोइवि, abs. IV, 6, 1; ढोएप्पिणु I, 17, 1.

ण

ण-न I, 4, 2.

णउ-न तु I, 4, 2.

*णक्क-नासिका IX, 9, 1. (D. IV, 46 H. M. नाक)

णक्खत्त-नक्षत्र III, 12, 6.

णग्गोग्ग-नग्न+उग्र I, 9, 7-

णग्गोह-न्यग्रोध I, 13, 7; VI, 8, 1; VII, 2, 8.

णच्च-नृत, °इ I, 7, 1 (Hem. IV, 225. H. नाचना to dance)

णच्चविय-नर्तयित V, 12, 12.

णच्चिअ-नर्तित II, 9, 9.

णज्ज-ज्ञा (कर्मणि) °इ IX, 14, 8: (Hem. IV, 252).

णह-नाथ्य VI, 9, 6.

णट्ठ-नष्ट III, 14, 4.

णट्ठमअ-नाशित VI, 7, 10.

णट्ठासणिल्ल-नष्ट + आसन + इल्ल (मत्वर्थे) IV, 13, 5.

*णडिअ, °य-वञ्चित II, 12, 11; V, 5, 16; IX, 7, 5. (D. IV, 18).

गण्ण-पु. I, 2, 2.
 गण्ण-न + अन्य VIII, 5, 6.
 गत्ताह-नक्त + अहन् V, 10, 19.
 गत्थि-न + अस्ति I, 13, 6.
 गह-नाद VII, 12, 2.
 गम-नम्, °ह; III, 1, 1.
 गमि-नमि (21st. Tirthamkara) °णाह,
 °नाथ VI, 1, 11; VI, 2, 4.
 गय-नत I, 11, 3.
 गयर-नगर IV, 6, 5.
 गयंधर-नयंधर, पु IV, 15, 11; IX, 22, 1.
 गर-नर (अर्जुन) III, 14, 12; III, 14, 4.
 गर-नर I, 9, 11; III, 14, 4.
 गरय-नरक I, 11, 6.
 गरवह-नरपति IX, 2, 9.
 गरंग-नर+अंग VIII, 10, 4.
 गरिंदसीह-नरेन्द्र+सिंह I, 13, 2.
 गरोह-नर+ओघ VIII, 16, 3.
 गवरंग-नवरंगा, स्त्री VIII, 12, 7.
 गव-नम्, णवि वि abs, I, 8, 12.
 गवमेह-नव+मेघ IX, 22, 7.
 गवर-अनन्तरथे अव्ययम् IV, 12, 1; IV, 13,
 7; V, 8, 7; IX, 19, 5; IX, 20, 1.
 (Hem. II, 187, 188.)
 गवल्ल-नव+ल्ल (स्वार्थे) IV, 13, 5. (Hem.
 II, 165. M. J. नवल H. नवेला)
 गविय-नमित I, 16, 7; IX, 2, 2; IX, 4, 1.
 गह-नख I, 11, 3; I, 17, 4; II, 7, 5. III,
 8, 9; IX, 20, 13.
 गह-नभस् I, 3, 3; VI, 14, 2.
 गहयर-नभश्चर I, 17, 3; III, 17, 3; VII,
 11, 15.
 गहयल-नख+तल I, 17, 3; IX, 13, 6.
 गहर-नखर VI, 6, 5.
 गहवण-नख+वण III, 11, 4.
 गहासि-नभः+श्री I, 10, 5..
 गं-ननु I, 7, 6. (Hem. IX, 283)

गंदवह-नन्दवती, स्त्री V, 7, 8.
 गंदि-नन्दिन्, पु. V, 7, 8
 गंदिणि-नन्दिनी, स्त्री, VII, 13, 5.
 गाह-इव, III, 12, 6; IV, 1, 13. (Hem.
 IV, 444) H. नाई.
 गाहणि-नागिनी II, 14, 7.
 गाहणि-नागिनी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 4.
 गाहल्ल-पु. I, 3, 12; I, 5, 1.
 गाहंद-नागेन्द्र II, 11, 1.
 गाउ-नाम I, 4, 12.
 गाउ-नागम् IV, 13, 6.
 गाडय-नाटक II, 9, 5.
 गाण-ज्ञान I, 12, 10; VII, 10, 6.
 गाणतेअ-ज्ञान+तेजस् I, 9, 3.
 गाणंकुसिअ-ज्ञान+अंकुशित VI, 5, 3.
 गाणाहिणाण-नाना+ अभिज्ञान II, 11, 2.
 गाणी-ज्ञानी II, 3, 13.
 गाय-न्याय IX, 2, 9.
 गाय-नाद IX, 18, 4.
 गाय, ° अ-नाग III, 5, 3; IV, 13, 6.
 गायअ-ज्ञायक IV, 2, 11; IX, 18, 16.
 गायअ-न+आगत II, 6, 11.
 गायकुमार-पु. the hero II, 14, 1. etc.
 गायणयाणय-नागैः नता आज्ञा एषां ते VIII,
 14, 12.
 गायणह-न+आकर्णयति IV, 8, 3.
 गायदत्त-नागदत्त, पु. IX, 15, 6.
 गायर नागर I, 9, 11.
 गायवसु नागवसु, स्त्री, IX, 15, 8.
 गायसि-नागश्री, स्त्री, VII, 11, 9.
 गारय-नारक I, 12, 10; VI, 4, 14.
 गारायण-नारायण VII, 8, 7.
 गावह-इव I, 7, 6; I, 17, 11; V, 7, 8;
 V, 9, 12; VII, 1, 12 (Hem. IV,
 444)
 गावह-न+आयाति II, 5, 14.
 गाविज्ज-नम् (कर्मणि) °इ, VIII, 10, 7.

णास-नश्, °इ II, 4, 5; °उ III, 10, 7.
 णासिज्जइ-नाशयेत् III, 3, 10.
 णासिया-नासिका VII, 13, 3.
 णाह-नाथ I, 12, 1; I, 18, 1; VIII, 13, 6. (M. नाहो)
 णाहि-नाभि I, 17, 10; III, 10, 12.
 णिणा-वृणा (3rd of न) VI, 13, 4.
 णिउणमइ-निपुणमति VI, 1, 11.
 णिउत्त-नियुक्त IX, 15, 10; IX, 18, 9.
 णिउब्भ-निर् + उद्भूत III, 14, 6 (see उब्भ)
 णिउरुंब-निकुरम्ब (समूह) V, 11, 6 (Pā. 18, निउरुंब).
 णिउंज-नि+युज्, °जिवि, abs. VI, 1, 1; IX, 13, 8.
 णिउणं-निपुणम् or दृष्टा abs. of निअ, IX, 17, 7. (Hem IV, 181.)
 णिकेअ-निकेत I, 2 6; I, 16, 7.
 णिकल-निष्कल IX, 6, 4; IX, 13, 11.
 णिगाइ-निर्गच्छति VI, 14, 4.
 णिगाय-निर्गत I, 12, 2; II, 6, 5; III, 9 2; VII, 6, 13.
 णिगाह-निग्रह III, 3, 9; IV, 2, 8; IX, 9, 2.
 णिगांथ-निर्ग्रथ VI, 15, 3; IX, 2, 4.
 णिगंठ-निघण्टु III, 1, 5.
 णिच्च-नित्य I, 10, 2; III I, 4; V, 10, 21; VII, 11, 11.
 णिच्चल-निश्चल IX, 6, 10.
 णिच्चिदणील-नित्य+इन्द्रनील° I, 14, 3.
 णिच्चेलत्तण-निश्चेलत्व IX, 25, 1.
 णिज्जमि-निर्यामि VIII, 3, 3.
 णिज्जरा-निर्जरा (tech. term of Jain philosophy, see Notes) I, 12, 9.
 णिज्जिअ, °य-निर्जित I, 17, 14; V, 2, 10.
 णिज्जर-निर्+सर II, 2, 5, (क्षि acc. Hem. IV, 20; also see Hem I, 98.)
 णिट्ठ-निष्ठित (समाप्त) V, 6, 7.

णिट्ठिय-निष्ठित (समाप्त) I, 5, 10.
 णिट्ठुर-निष्ठुर III, 14, 2; V, 4 1; VII, 2, 10.
 णिट्ठुहण-निर्देहन VIII, 10, 12.
 णिणाय-निनाद VI, 3, 3; IX, 18, 4.
 णिणणट्ठ-निर्नेष्ट VI, 9, 8.
 णिण्णेह-निर्+लेह II, 4, 9.
 णित्तम-निस्तमस् I, 13, 1.
 णिह-निद्रा I, 11, 10.
 णिहलिय-निर्दलित VII, 7, 9.
 णिहाराणिआ-निर्दारनिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 14.
 णिहिट्ठ-निर्दिष्ट IX, 5, 2.
 णिहैव-निर्देव II, 14, 10.
 णिद्ध-स्निग्ध I, 18, 6; II, 11, 8; III, 4, 11.
 णिद्धम्म-निर्+धर्म III, 2, 13.
 णिप्पह-निष्प्रभ VI, 14, 11.
 णिप्फंद-निस्पन्द III, 17, 14.
 णिब्भय-निर्भय VI, 4, 5.
 णिब्भिच्च-निर्भृत V, 4, 15.
 निब्भिण्ण-निर्भिन्न VII, 13, 4.
 णिब्भूसण-निर्भूषण III, 11, 11.
 णिमिसद्ध-निमेष+अर्ध IX, 19, 8.
 णिमीलियच्छि-निमीलित+अक्षिन् II, 5, 11.
 णिम्मच्छर-निर्+मत्सर VI, 2, 7.
 णिम्मल-निर्मल I, 3, 11.
 णिम्महिय-निर्+मथित IV, 4, 7.
 णिय, °अ-दृश्, °एइ, °यंति. II, 1, 6 (Hem. IV, 181).
 णिय-निज I, 8, 1.
 णिय-नीत I, 17, 2.
 णियइ-नियति; (भवितव्यम्, टि.) VII, 3, 4.
 णियच्छ-निर्+ईक्ष, °च्छिय abs VI, 2, 11 (दृश् Hem. IV, 181.)
 णियच्छिअ-नियमित V, 7, 5.

णियच्छिद्य-निरीक्षित VI, 1, 4.
 णियड-निकट VIII, 11, 12.
 णियड्डिय-निकर्षित IV, 9, 14.
 णियणियय-निज+निज+क III, 13, 1.
 णियत्त-निवृत्त IX, 19, 12.
 णियत्तइ-निवर्तते (पश्चाद् वलति, टि.) VII, 3, 4.
 णियत्तण-निजत्व (स्वामित्व) VII, 6, 7.
 णियत्तण-निवर्तन VII, 6, 7.
 णियमंत-नियच्छत I, 8, 5.
 णियमोवास्-नियम+उपवास IX, 19, 10.
 णियय-निज+क I, 4, 1.
 णियर-निकर (समूह) I, 9, 11; I, 15, 8.
 णियवइ-निज+पति I, 3, 7; V, 4, 2.
 णियंब-नितम्ब I, 8, 13.
 णियंसण-निवसन III, 11, 11.
 णियासम-निज+आश्रम IX, 21, 17.
 णिरत्थ-निर् + अर्थ II, 10, 5.
 णिरवज्ज-निर्+अवयव VIII, 9, 13.
 णिरह-निर्+अघ IV, 1, 14.
 * णिरारिउ-नितराम् VII, 2, 6; IX, 2, 12.
 * णिरिक-चौर, टि. VII, 7, 3. (णिरिक-नत D. IV, 30.)
 णिरिक्ख-निर्+ईक्ष्; °हि, III, 7, 12.
 णिरिक्खिय-निरीक्षित II, 9, 1; III, 1, 4.
 णिरु-नितराम् निश्चयं वा I, 1, 8; I, 15, 11.
 M. निर्हा)
 णिरुज्झ-नि+रुध् (कर्मणि), °इ I, 13, 6.
 णिरुत्तउ-निश्चितम् (अव्यय) II, 13, 11;
 III, 7, 6, (D. IV, 30)
 णिरुवम-निरुपम I, 15, 11.
 णिरोह-निरोध IX, 24, 14.
 णिरोहिय-निरोधित VI, 5, 4.
 णिलुक्क-निर्+लुञ्जित IV, 4, 10.
 णिलुद्ध-निर्+लुब्ध IV, 3, 12.
 * णिलुहण-निर्+मार्जन IX, 25, 10. (Hem. IV, 105.

* णिल्लुर-छिद् (prob निर्+लु), °रिबि abs. IX, 24, 3. (Hem. IV, 124)
 * णिल्लुरिय-छिन्न VII, 13, 8.
 णिव-रूप I, 9, 1.
 णिवइ-रूपति I, 11, 2.
 णिवचंपय-रूप+चंपक I, 10, 2.
 णिवजस-रूप+यशस् VII, 9, 5.
 णिवड-नि+पत्, °डंति, IX, 18, 18 ° डेसइ, II, 8, 3; °डेसहि V, 2, 8.
 णिवडण-निपतन II, 8, 12.
 णिवडिअ-निपातित III, 9, 3; VII, 7, 4.
 णिवःथाण-रूप+आस्थान VI, 13, 3.
 णिवसंत-नि+वसत् I, 2, 2.
 णिवा-निपा (कुंभ, घट, टि.) VII, 10, 1.
 णिवाय-निपात IV, 9, 13.
 णिवाण-निर्वाण (विश्राम) VII, 10, 10.
 णिविट्ठ-निविष्ट VIII, 2, 8.
 णिवित्ति-निर्वृत्ति III, 10, 2.
 णिव्वट्टिय-निर्वर्तित III, 16, 7.
 णिव्वत्तिय-निर्वर्तित V, 2, 3.
 णिव्वहंत-निर्+वहत् VI, 13, 16.
 णिव्वाहण-निर्+वाहन IX, 22, 12.
 णिव्वित्ति-निर्वृत्ति IX, 2, 7.
 णिव्वियड-निर्+विकट (विकार) IV, 4, 9. (रस-रहित, टि.)
 णिव्वुइ-निर्वृत्ति (7 th) VI, 5, 11.
 णिव्वुइ-निर्वृत्ति VIII, 10, 7.
 णिव्वुडमाण-निर् + वि+ऊढ+मान IV, 7, 7.
 णिव्वेय-निर्वेग IX, 24, 1.
 णिसणिय-निषण्णा II, 5, 7.
 णिसा-निशा IX, 17, 30.
 णिसायर-निशाचर IX, 2, 10.
 णिसीह-रु+सिंह III, 3, 13.
 णिसुण-नि + श्रु, °णि I, 5, 6. ° णिवि I, 9, 1, ° णंत V, 11, 15.
 णिसुय-नि+श्रुत I, 12, 2.

णिङुंभ-नि+शृम्भ्, °इवि V, 2, 14.
 णिङुंभ-नि+शृम्भ् (कर्तरि) निवृद्ध IV, 14, 11.
 णिसुंभिअ-निशृम्भित VII, 8, 9. (विध्वस्त, टि.)
 णिसेज्जा निः+शय्या (पद्मासन. टि.) IX, 25, 1.
 णिसेणी-निः+श्रेणी 2, 3, 10 (H. नसेनी ladder)
 णिहय-निहत I, 11, 3.
 णिहसण-निघर्षण VII, 7, 10; IX, 25, 9.
 °णिहाअ-निघात I, 17, 3.
 णिहाल-नि+भाल्, °इ, III, 8, 10; °भि IV, 12, 7 °लि V, 12, 9. (H. निहारना M. निहाळणे to see attentively J. निहाळवुं.)
 णिहालण-निभालन III, 2, 15.
 णिहालिय-नि+भालित I, 8, 2; I, 13, 8.
 णिहालिर-निभाल+इर (ताच्छील्ये) II, 5, 10.
 णिहि-निधि I, 11, 9; VI, 7, 7.
 णिहिअ, °य-निहित I, 1, 11; II, 10, 4; VII, 4, 5.
 णिहित-निहित IX, 9, 11.
 णिहिप्प-नि+धा+णिच् (कर्मणि) III, 3, 5.
 णिहीण-निहीन IV, 8, 2.
 *णिहेलण-निलय (गृह) I, 1, 4, (Hem. II, 174.)
 णीणिय-निर्+नीत VII, 3, 11.
 णीय-नीत VII, 7, 7.
 णीरुअ-नीरुज V, 1, 3.
 णीलालय-नील+अलक V, 1, 9.
 णीलुप्पल-नील+उत्पल II, 5, 13.
 *णीवइ-शीतलं भवति I, 14, 1.
 (M. निवणे to cool).
 णीवंगइ-नृपाग्रे, नीवाङ्गैः वा, टि. III, 14, 11.
 णीसाणिय-निः+स्वनित VI, 1, 8.
 णीसरिअ-निः+सृत I, 10, 12; III, 9, 18.
 णीससइ-निः+श्वसिति II, 10, 8.
 णीससंती-निः+श्वसत् (स्त्रियां) II, 2, 6.
 णीसारिय-निः+सारित VIII, 10, 6.
 णीसास-निः+श्वास I, 10, 13.
 णीसेस-निः+शेष I, 1, 6; III, 1, 6.

णीहार-नीहार (हिम) I, 16 10.
 णेउर-नूपुर I, 17, 6. (Hem. I, 123; Var. I, 26).
 णेत्त-नेत्र (वक्त्र) IX, 21, 33.
 णेत्य-नेपथ्य (आभरण, टि.) IX, 18, 12.
 compare णेसण-निवसन; भविस. IV, 8, 10.
 णेत्यंग-नेपथ्य+अंग IX, 20, 6.
 णेह-लेह I, 6, 7; VI, 9, 5 (Hem. II, 76; Var. III, 1).
 णेहज्जिअ-लेहार्जित II, 14, 9.
 णोकसाय-नो+कषाय (a tech. term of gain in Philosophy; see Notes) I, 12, 5.
 णोसरिय-न + उत्सृत IV, 13, 6.
 ण्हविअ-स्नापित VI, 9, 2. (Hem. IV, 14.)
 ण्हाणिअ-स्नानं कारित III, 8, 12 (Var. III, 33.)

त

तइय-तृतीय I, 5, 9.
 तइयच्छि-तृतीय + अक्षिन् IV, 5, 6.
 तइयहुं-तदा III, 15, 7.
 तइलोक्क-त्रैलोक्य I, 5, 10.
 तउ-तपस् II, 6, 4.
 तएण-त्रयेण I, 1, 8.
 तओ-तदा II, 5, 1; II, 11, 7.
 तओ-तपस् VI, 16, 14.
 तच्च-तत्त्व IX, 6, 2.
 तडिय-तनित VII, 1, 15. (Hem. IV, 137.)
 तण-तृण I, 6, 5; VII, 2, 9.
 तणअ-सम्बन्धार्थे (तस्येदमित्यर्थे) used with 6th like केर; III, 9, 16 (Hem. IV, 361 ex.)
 तणय-तणया I, 17, 1.
 तणुवत-तृणवत् I, 5, 3.
 तणुसग्न-तनु + सर्ग (कायोत्सर्ग तपोविशेष) IX, 20, 17.

तण्डा-तृष्णा IX, 17, 14.
 तत्त-तप्त IV, 4, 9.
 तत्त-तृप्त VIII, 6, 17.
 तत्ति-तत्परता VIII, 14, 4; IX, 2, 3. (D. V. 20).
 तप्प-तप् °इ I, 14, 1; V, 1, 11; V, 9, 7.
 तमालअ-तद् + आलय VIII, 5, 8.
 तमोह-तमस् + ओष IX, 17, 1.
 तलप्प-तल्प I, 18, 5.
 तवण-तपन VIII, 10, 2.
 तवयरण-तपश्चरण II, 4, 3; VII, 15, 6.
 तवसह-तपः + सह IV, 2, 16.
 तविय-तप्त II, 1, 10.
 तस-त्रस IV, 2, 4; IX, 10, 6.
 तस-त्रस, °इ II, 4, 8.
 तसिय-त्रासित III, 17, 5.
 तहण्ण-तथा + अन्यत् IX, 21, 18.
 तहिं-तत्र (तस्मिन्) I, 6, 1; I, 15, 8; II, 3, 6.
 तंडव-ताण्डव (नृत्य) I, 18, 2.
 तंत-तन्त्र III, 1, 10.
 तंती-तन्त्री (वाद्यविशेष) III, 1, 7; V, 9, 10.
 तंद-तन्द्रा I, 3, 10.
 तंब-ताम्र III, 4, 10 (Hem. II, 56.)
 तंबाहर-ताम्र + अधर III, 4, 11.
 तंबिर-ताम्र III, 4, 10 (Hem. II, 56.)
 तंबोल-ताम्बूल VIII, 5, 15. (Hem. I, 124).
 तंमस-तन्मात्र IX, 10, 12.
 *तंवार्-नरक III 2, 11 (see जस.)
 ता-तावत् I, 3, 2.
 ताअ, °य-तात्, °एं II, 10, 10; III, 5, 3.
 तडिय-ताडित II, 10, 10.
 ताम-तावत् I, 14, 9.
 तायण-त्राण VIII, 16, 1.
 तारावह-तारापति (चन्द्र) V, 8, 1.
 तालवट्ट-तालपट्ट (कर्ण) III 16, 7.

ताव-ताप I, 3, 9; I, 12, 8.
 ताधिअ-तापित III, 10, 13.
 तिउरवइरि-त्रिपुर + वैरिन् (शिव) VII, 1, 12.
 तिक्ख-तीक्ष्ण III, 2, 16; III, 17, 14; VII, 10, 1.
 तिगुत्त-त्रिगुप्त, पु. VI, 14, 12.
 तिगुत्ति-त्रि + गुप्ति IX, 25, 16.
 तिट्ठि-तृष्णि (तृष्णा) IX, 14, 1.
 तिण-तृण I, 2, 7.
 तिणयण-त्रि + नयन IV, 12, 10.
 तिणेत्त-त्रि + नेत्र IV, 12, 7.
 तिणिण-त्रि I, 8, 2. I, 12, 4; V, 11, 12.
 (Hem. III, 121.)
 तित्ति-तृप्ति III, 9, 5. (तिप्ती-सार D.V, 11.)
 तिथ-तीर्थ VI, 1, 11.
 तिथयरत्तण-तीर्थकरत्व IX, 12, 11.
 तिथु-तत्र I, 14, 9 (M. तेथे).
 तिब्भेय-त्रि + भेद IX, 20, 2.
 तिभत्ती-त्रि + भक्ति IX, 17, 36.
 तियस-त्रिदश (देव) I, 11, 5; IV, 10, 10; VII, 13, 5.
 तिरिच्छच्छि-तिर्यग् + अक्षि III, 7, 12. (H. तिरछी side long).
 तिलय-तिलक I, 11, 8.
 तिलय-तिलक (पुष्पविशेष) IX, 18, 15.
 तिलयासुंदरि-°कासुन्दरी, स्त्री, VIII, 7, 6.
 तिलरिण-तैलत्व (स्नेह) I, 18, 6.
 तिलोयप्पहाण-त्रिलोक + प्रधान IX, 17, 2.
 तिक्वतेअ-तीव्र + तेजस् VIII, 5, 13.
 तिबलि-त्रिबलि I, 17, 11; III, 8, 7.
 तिबिह-त्रिविध I, 5, 7.
 तिसिग-त्रिशृंग V, 10, 15.
 तिसूल-त्रिशूल IV, 12, 9.
 तिह-तथा II, 4, 9; III, 13, 11.
 तिहिं-त्रिभिः (तृ.) III, 3, 11.
 तिड्डयण-त्रिभुवन IX, 1, 13.
 तिड्डयणरह-त्रिभुवनरति, स्त्री, V, 7, 9; V, 13, 10.

तीप-तया (तृ.) II, 2, 1.

तीव-तीव्र IX, 17, 18.

तुच्छोयर-तुच्छ + उदर I, 17, 10.

तुष्ट-तुष्ट I, 12, 1.

तुष्टि-तुष्टि I, 4, 4.

तुण्हक-तूणीक III, 13, 6; V, 12, 10;
VII, 2, 1.

तुमं-त्वम् II, 3, 18.

तुम्हइं-यूयम् II, 6, 11.

तुम्हारिस-युष्मादश्च V, 3, 1.

तुरय-तुरण III, 16, 7.

तुरंत-त्वरत I, 16, 6.

तुरिउ-त्वरितम् VI, 17, 7.

तुरिय-त्वरित II, 2, 4; II, 9, 12.

तुरुक्ख-तुरुक्क (See Notes) IX, 18, 13.

तुहीणाइ-तुहिन+आदि IX, 17, 15.

तुहुं-त्वम् I. 4, 1; I, 15, 13.

तुंगि तुङ्गी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 10.

तुङ्ग-तत्सम मुख or मस्तक IV, 10, 13.

तूर-तूर्य (वाद्यविशेष) II, 2, 8; VI, 2, 10;
IX, 22, 6.

तूरयसइ-तूर्य+शब्द VI, 2, 12.

तेअ^०य-तेजस् I, 14, 4; III, 5, 5; IX, 17,
32.

तेत्तहे-तत्र V, 2, 2.

तेत्तीस-त्रिंशत् VIII, 8, 9.

तेयवंत-तेजस्विन् IX, 18, 11.

तेयाहिय-तेजस्+अधिक V, 13, 11.

तेरउ-तव III, 10, 10. (H. तेरा)

तेलोय-त्रैलोक्य IX, 11, 5.

तो-तद् I, 17, 16. (Var. VI, 10).

°तोङ्गण-त्रोटन III, 14, 7.

तोण-तूणीर VII, 5, 4. (Pai.845)

°तोय-तत्सम, (जल) III, 5, 5; V, 2, 8.

तोयावलि-द्वीप, VIII, 8, 12.

तोसियच्छर-तोषित+अप्सरस् IV, 10, 1.

थ

थक्क-स्था, °इ III, 13, 3; V, 3, 2. (Hem.
IV, 16.)

थक्क-स्थित V, 1, 5; V, 10, 13.

*थड-घटा IV, 7, 12; V, 4, 13. (M. G.
थड or थट; H. थट or ठट a crowd)

थडुत्तण-स्तब्धत्व (काठिण्ये गवे वा) I, 17, 12;
III, 10, 11. Pai. 129.)

थण-स्तन I, 17, 12; II, 8, 12 ; III, 8,
5; V, 1, 8. (H. थन; M. थान).

थत्ति-स्थिति (स्थान) I, 15, 3.

*थरहर-कम्प IX 1, 5. (Pai 808. H.
थराना, M. थरथरणे to tremble).

थरहरिअ-कम्पित V, 5, 15.

थलमाण-स्थल+मान II, 1, 11. (स्थलभेद काम-
स्थानं च टि.)

थव-स्थापय, थविवि abs. VII, 10, 1; थविज्जइ
poten. III, 2, 14.

थाविअ, °य-स्थापित I, 2, 9; V, 1, 4; VII,
1, 15.

थंभ-स्तम्भ I, 17, 8.

थंभण-स्तम्भन III, 1, 12.

था-स्था, थाएवि abs. VI, 1, 6.

थाण-स्थान IX, 19, 8.

थाम-सामर्थ्य, टि. VI, 13, 2. (Pai. 444.
बलं; I. V, 25. विस्तीर्ण.)

थावर-स्थावर IX, 10, 6.

थिअ, °य-स्थित I, 6, 3; II, 1, 6; III, 11,
12.

*थिप्पमाण-विगलत् VIII, 15, 8. (Hem.
IV, 175).

थिर-स्थिर I, 2, 9; II, 12, 6.

थिरत्त-स्थिरत्व I, 4, 9; IX, 11, 2.

थीरयण-स्त्री+रत्न III, 7, 8.

थीरुवंक-स्त्री+रूप+अंक I, 14, 9.

थुअ-स्तुत II, 11, 1; VI, 7, 6.

थुइ-स्तुति VI, 7, 6. (Var. III, 12).
थुण-स्तु, °इ I, 11, 2; VI, 10, 14. (Hem.
IV, 241).

थूललक्ख-स्थूल+लक्ष्य (बहुप्रद, टि.) III, 4, 6.

थेण-स्तेन IX, 8, 2. (Var. III, 12).

थेणत्त-स्तेनत्व IX, 8, 2.

*थोद-छिन्नहस्त VII, 7, 6. (M. थोटा; (H. ठूठा,
See जस. टि. समूह (?)

थोव्वड-स्तोक (स्थूलार्थे), VIII, 11, 6. Hem.
II, 125. M. थोर)

द.

दइच्च-दैत्य IV, 14, 9; VIII, 13, 2.
(Hem. I, 151).

दइय-दैयित् VII, 4, 1

दइयंवरिय-दिगम्बरीय IX, 24, 12.

दइव-दैव V, 5, 16; IX, 6, 3. (Hem. I,
151).

दक्खव-दर्शय, °हि, I, 16, 2, VI, 17, 6.
(Hem. IV, 32. H. दिखाना, M दाखविणे)

दक्खवंत-दर्शयत् I, 1, 6.

दक्खविअ-दर्शित II, 1, 5.

दक्खा-द्राक्षा I, 6, 9; VII, 2, 3. (H. दाख.)

दक्खाल-दर्शय, °इ, III, 1, 2; °लिवि III, 6,
15. (H. दिखलाना to show.)

दक्खालिअ-°य-दर्शित I, 7, 6; V, 9, 5.

दट्ठण-दट्ठ II, 2, 10 (Hem. IV, 213).

दडयड-onomatop. IV, 15, 7 (cf. दडवड
झटिति, Hem. IV, 330 ex.)

दडु-दग्ध V, 11, 14; VIII, 6, 2. (Hem.
I, 217; II, 40).

दढ-दढ III, 4, 1; VII, 13, 1.

दणुय-दनुज II, 2, 12; V, 13, 8.

दण्ण-दर्प II, 3, 15; VII, 11, 1.

दब्भ-दर्भ IX, 9, 11.

दमिअ-दमित I, 8, 1; III, 14, 9, VII, 2, 1.

*दम्म-दाम VIII, 5, 12. (Rom. Dra-
chma; See Notes).

दयावर-दयापर IV, 2, 4.

दरिसंति-दर्शयन्ती III, 10, 12.

दरिसाविअ-दर्शित I, 8, 6.

दरिसिय-दर्शित I, 12, 8; 2, 14, 6; III,
2, 1.

दल-दल् °इ IV, 15, 1.

*दलवट-निर+दल्, °इ VI, 14, 6. (वह
gives the sense of निःशेष cf. H. चरपट,
M. तलपट; see भविस.)

*दलवटण-निर्दलन (कर्तरि) II, 7, 2. (चूर्णक, टि.)

दलवटिय-निर्दलित III, 16, 6.

दलिय-दलित IV, 10, 6.

दविण-द्रविण III, 12, 2; IV, 9, 7; VI, 7, 7.

दव्व-द्रव्य VI, 10, 12. IX, 17, 15.

दव्विदिय-द्रव्येन्द्रिय IX, 11, 11.

दस-दश I, 11, 7.

दसण-दशन VI, 6, 4.

दह-दश I, 1, 7.

दहम-दशम VIII, 8, 8.

दहविह-दशविध IX, 11, 10.

दहि-दधि VI, 2, 5.

दहिय-दधि IX, 5, 8.

दंत-दान्त I, 10, 11.

दंताधोयण-दंत+अधावन IX, 25, 1.

दंतिउर-दन्तिपुर, न. IX, 1, 2; IX, 1, 8.

दंसण-दर्शन I, 12, 1.

दंसमसय-दंश+मशक IX, 25, 3.

दामोयर-दामोदर (विष्णु) III, 8, 13.

दाहिणमडुरा-दक्षिणमथुरा, न. VIII, 2, 3.

दाउं-दानुम V, 10, 8.

दाइअ, °य-दायाद Who claims property,
hence, enemy; शत्रु, टि.)

III, 14, 13; IV, 7, 14; IV, 14, 3.

दाइज्ज-Same as दाइय, IV, 8, 9; IV,
11, 8.

*दाहणि-°दाहिनी VI, 5, 7.
 दाढा-दंष्ट्रा I, 4, 8. (Hem. II, 139, Var.
 IV, 33; H. M. दाढ or डाढ).
 दाणंभु-दान+अम्बु II, 2, 5.
 दाणुल्लिय-दान+आर्द्र VI, 17, 3. (Hem. I, 82.)
 दायार-दातृ IV, 3, 9. (H. दातार).
 दारय-दारक I, 10, 6.
 दारेवअ-दारय+तव्य III, 15, 4.
 दालिह, °ड-दारिय I, 3, 3; II, 4, 7; II, 6,
 17. (Hem. II, 254.)
 *दावइ-दर्शयति I, 10, 4. (Hem. IV, 32.)
 दाघिय, °अ-दर्शित I, 15, 15; I, 16, 1; VI,
 17, 7; IX, 4, 5. (Hem. IV, 32.)
 दाहिण-दक्षिण I, 6, 3.
 दिक्खा-दीक्षा IX, 14, 1.
 दिक्खिअ-दीक्षित VII, 6, 5.
 दिग्गअ-दिग्गज III, 9, 1.
 दिज्ज-दा (कर्मणि) °इ, II, 11, 12; °उ III,
 10, 4; °हुं V, 2, 14; °सु V, 13, 9.
 दिट्ठ-दृष्ट I, 4, 3; VI, 8, 2.
 दिट्ठ-दिष्ट I, 5, 8; I, 13, 4.
 दिट्ठि-दृष्टि VI, 10, 7.
 दिढवअ-दढ+व्रत IV, 2, 9.
 दिण्णेसर-दिनेद्वर (सूर्य) VII, 8, 5
 दिण्यरकंत-दिनकर+कान्त (सूर्यकान्तमणि) I,
 14, 1.
 दिण्ण-दत्त I, 4, 6; V, 8, 5; VI, 17, 10;
 (Var. VIII, 62; Hem. I, 46.)
 दिप्ति दीप्ति IX, 2, 10.
 दिय-द्विज I, 3, 8.
 दियवर-द्विजवर VII, 10, 6.
 दियह-दिवस IX, 15, 12.
 दियसीस-द्विज+शिष्य IX, 11, 7.
 दियंत-दिगन्त II, 9, 12.
 दियंबर-दिगम्बर IX, 24, 2.
 दिह्लिदिलिय-बालिका, बेटिका वा, टि III, 5, 5.
 (D. V, 40; Pai. 96).

दिब्ब-दिव्य I, 9, 5; I, 12, 2; VII, 12, 1,
 IX, 17, 4.
 दिहि-वृत्ति I, 1, 5; V, 7, 11. VI, 17, 11.
 (Hem. II, 131).
 दित-ददत् I, 1, 3; V, 7, 3.
 *दीणार-III, 12, 12 (Gr. Denarius;
 See Notes).
 दीवक्खय-दीप + क्षय IX, 5, 9.
 दीवोवहि-दीप+उदधि I, 5, 11.
 दीस-दश (कर्मणि) °इ I, 4, 7; °संति IV, 14, 9.
 दीह-दीर्घ III, 4, 1; VI, 4, 11. (Hem. II,
 91.)
 दीहर-दीर्घ V, 12, 3.
 दीहरसुत्त-दीर्घसूत्री III, 4, 5.
 दुअ-द्वय I, 17, 6.
 दुक्कर-दुष्कर III, 14, 13.
 दुक्किय-दुष्कृत I, 2, 4; VI, 5, 1; IX, 9, 4.
 *दुगुंछिय-जुगुप्सित II, 7, 10 (Hem. IV, 4.)
 दुग्गइ-दुर्गति IV, 2, 20.
 दुग्गयर-दुर्गम I, 1, 11.
 दुग्गावहार-दुर्ग+अपहार VII, 5, 14.
 दुग्गाह-दुर्गच्छ IX, 20, 1.
 *दुग्घोड्ड-दुर्घट (?) VII, 7, 6. (हस्तिन् aee.
 D. V, 44. दुग्घुट्टदूण्या हत्थी, See भविस.)
 दुवित्त-दुश्चित V, 8, 10.
 दुच्चरिअ दुश्चरित VI, 5, 5.
 दुच्चार-दुश्चार (दुराचार) V, 2, 7; VII,
 13, 6.
 दुट्ठ-दुष्ट I, 8, 6; VIII, 15, 11.
 दुट्ठवयण-दुष्टवचन, पु. IV, 6, 12.
 दुण्णिवार-दुर्निवार VII, 5, 10.
 दुण्हं-द्वयोः V, 10, 1; VI, 15, 8.
 दुत्तर दुस्तर V, 3, 3.
 दुत्थ दुःस्थ II, 3, 4.
 दुत्थिय-दुःस्थित II, 4, 11; IV, 4, 1; VII,
 11, 17.
 दुद्ध-दुग्ध I, 6, 7.

दुद्धत-दुग्धत्व IX, 7, 1.
 दुपेच्छ-दुष्प्रेक्ष III, 14, 10.
 दुष्म-दुह (कर्मणि) °ह, IX, 8, 9 (Hem. IV 245).
 °दुम-दुम II, 11, 5.
 दुम्मण-दुर्मनस् IV, 8, 8.
 दुम्मुह-दुर्मुख, पु. VII, 2, 14.
 दुरअ-द्विरद (गज) V, 5, 4.
 दुल्लह-दुर्लभ II, 6, 16.
 दुल्लंघ-दुर्लङ्घ्य VI, 12, 14.
 दुवालसंगि-द्वादशाङ्गी I, 1, 9 (Hem. I, 254)
 दुवियङ्ग-द्विविधत्व or दुर्विदग्ध IX, 5, 4. (See भविस. दुवियङ्ग)
 दुविह-द्विविध I, 1, 3; IX, 11, 10.
 दुव्वयण-दुर्वचन IV, 9, 13.
 दुव्वयण-दुर्वचन same as दुट्ठयण, पु., V, 2, 7.
 दुव्वयणुल्ल-दुर्वचन+उल्ल (स्तार्थे) पु. V, 4, 18.
 दुव्वार-दुर्वार VIII, 15, 14.
 दुसज्झ-दुःसाध्य IX, 17, 30.
 दुह-दुःख I, 4, 5; VI, 11, 4.
 दुहिय-दुहितृ V, 8, 1 (Hem. II, 126.)
 °दुंदुहि-दुन्दुभि II, 11, 4; VII, 1, 5.
 दूआ-दूर्वा VII, 4, 6.
 दूण-द्विगुण VIII, 1, 9. (H. दूना double).
 दूय-दत्त VIII, 14, 1.
 दूयअ-द्वितीय IX, 4, 6.
 दूरालोह-दूरालोकिन् III, 4, 5.
 दूरजिह्वय-दूर + उज्जित I, 2, 4.
 दूस्त-दूष्य (tent.) V, 1, 2; VII, 1, 15.
 दूसह-दुःसह I, 12, 6; III, 14, 3; IX, 25, 3.
 दूसावास-दूष्य + आवास V, 3, 6.
 दूसिय-दूषित IX, 6, 3.
 देह-दक्षति I, 4, 4; I, 10, 3; V, 8, 12.
 देउ-देवः I, 9, 3; देवस् II, 6, 7.
 देवेहि-दा (भृशार्थे) लोट् VI, 12, 11.

देवह-देवकी, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 5.
 देवकुमार-पु. IX, 24, 9.
 देवदत्ता-स्त्री. V, 1, 13.
 देवय-देवता VI, 1, 8.
 देवावहि-दापय V, 12, 4 (H. दिवाना).
 देवाविय-दापित I, 9, 4.
 देवि-देवी I, 1, 10.
 देविद्-देवेन्द्र II, 11, 1.
 देस-देश I, 11, 11.
 देसिअ-देशिक (a traveller) VIII, 4, 6.
 देयाहिअ-दैवाधिक (भाग्यवान्) VII, 3, 5.
 दोखंडिअ-द्विखण्डित VII, 14, 12.
 दोण-द्रोण, पु. II, 14, 12.
 दोणामुह-द्रोणमुख III, 15, 8. (see Notes).
 दोदह-द्वादश IX, 20, 16.
 दोसबहत्य-दोष + बहिःस्थ IX, 16, 9.
 दोहित्त-दौहित्र III, 13, 5.

ध.

धगधग-onomatop. VIII, 3, 7.
 धणइत्त-धनिन् V, 10, 7.
 धणयत्त-धनदत्त, पु. IX, 15, 5.
 धणवह-धनपति (कुबेर) I, 14, 5.
 धणसिरि-धनश्री, स्त्री, IX, 15, 5.
 धण्ण-धान्य I, 6, 5.
 धत्थ-ध्वस्त II, 3, 4.
 धम्म-धर्म I, 2, 8.
 धम्म-धनुः VII, 6, 6; VII, 14, 3.
 धम्मामय-धर्म + अमृत IV, 2, 1.
 धम्माहम्म-धर्म + अधर्म III, 2, 9.
 धम्मिल्ल-तत्सम (केशपाश) I, 17, 16; III, 4, 15.
 धम्मुपस-धर्मोपदेश IX, 17, 8.
 धय-ध्वज I, 16, 9; VII, 7, 4; IX, 18, 8.
 धयरट्ट-धृतराष्ट्र (हंस) VIII, 1, 3.
 धयावलि-ध्वजावलि IV, 7, 11.

धरयल-धरातल IX, 18, 18.
 धररंध-धरा + रन्ध II, 14, 6.
 धरंत-धृ + शतृ I, 1, 4; I, 6, 14.
 धरि-धृ + लोट् 2nd sing. I, 16, 3. (M.
 धरणे to hold in order to prevent).
 धरिस्ति-धरित्री, III, 6, 1.
 धरिअ, °य-धृत I, 4, 8; I, 7, 4.
 धरियलोह-धृत + लोह (पक्षे °लोभ) VII,
 14, 1.
 धरेव्वअ-धृ + तव्य II, 8, 4.
 धवलत्तण-धवलत्त्व III, 15, 14.
 धवलहर-धवलगृह I, 1, 12.
 धाइय-धावित II, 13, 2; IV, 7, 14.
 धाउ-धातु III, 17, 2 (H धाउ ore).
 धारावरिस-धारा+वर्ष IX, 22, 7.
 *धाह-धाहा इति शब्द (रोदने) IX, 18, 18.
 (H. धाह a cry).
 धिट्ठ-धृष्ट IV, 9, 10.
 धिट्ठि-धृष्टि (लोभ, टि.) IX, 14, 1.
 धीय-दुहित् V, 2, 12; VII, 2, 5. (Var.
 IV, 33).
 धुउसास-धूम+भास III, 6, 9.
 धुणइ-धुनोति I, 11, 2.
 धुत्त-धूर्त (कुशल) IV, 1, 8.
 धुत्तराण-धूर्तत्व III, 10, 10.
 धुय-धृत IV, 7, 11.
 धुय-धौत IX, 20, 18.
 धूय-दुहित् I, 15, 10. (Hem. II, 126.)
 धूलीरअ-धुलीरजस् III, 12, 8.
 धूवइ-धुनोति (मध्राति) V, 8, 14. (Hem.
 IV, 59.)
 धेणुय-धेनु IX, 8, 9.
 धोइअ-धौत VII, 10, 6.
 धोय-धौत III, 8, 15; IX, 9, 10.
 धोयइ-धावति (प्रक्षालयति) V, 8, 11. (H.
 धोना to wash).

प.

पइं-Acc. Inst. & loc. sing. of युष्मद्
 I, 2, 7.
 पइ-पति I, 11, 2.
 पइज्ज-प्रतिज्ञा VIII, 7, 8 ((H. M. पेज.)
 पइट्ठ-प्रविष्ट II, 5, 8; III, 5, 12. (H.
 पेठा.)
 पइस्-प्र.+विश्, °हि VI, 7, 5.
 पइसमाण-प्रविशत् IV, 12, 11.
 पइसर-प्रति + सृ, °इ I, 11, 2.
 पइसरिअ-प्रति + सूत VI, 7, 9.
 पइसारिअ-प्रति+सारित VII, 4, 2.
 पईअ, °व-प्रदीप I, 6, 1; II, 3, 11.
 पईवि-प्राप्ते IX, 16, 11.
 पउत्त-प्र+उक्त I, 15, 13; VII, 8, 8.
 पउत्ति-प्रवृत्ति III, 11, 10.
 पउत्ति-प्रोक्ति IX, 2, 8.
 पउमिणि-पद्मिनी III, 8, 6, (Hem. II, 112).
 °पउर-प्रचुर VI, 2, 1.
 पउलोमी-पौलोमी (इन्द्राणी) I, 7, 10.
 पउंज-प्र+युज्, °इ VI, 10, 11.
 पक्क-पक्क I, 13, 5. (H. पक्का).
 पक्कल-पक्क+ल (स्वार्ये) (समर्थ) IV, 14, 5.
 (Hem. II, 174.)
 पक्ख-पक्ष II, 1, 11; III, 2, 16, ; VIII,
 5, 3.
 पक्खलिअ-प्र+स्खलित VII, 7, 9.
 पक्खालण-प्रक्षालन IV, 2, 2.
 पक्खिअ-पक्षिन् VIII, 1, 5.
 पक्खिणि-पक्षिणी II, 1, 11.
 पक्खिअ-पक्षि+इन्द्र II, 11, 5.
 पघोस-प्र+घोषय्, °इ II, 7, 11.
 पघोसिअ-प्रघोषित VII, 9, 1.
 पच्चक्ख-प्रत्यक्ष III, 6, 6; IV, 6, 9.
 *पच्चल-प्रचुर, टि. IX, 18; 2. (समर्थ D. VI,
 69).

*पञ्चार-उप+आ+लम्भ, °इ, IV, 15, 2; VI, 14, 5; (Hem. IV, 156.)

*पञ्चारिभ-भणित, टि. III, 5, 14; VII, 2, 14.

पच्छद्, °ए-पश्चात् IV, 14, 4; V, 8, 4; IX, 24, 8.

पच्छल-पक्ष्मल III, 14, 6.

पच्छाताव-पश्चात्ताप III, 15, 5.

पजाभ-प्रजात IX, 17, 2.

पजालंसु-प्रजाल+अंशु IX, 17, 21.

पज्जलिअ, °य-प्रज्वलित IV, 10, 1; VIII, 8, 12.

पट्टण-पत्तन IV, 8, 2.

पट्टव-प्र+स्थापय, °हि IV, 14, 1.

पट्टविअ, °य-प्रस्थापित I, 16, 6; III, 13, 14; V, 6, 12.

पढ-पर, °इ IX, 6, 7.

पढंत-पठत् III, 1, 4.

पढिय-पठित VI, 15, 11.

पड-पट I, 14, 10; VI, 7, 3; VIII, 5, 14.

पड-पत्, °डंति I, 18, 3; °डिवि III, 6, 15.

पडण-पतन IX, 25, 7.

पडल-पटल I, 11, 2; IV, 4, 11.

पडह-पटह I, 18, 4; II, 9, 5; III, 1, 7. (M. पडह).

पडंत-पतत् I, 16, 3.

पडावीयण-पट + आव्यजन IX, 17, 17.

पडि°-प्रति III, 17, 4 (Hem. I, 206).

पडिअ, °य-पतित I, 6, 14; V, 9, 13; VII, 1, 13.

पडिखडिय, °लिय-प्रति + खलित IV, 10, 6; IV, 15, 4.

पडिखल्-प्रति + खल्, °इ V, 3, 4; VI, 14, 4.

पडिगह-प्रति + ग्रह, °इ IX, 20, 19.

पडिगाहिज्जइ-प्रीत + गृहीयात् IV, 3, 9.

पडिच्छिय, °अ-प्रति + इष्ट II, 12, 3; V, 12, 5; VI, 7, 1.

पडिजंप-प्रति + जल्प, °इ I, 5, 2; III, 7, 13. (see जंप).

पडिणिग्गअ-प्रति + निर्गत VI, 7 12.

पडिणिहि-प्रतिनिधि III, 3, 9.

पडिबिब-प्रतिबिम्ब I, 15, 14; V, 11, 6.

पडिबोहिअ-प्रति + बोधित IX, 19, 7.

पडिभट्ट-प्रतिभट IV, 14, 11.

पडिम-प्रतिमा (a tech. term of Jain Philosophy. See Notes) I, 12, 6.

पडिमल्ल-प्रतिमल्ल IV, 11, 11.

पडिम्म प्रतिमा IX, 21, 25.

पडिवक्ख-प्रतिपक्ष IV, 7, 11; IV, 14, 10.

पडिवज्ज-प्रति + पद् °मि I, 5, 2; °ज्जि IX, 24, 12.

पडिवण्ण-प्रतिपन्न I, 2, 5; II, 14, 2; III, 13, 12.

पडिवत्ति-प्रतिपत्ति V, 10, 5; VI, 1, 10.

पडिवित्त-प्रतिवृत्त (?) IX, 21, 33.

पडिविहाण-प्रतिविधान III, 3, 9.

पडिहार-प्रतिहार III, 5, 9; IV, 14, 8; V 12, 10.

पडिद्-प्रति + इन्द्र IX, 13, 3.

°पडुत्ति-प्रत्युक्ति III, 7, 10.

पणइणि-प्रणयिनी I, 14, 7.

पणय, °अ-प्रणय I, 2, 5; I, 17, 1; II, 14, 2.

पणअ-प्र + णत् IV, 6, 11.

पणविय, °अ- प्र + नमित I, 2, 3; I, 9, 3.

पणवमाण-प्र + नमत् VII, 9, 2.

पणविज्ज-प्र + नम् (कर्मणि) °इ, IV, 3, 11.

पणवेप्पिणु प्र + नम् + ल्यप् I, 1, 1.

पण्णय-पन्नग II, 12, 6.

पण्णास्-पञ्चाशत् V, 11, 7.

°पत्त-पात्र IV, 2, 17.

पत्त-प्राप्त III, 10, 9; IV, 8, 6; VII, 10, 13.

पत्त-पत्र III, 1, 8; VII, 10, 13; VIII, 9, 3.

पत्तण-पत्र II, 1, 8.

पत्तल-पत्र + ल (कृश) III, 4, 14 (Hem. II, 173; H. पतला; M. पातळ).

पत्तवत्त-प्राप्त + वृत्त (भुतवृत्तान्त) VII, 3, 6.

पत्थर-प्रस्तर I, 4, 9; (H. पत्थर stone).

पत्थिअ-प्रार्थित I, 2, 3.

पत्थिअ-पार्थिव I, 10, 7.

पधाइअ-प्र + धावित III, 17, 1.

पपुच्छिय-प्र + पृष्ठ VI, 2, 11.

पबल-प्रबल III, 4, 9.

पबंध-प्रबन्ध II, 10, 9.

*पबोह्लिअ-प्र+कथित I, 3, 12 (see बोह्लिअ).

पबोहण-प्रबोधन IX, 19, 1.

पब्भट्ट प्र + अष्ट IV, 2, 20.

पब्भार प्र + भार III, 12, 9; IV, 9, 7; VII, 1, 9.

पभण-प्र+भण्, °इ II, 4, 4; °णति VI, 5, 8.

पमाण-प्रमाण I, 12, 10; III, 1, 9; IV, 2, 8; IX, 8, 8.

पमुह-प्रमुख I, 8, 4; V, 7, 5.

पय-पद I, 1, 3; I, 9, 3; II, 7, 10.

पयइ-प्रकृति IX, 10, 9.

पयई-प्रकृति (Karmic energy) I, 12, 8.

पयच्छिअ-प्र+दत्त V, 12, 5.

पयट्ट-प्र+वृत्त °इ IX, 11, 3.

पयट्ट, °त्त-प्रवृत्त II, 2, 1; III, 1, 5; IV, 4, 9.

पयडंत-प्रकटयत् III, 15, 12.

पयडिय-प्रकटित VI, 6, 4; VI, 8, 10.

पयपेह्लिअ-पद+प्रेरित III, 9, 17.

पयवडण-पद+पतन VIII, 7, 7.

पयवित्ति-पद+वृत्ति IX, 2, 9

पयंग-पतङ्ग (सूर्य) III, 14, 10; VII, 6, 14; IX, 16, 3.

पयंडपजोयण-प्रचण्डप्रथोत्, पु. VII, 4, 9.

पयंत-पयः दुग्धमन्ते यस्य तद् भोज्यम् IX, 21, 39.

पयंप-प्र+जल्प् °इ IX, 8, 7. (See जंप)

पयंपण-प्रजल्पन VI, 10, 9.

पयंपिअ-प्र+जल्पित III, 9, 6; III, 12, 1.

पयंपिर-प्र+जल्प्+इर (ताच्छील्ये) VI, 13, 20.

पयाण-प्रयाण VII, 3, 10.

पयाबंधुर-प्रजाबंधुर (नाग कु. नाम) II, 4, 1; VI, 13, 7.

पयार-प्राकार VI, 12, 14.

पयारियसट्ट-प्रकारित+सट्ट (नाटिका) IX, 21, 36. (पाडिनि अनुसारि दृत्यसामग्री खेला नाच-वानी, टि.)

पयाल-पाताल V, 12, 6.

पयाव, °अ-प्रताप I, 8, 1; I, 15, 8.

पयास्-प्र+काश्, °हि I, 2, 8.

पयास्-प्रकाश IX, 17, 8; IX, 17, 33.

पयासिय-प्रकाशित II, 7, 7.

पर-परम् (but) I, 4, 2.

परजिय-पराजित I, 3, 6; I, 14, 10.

परताविर-पर + ताप् + इर (ताच्छील्ये) VII, 9, 7.

परमत्थ-परमार्थ IV, 2, 3.

परमप्प-परमात्मन् IX, 4, 1.

परमुच्छाह-परम+उत्साह VII, 15, 5.

परमुच्छिय-परम+उच्छ्रित VIII, 10, 9.

परमुण्णय-परम+उन्नत I, 17, 4.

परमेट्टि-परमेष्ठिन् I, 12, 2. °

परयार-पर+दारा IX, 8, 3.

परयारिअ-पारदारिक III, 12, 1; IX, 8, 3.

परहण-पर+धन VI, 10, 14.

परंमुह-पराङ्मुख IV, 2, 7.

पराइअ, °य-परागत (परा+इ+त) IV, 8, 11; V, 12, 11.

पराउ-पर+आयुस् VII, 6, 12.

परायअ-परागत II, 6, 5.

परावअ-पारावत VIII, 1, 4. (H. परेवा)

परिओस-परितोष VII, 4, 2.

परिक्ल-परि+ईक्ष्, °इ III, 5, 8; °हि III, 3, 8. °क्लिक्वि III. 3, 5.

परिग्गह-परिग्रह I, 17, 7; III, 9, 8; VII, 15, 1.

परिट्टिअ, °य-परि+ स्थित I, 5, 7; III, 5, 6; IV, 6, 12.

परिठविअ-प्रति+स्थापित VI, 5, 6.

परिणाविय-परि+णी+णिच्+क्त VI, 9, 10.

परिणिचि-परिणीय II, 1, 1.

परिणिज्जउ-परिणीयताम् I, 16, 8.

परिणिसमि-परिणेष्यामि V, 8, 3.

परिताय-परि+त्रै, °हि VII, 11, 7; °हु V, 11, 15.

परितायण-परित्राण VIII, 16, 1.

परिपुट्ट-परिपुष्ट IX, 19, 19.

परिफुरिय-परिस्फुरित I, 15, 4.

परिभम-परि+भ्रम्, °इ I, 10, 13.

परिमट्ट-परिमृष्ट IV, 1, 7.

परिमलिय-परिमृदित II, 1, 4. (Hem. IV, 126.)

परिमिय-परिमित I, 11, 3.

परियड्ड-परि+वर्धय्, °इ, III, 2, 4.

परियड्डिय-परि+वर्धित or अर्हित VI, 17, 12.

परियण-परिजन I, 9, 5; II, 13, 6.

परियत्तण-परिवर्तन III, 14, 7.

परियरिअ, °य-परिचरित I, 7, 9; VI, 17, 15.

परियलंत-परिगल्त् IV, 10, 5.

परियलिय-परिगलित I, 11, 9; VII, 13, 2.

परियंचिअ-परि+अञ्चित (अर्चित) II, 14, 8.

परियाण-परि+ज्ञा, °इ V, 9, 3

परियाणिज्ज-परि+ज्ञा (कर्मणि) °इ III, 2, 9.

परियाणिय-(१) परिज्ञात (२) परिज्ञापित VI, 8, 3.

परियाणिचि-परिज्ञाय VI, 17, 7.

परिवज्जण-परिवर्जन IV, 2, 10.

परिवड्ड-परि+वृध्, °इ VI, 4, 11.

परिवेय-परि+वेद IX, 10, 6 (त्वं जानीहि, टि.)

परिहइ-परि+भा, °इ I, 7, 4; IX, 5, 5. (H. पहिरना to wear, by वर्णव्यत्यय).

परिहव-परिभव VIII, 15, 14.

परिहा-परिखा I, 7, 4.

परिहाण-परिधान V, 10, 20; IX, 8, 10.

परिहाविअ-परि+धापित IX 22, 13.

परिहूय-परिभूत III, 16, 12.

परीहण-परिधान (exchange of long & short for metre) IX, 21, 29.

पलय-प्रलय VII, 5, 1.

पलयासंकिर-प्रलय + आशंक + इर (ताच्छील्ये) IV, 8, 6.

पलव-प्र+लप्, °हि IX, 7, 10.

पलविज्ज-प्र+लप् (कर्मणि) °इ IX, 9, 3.

पलाण-पलायित III, 16, 9; IX, 17, 1.

पलाव-प्रलाप IX, 10, 11.

पलासिं-पल+आशिन् VII, 3, 2.

पलोइय-प्रलोकित I, 14, 14.

पलोट्ट-प्रति+आ+गम् °इ II, 2, 19 (Hem. IV, 166, H. पलटना to turn over पतित टि.)

पलोट्टिय-प्रलोटित IV, 7, 16.

पलोय-प्र+लोक् °मि VII, 4, 13.

पलोयण-प्रलोकन II, 4, 2.

पल्ल-पल्य (a measure of time) IX, 18, 9.

*पल्लट्ट-परि+अस्, °ट्टिवि II, 6, 3. (Hem. IV, 200, H. पलटना to turn).

*पल्लट्टिअ-पर्यस्त VI, 8, 1.

पल्लंक-पल्यङ्क II, 7, 4 (Hem. II, 68. H. पलंग).

पवज्जिअ-प्रवादित II, 9, 5 (H. बजाना to produce musical sound).

पवट्टण-प्रवर्तन VI, 11, 11.

पवट्ट-प्रकोष्ठ III, 4, 8 (Hem. I, 156.)

पवड्ड-प्र+वृध्, °इ III, 2, 4.

पवड्डिअ, °य-प्रवृद्ध II, 8, 7; III, 13, 14.

पवणवेड-पवनवेग, पु. VIII, 12, 13.

पवण-प्रपन्न VI, 7, 8.

पवत्त-प्र+वृत्, °इ VII, 3, 4.

पवयण-प्रवचन VI, 5, 4.

पवर-प्रवर I, 14, 7; VI, 9, 6.

पवरत्थ-प्रवर+अर्थ III, 1, 16.

पवल-प्रबल I, 11, 7.

पवहंत-प्रवहत् VII, 3, 1.

पवंच-प्रपन्न IX, 18, 10; IX, 21, 28.

पवास-प्रवास I, 4, 5.

पविउल-प्र+विपुल I, 1, 12; I, 6, 1, III, 4, 13.

पविण्णविअ-प्र+ज्ञापित I 2, 10.

पवित्त-पवित्र IX, 7, 8.

पवित्थर-प्र+विस्तर III, 14, 6.

पवियंभ-प्र+वि+भृम्भ, °इ IX, 15, 1.

पविइय-प्र+वि+चित III, 11, 11.

पविलंघिय-प्र+वि+लम्बित V, 4, 20.

पवीण-प्रवीण V, 7, 10.

पवुच्च-प्र+वच् (कर्मणि) °इ III, 6, 14.

पवुद्धि-प्रवृद्धि III, 6, 9.

पवुत्त-प्र+उत्त I, 3, 9; VII, 4, 12.

पव्व-पर्वन् IV, 2, 16.

पव्वइय-प्रवाजित IX, 24, 1.

पव्वज्ज-प्रव्रज्या VI, 15, 2.

°पसत्त-प्रसक्त II, 6, 17.

पसत्थ-प्रशस्त I, 8, 8; II, 11, 3; IX, 21, 29.

पसमिज्ज-प्र + शम् (कर्मणि) °इ IV, 9, 13.

पसर-प्र + स, °इ III, 12, 8.

पसर-प्रसर I, 3, 6; I, 11, 7.

पसरंत-प्रसरत् I, 3, 5; I, 8, 1; II, 8, 3.

पसरिअ, °य-प्रसृत II, 9, 5; III, 17, 7; VI, 4, 11.

पसंग-प्रसङ्ग I, 7, 6.

पसाअ, °य-प्रसाद II, 6, 10; VI, 12, 13;

VI, 17, 9,

पसाहण-प्रसाधन (शस्त्र) V, 4, 23.

पसाहिअ-प्रसाधित I, 15, 9; V, 12, 8.

पसियउ-प्रसीदतु I, 1, 10.

पसु-पशु IX, 9, 4.

पसुत्त-प्रसुप्त II, 7, 4.

पह-पथिन् I, 6, 10; I, 10, 13; V, 2, 14.

°पह-प्रभा II, 5, 13.

पहण-प्र+हन् °मि III, 15, 1; °णिवि VI, 7, 10.

पहत्थ-प्रभा + स्थ (व्याकुल, टि.) IX, 18, 12.

पहर-प्रहर I, 11, 1.

पहर-प्र + ह, °इ VII, 3, 4.

पहरण-प्रहरण II, 2, 4; III, 1, 6.

पहरंत-प्रहरत् VII, 14, 10.

पहवंत-प्रभावत् VI, 4, 10.

पहसिय-प्रहसित VIII, 2, 7.

पहंतर-पथान्तर II, 5, 10.

पहा-प्रभा II, 11, 8; IX, 17, 22.

पहाण-प्रधान I, 17, 9; IV, 12, 4; V, 2, 11.

पहार-प्रहार VII, 7, 9.

पहाव-प्रभाव II, 3, 11.

पहिय, °अ-पथिक I, 6, 10; IV, 12, 12; VIII, 2, 1.

पहिट्ट-प्रहृष्ट II, 5, 8.

पहिल-प्रथम I, 5, 8 (H. पहिला).

पहिलारअ-प्रथम तर I, 6, 1 (M. पहिलाळू).

पहु-प्रभु I, 4, 3; I, 11, 2; I, 15, 11; V, 10, 13.

पहुत्तण-प्रभुत्व IX, 2, 3.

पहुपुरउ-प्रभु + पुरतः VII, 6, 3.

पंकअ-पङ्कज I, 2, 10.

*पंगुर-प्रा + वृ, °इ I, 7, 4 (Hem.I, 175. old M. पांगुरणें, mod. M. पांघरणें).

पंगुल-पङ्गु + ल (स्तार्थे) IV, 4, 2.

पंचत्त-पञ्चत्व VIII, 15, 5.

पंचत्थिकाय-पञ्च + अस्तिकाय (tech. term; see Notes) I, 12, 2.

पंचविह-पञ्च + विध VI, 3, 7.

पंचसुयंधिणि-पञ्चसुगन्धिनी, स्त्री, III, 5, 4;
III, 7, 16.

पंचायार-पञ्च + आचार IV, 1, 14.

पंचासव-पञ्च+आश्रव(tech.term;see Notes)
IX, 24, 14.

पंचुंबर-पञ्च + उदुम्बर IV, 2, 11.

पंजलि-प्राजलि V, 1, 14.

पंङ्गिअ-पण्डित III, 1, 4.

पंङ्गिराअ-पण्डिराज, पु. VIII, 2, 3.

पंङ्गीसर-पाण्डय + ईश्वर IX, 1, 3.

पंङ्गव-पाण्डव VIII, 15, 1.

पंङ्गुर-पाण्डुर I, 13, 10; VII, 1, 13.

पंङ्गसुय-पाण्डुसुत VIII, 15, 4.

पंति-पङ्क्ति VII, 10, 5.

पंथ-पथिन् II, 2, 1.

पंथिय-पथिक I, 6, 9.

*पाइक्क-पदाति IV, 14, 5. (Hem. II, 138)

पाअ-पाप VI, 5, 6; IX, 10, 8.

पाउब्भड-पापोद्धट IX, 9, 4.

पाउस-प्रावृष् IX, 3, 5. (Hem. I, 19; 31;
131; M. पाउस rain.)

पाड-पातय् °डंति V, 5, 5.

पाडल-पाटल (हंस) VII, 11, 9. (D.
VI, 46).

पाडलिउत्त-पाटलिपुत्र, न. IV, 6, 5.

पडिआ-पातित VII, 7, 12.

पाढय-पाठक IX, 12, 7.

पाण-प्राण I, 1, 7; III, 6, 7; VII, 11, 6.

पाणपिय-प्राणप्रिया I, 18, 10.

पाणिय, °अ-पानीय I, 6, 6; III, 8, 10;
IX, 6, 1.

पाणैस-प्राणेश VII, 11, 14.

पाय-पाद V, 8, 11.

पाय-पात IV, 9, 13.

पायग्ग-पादाग्र III, 7, 9.

पायड-प्रकट III, 5, 4.

पायडिय-प्रकटित I, 1, 10.

पायपुट्टि-पाद+पृष्टि III, 4, 8.

पायराअ-पाद+राग VI, 13, 19.

पायार-प्राकार I, 7, 4; II, 11, 10.

पारद्ध-प्रारब्ध III, 8, 4.

पारद्धिअ-पापार्द्धि+क IV, 4, 3. (Hem. I,
235. H. M. पारधी)

पारय-पारद (Mercury) VII, 9, 5.

पारंभ-प्रारम्भ IX, 2, 5.

पारंभिअ-प्रारब्ध I, 16, 2.

पारोह-प्ररोह I, 13, 7; VI, 15, 8.

पालिद्धय-पालिध्वज IX, 23, 7.

पाव-पाप II, 6, 17; IX, 9, 4.

पाव-प्र+आप्, °इ IV, 2, 20.

पावासिअ-प्रावासिक VIII, 2, 2.

पाविट्ट-पापिष्ठ IV, 2 13; VII, 13, 5.

पाविय-प्राप्त VII, 10, 7.

पास-पाश I, 17, 12; III, 13, 10.

पास-पार्श्व I, 10, 10; II, 1, 13; IX, 17, 6.

पासाय-प्रासाद III, 1, 9.

पासिअ-पाशित (पाशेन बद्ध) IX, 9, 9.

पाहुड-प्राधृत (उपायन) I, 16, 4.

पाहुणअ-प्राधूर्णक VII, 4, 12; VII, 8, 9.
H. पाहुना guest).

पिअ, °य-प्रिय I, 10, 10; II, 1, 6; VI, 10,
13.

पिउ-पितृ II, 14, 11; VI, 17, 2; VIII,
13, 1.

पिउपुर-पितृ + पुर IV, 12, 11. (Hem. I,
134.)

पिक्क-पक्क I, 6, 5; VI, 8, 10. (Hem. I,
47.) .

पिच्च-जल टि. V, 10, 22. (Prob. from
पिज्ज-पेय, पिब्ब-जल D VI, 46).

पिच्छ-प्र+ईक्ष्, °च्छि I, 18, 1.

पित्त-तत्सम. VII, 7, 7.

पिय-पा (पिब्) °इ I, 7, 5; °एही IX, 17, 26.

पियरविहि-पितृविधि IX, 9, 7.

पियवम्म्-प्रियवर्मन्, पु. IV, 6, 11, V, 5, 14.

पियवाय-प्रिय+वाक् V, 2, 8.

पियंत-पिबत् IX, 9, 2.

पिया-पिता IX, 17, 27.

पियारभ-प्रियतर III, 13, 9; VII. 11, 6.
(H. प्यार)

पियारेसि-प्रेम करोषि IX, 17, 28. (Verb
from प्यार)

*पिल्ल-डिम्भ V, 8, 13 (H. पिल्ला; पिल्ह लघु-
पक्षिरूप, D. VI, 46.)

पिव-इव VI, 9, 5. (See notes)

पिसुण-पिशुन III, 2, 2; VII, 6, 3; IX,
25, 4.

पिसुणत्त-पिशुनत्व III, 15, 15.

पिसुणिअ-पिशुनित (सूचित) IV, 8, 5; VII,
12, 1.

*पिसल्ल-पिशाच I, 2, 10; IX, 7, 10. (Hem.
I, 193.)

पिहिय-प्रेषित I, 17, 1.

पिहिय-पिहित II, 2, 18; II, 10, 4; VII, 6, 14.

पिहियासव-पिहिताश्रव, पु. II, 3, 22, II, 7,
1; IX, 4, 2.

पिह्व-प्यु II, 11, 10. (lengthened for
metre)

पिंछ-पिच्छ II, 1, 8.

पिंजरिय-पिजरित I, 6, 4.

पीई-प्रीति III, 8, 2.

पीढ-पीठ VIII, 5, 15 (Hem. I, 106; H.
पीढा)

पीण-प्री, °इ V, 9, 2.

पीणत्थणि-पीनस्तनी X, 15, 8.

पीणिय-प्रीति III, 12, 11.

पीय पीत I, 13, 10; VII, 7, 7.

पील-पीड, °लंति V, 5, 4.

पीलु-तत्सम (गज) II, 3, 5; III, 16, 15;
VII, 2, 6 (Pers. फील)

* पुकरान्ति-पूत इति शब्द कृत्वा आह्वयन्ति V, 3,
2; VIII, 9, 5 (H. पुकारना)

* पुकार-पूकार V, 12, 1; VIII, 11, 11.
(H. पुकार)

पुगल-पुद्गल (body or matter) 1, 12, 8;
IX, 10, 6.

पुच्छिअ, °य-पृष्ठ I, 12, 12; III, 11, 12.

पुज्जिय-पूजित II, 6, 20.

पुट्ठि-पुष्टि I, 4, 4; VII, 3, 9.

पुणु-पुनर् I, 16, 2.

पुण्ण-पुण्य I, 2, 6; IV, 3, 13; V, 7, 3.

पुण्णाय-पुण्णाय (पुष्पविशेष) V, 7, 3.

पुण्णाहिअ-पुण्याधिक II, 8, 9 (compare
देयाहिअ)

पुत्त-पुत्र I, 2, 1.

पुप्फ-पुष्प I, 18, 11; III, 1, 8.

पुप्फयंत-पुष्पदन्त (Author) I, 2, 5; I,
5, 2, etc.

पुप्फवइ-पुष्पवती VIII, 1, 7.

पुरउ-पुरस् III, 17, 11; VII, 6, 3.

पुरणाह-पुर+नाथ V, 10, 1.

पुरवेस-पुर+वेश्या V, 1, 7.

पुरंधि-पुरन्धी I, 18, 2; VI, 2, 9.

पुरिस-पुरुष I, 11, 9 (Hem. I, 111.)

पुलइअ-पुलकित IX, 19, 16.

पुव्व-पूर्व (Divisions of Jain Scriptures;
see notes) I, 12, 7.

पुव्विल्ल-पूर्व + इल्ल (मत्वर्थे) I, 1, 9.

पुसिअ-सृष्ट II, 8, 1 (सृष्ट, Hem. IV, 105.

पुहइ, °ई-पृथ्वी II, 8, 10; IX, 6, 1.

पुहवइ-पृथ्वी + पति III, 16, 14; (Phon-
etic decay)

पुहविदेवि-पृथ्वीदेवी, स्त्री, various forms,
I, 15, 10; II, 15, 14; III, 8, 14;
IX, 24, 2.

पुंजलिय-पुंजित VII, 3, 2.

पुंजिय-पुंजित II, 9, 6.

पुंडुर-पाण्डुर IX, 1, 3.

पुंडरीय-पुण्डरीक (छत्र) IX, 1, 3.

पुंडवद्धण-पुण्डवर्धन, न. VI, 11, 3.

पुंड-पाण्डु VI, 12, 12.

पुंडच्छु-पुण्ड्र + इक्षु I, 6, 11, (a variety of sugar cane. H. पोंडा)

पूया-पूजा I, 10, 3; IX, 17, 3.

पेक्ख-प्र+ईक्ष्, °क्खु III, 9, 4; VII, 6, 4;
°क्खेत्तहि II, 4, 4; °क्खेपिणु, °क्खिवि
I, 9, 10; V, 3, 2.

पेक्खण-प्रेक्षण IX, 20, 14.

पेम्म-प्रेमन् V, 8, 9.

पेम्मंध-प्रेमान्ध IX, 15, 3.

पेम्माइरुक्ख-प्रेम्णः आदिवृक्षः I, 18, 7.

पेर-प्रा+ईर्, °इ VI, 10, 12; IX, 6, 8.

पेरिअ-प्रेरित III, 11, 4.

पेल्ल-प्र+ईर्, °इ III, 17, 14; IV, 15, 1;
ल्लिवि IV, 7, 16; °ल्लेपिणु IX, 25, 14.
(क्षिप् Hem. IV, 143; H. पेलना to push)

पेल्लण-प्रेरण or क्षेपण V, 4, 11.

पेल्लिअ-प्रेरित or क्षित III, 9, 17.

पेस-प्रेषय्, °हि I, 16, 8.

पेसण-प्रेषण III, 7, 14; VI, 2, 9; VI, 5, 8.

पेसिअ-प्रेषित (or प्रेष्य abs.) III, 11, 9.

पेसुण्ण-प्रेषुण्य VI, 10, 10.

पेहुणवंत- (1) पक्षवत् (2) प्रेषणवत् VII,
14, 2.

पोट्टल-भार IX, 17, 46; (H. M. पोटली)

पोत्थ-पुस्तक IX, 21, 26. (H. M. पोथी)

पोम-पद्म I, 1, 9; II, 11, 8.

*पोमाइय-प्रशंसित, टि. VI, 10, 7. prob.
denom. from पद्म. See जस and भविस.)

पोमाणण-पद्मानन III, 16, 14.

पोमिणि-पद्मिनी I, 3, 4; VIII, 12, 4.

पोमिणिणैसर-पद्मिनी+सूर्य III, 16, 14.

पोरिस-पौरुष VIII, 13, 10. (from पुरिस)

पोस-पोषय्, °इ IX, 8, 1.

पोसह-प्रोषध IV, 2, 16; IX, 21, 42.

फ

फग्गुण-फाल्गुण IX, 16, 11.

फर-स्फार (आयुधविशेष) IV, 14, 6; V, 5, 2.

फरुस-परुष IX, 20, 8. (Hem. I, 232.)

फरुसत्तण-परुषत्व III, 3, 16.

फलिह-स्फटिक I, 14, 2; V, 11, 2; VI, 10,
6. (Hem. I, 186)

फंस-स्पर्श V, 11, 5.

फार-स्फार IX, 17, 11.

*फिट्ट-भ्रंश्, °इ VI, 11, 2. (Hem. IV,
173)

फुट्ट-भ्रंश् °इ II, 2, 20; °इ VIII, 3, 10.
(Hem. IV, 173, from स्फुट्ट H. फूटना
M. फुट्ठे to break)

फुड-स्फुट or सष्ट II, 3, 20; IX, 7, 12;
(Hem. IV, 258.)

फुडिय स्फुटित or भृष्ट IV, 10, 8.

फुरण-स्फुरण VII, 8, 9.

फुरंत-स्फुरत VII, 10, 5; IX, 17, 22.

फुरिय-स्फुरित II, 2, 4; III, 9, 18; VI,
14, 9.

फुरिउट्टउड-स्फुरित+ओष्ठुट IV, 8, 12.

*फुस-मृज्, °इ II, 12, 10; (Hem. IV,
105; prob. from सृश्)

*फेड-स्फोटय्, °हि V, 3, 11; °डिवि VII,
10, 1. (Dr. Gune regards it as causal
of फिट्ट and suggests स्फेद् as its Sans-
krit equivalent, Sec भविस; H. फेडना,
फोडना M. फेडणे)

*फेडिअ-स्फोटित I, 18, 18.

ब

*बइट्ट-उपविष्ट I, 12, 1; IX, 23, 2. (Hem.
IV, 444 ex. H. बैठना to sit)

बउल-बकुल (पुष्पविशेष) IX, 18, 15.
 बज्ज-बन्ध (कर्मणि) °इ VI, 16, 17; IX, 9, 1.
 बज्जभंभतर-बाह्य+अभ्यन्तर IX, 4, 9.
 *बत्तीस-द्वात्रिंशत् IX, 20, 16. (H. बत्तीस)
 बद्धायर-बद्ध+आदर IX, 8, 2.
 *बण्य-पितृ I, 18, 5; III, 6, 2; IV, 8, 15; IV, 13, 11; VI, 8, 12; VIII, 6, 4. (H. M. बाप G. बाप)
 बलह-बलीवर्द IV, 12, 10; IX, 7, 7. (H. बैल)
 बलालअ-बल+आलय III, 4, 4.
 बलिय-बलिन् VII, 4, 9.
 बलिवंड-बलवत् I, 6, 14; V, 3, 12. VIII, 3, 2. (See. भविस.)
 बहत्थ-बहिः+स्थ IX, 16, 9.
 बहिणि-भगिनी VII, 15, 2 (H. बहिन)
 बहिरिअ-बधिरित III, 8, 1; V, 12, 1. (H. बहिरा deaf)
 बहिरंध-बधिर+अंध IV, 4, 2.
 बंदीहर-बन्दिगृह V, 2, 16.
 बंध-बन्ध, °धति V, 5, 3.
 बंभ-ब्रह्मन् VII, 10, 9; IX, 6, 1.
 बंभण-ब्राह्मण III, 14, 4; IX, 22, 7.
 बंभणचार-ब्रह्मचर्य IX, 9, 9.
 बार-द्वार V, 12, 10. (Hem. I, 79; II, 79, G. बारण)
 *बारह-द्वादश I, 12, 7; VI, 2, 7; IX, 13, 2. (Hem. 1, 219, H. M. बारा; बारह)
 बाधीसम-द्वाविंशतितम VI, 5, 11 (H. बावीस बाइस)
 बाह-बाधा III, 15, 9.
 बाहिर-बहिर III, 2, 6 (H. बाहर)
 बिणिण-द्वि III, 6, 7 (Hem. III, 120)
 बीय-द्वितीय I, 5, 8 (Hem. II, 79 बीओ; G. बीयो)
 बुक्क-बाद्यविशेष VIII, 6, 13 (गर्जेबुक्क. Hem. IV, 98)

बुज्झ-बुध, °इ III, 15, 5. (Hem. IV, 217)
 बुज्झअ-बुध् + क्त II, 6, 10.
 बुज्झऊण-बुध् + क्त्वा VI, 13, 12.
 बुज्झर-बुध् + इर (ताच्छील्ये) IV, 2, 14.
 बुद्धिमेह-बुद्धिमेघा, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 6.
 बुह-बुध III, 4, 7; III, 5, 10.
 *बोक्कड-छाग (Goat) VII, 2, 4, (D. VI, 96. M. बोकड; H. बकरा)
 *बोल्लाव-कथ् + णिच्, °इ II, 12, 9, (Hem. IV, 2; H. बुलाना to call)
 *बोल्लाविअ-कथ् + णिच् + क्त III, 13, 7.
 *बोल्लिअ-कथित I, 13, 1; II, 4, 1; III, 5, 9; IV, 8, 8.
 *बोल्लिज्ज-कथ् (कर्मणि) °इ III, 10, 6.
 बोहिलाह-बोधि + लाभ IX, 14, 12.
 बोही-बोधि II, 3, 20 (lengthened for metre)

भ

भअ-भय III, 10, 14.
 भइणी-भगिनी VIII, 5, 14.
 भइय-भय or भीति VI, 12, 9.
 भउहा-भ्रू I, 17, 15; III, 10, 10. (H. भौह; M. भंवई)
 भक्ख-भक्ष्, °इ IV, 2, 19.
 भक्खिअ-भक्षित VI, 4, 12.
 भक्खिज्ज-भक्ष् (कर्मणि) °इ VII, 2, 8.
 भग्ग-भग्न V, 11, 9; VII, 3, 1.
 भज्ज-भार्या IX, 23, 11.
 भज्जंत-भज्यमान IV, 15, 4.
 भज्जिऊण-भज्ज् + क्त्वा IV, 15, 4.
 भड-भट IV, 9, 1; VI, 12, 8. (Hem. I, 195)
 भडारा-भटारक III, 7, 5; III, 8, 14; V, 6, 9.
 भणिअ-भणित I, 3, 13.
 भक्त-भक्त I, 2, 8; III, 4, 5.
 भक्त-भक्त (boiled rice) VIII, 2, 6 (H. भात)

भन्तार-भर्तृ V, 12, 1.
 भन्था-भन्ना II, 10, 8.
 भद्-भद्र IV, 1, 5; V, 2, 9; IV, 8, 7.
 भद्रिय-भद्रित VI, 12, 8.
 भम्-भ्रम्, °इ II, 9, 12; °मेणिणु V, 2, 5.
 भमंत-भ्रमत् I, 10, 10; III, 11, 1; V, 11, 4.
 भमिय-भ्रमित I, 10, 13; VII, 2, 1.
 भमर-भ्रमर II, 14, 4.
 भयवंत-भगवत् II, 3, 22.
 भरह-भरत, पु. I, 3, 8.
 भरह-भरत (चक्रवर्ती) IV, 4, 13.
 भरहस्वेत्-भरतक्षेत्र I, 6, 3; I, 13, 3.
 भरिय-भृत VII, 1, 11.
 *भल्ल-भद्र III, 9, 16; III, 13, 16; V, 4, 18. (H, भला good)
 *भल्लार-भद्र + तर III, 13, 8.
 भल्लि-Fem. of भल्ल (spear) I, 15, 2. (Hem. IV, 330; भविस.)
 भवणुल्ल-भवन + उल्ल (स्वार्थे) V, 12, 7.
 भव्व भव्य I, 2, 7.
 भविअ, °य-भव्य IX, 2, 2; IX, 20, 17.
 भवित्ति भवित्री (भवितव्यता) VIII, 14, 4.
 भवियव्व-भवितव्य IV, 5, 5.
 भवीअ-भव्य IX. 21. 7. (lengthened for metre)
 भवीयण-भव्य+जन IX, 21, 1.
 भसल-भ्रमर I, 10, 13 (Hem. I, 244.)
 *भंड-युष्, °मि IV, 8, 17 (M. भांडणे)
 *भंडण-कलह IV, 8, 9; V, 4 8 (I. VI, 101)
 भंति-भ्रान्ति I, 4, 2; VI, 11, 2.
 *भाअ-भाग VIII, 3, 10.
 भाद्-भ्रातृ VIII, 5, 1 (H. G. भाई)
 भाइण्ण-भगिनेय VII, 8, 12; VIII, 12, 13.
 भाड-भ्रातृ IV, 11, 12 (M. भाऊ).
 भाणिअ, °य-भणित II, 6, 1; IX, 6, 2
 (lengthened for metre)

भामिर-भ्रम् + णिन् + इर (ताच्छील्ये) IV, 10, 13.
 भायण-भाजन I, 10, 3; I, 18, 10.
 भायर-भ्रातृ IV, 6, 10; VII, 11, 2.
 भाव-भावय् °इ I, 17, 3; °हि I, 4, 11.
 (Hem. IV, 420 ex.)
 भावण-भावना IX, 4, 9.
 भाविज्ज-भावय् (कर्मणि) °इ III, 3, 4.
 भाविदिय-भावेन्द्रिय IX, 11, 11.
 भास-भाषा I, 1, 6.
 भासिर-भाष् + इर (ताच्छील्ये) III, 14, 2; IV, 2, 5.
 भिउडि-भ्रुकुटि V, 4, 1. (Hem. I, 110.)
 भिच्च-भृत्य I, 16, 9; VIII, 11, 2.
 भिच्चत्त-भृत्यत्व IV, 5, 4.
 भिच्चत्तण-भृत्यत्व VII, 3, 10.
 भिज्ज-भिद् (कर्मणि) °इ IX, 15, 2.
 *भिड-आक्रम्, °इ VI, 14, 4. (H. भिडना, M. भिडणे, G. भिडवुं)
 *भिडिअ-आक्रान्तवत् III, 17, 8; V, 5, 13.
 *भिडंत-युद्ध VII, 4, 13. (H. भिडन्त fight).
 भिस-बिस II, 11 12 (Acc. to Var. II, 38; Hem. I, 238; ब of बिस is not changed to भ.)
 भीमबल-पु. VI, II, 6.
 भीमासुर-पु. V, 12, 2.
 भीयर-भीकर (भयंकर) II, 7, 6.
 भीस-भी+सन् (स्वार्थे) °हि III, 7, 11.
 भीसावणिया-भेषणिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 9.
 भीसावण-भेषण II, 4, 6; III, 14, 8.
 भुअ, °य-भुज I, 17, 12; II, 7, 2; IV, 6, 14; VI, 15, 8.
 भुअण-भुवन I, 5, 7; VIII, 3, 10.
 भुअंग-भुजङ्ग III, 1, 1.
 *भुक्किअ-भषित VII, 2, 10. (Hem. IV, 186, H. भूकना bark or bray).

भुक्ख-बुभुक्षा I, 11, 10 (H. भूख; M. भूक.)
 भुत्त-भुक् V, 2, 4; VI, 9, 9.
 भुत्ति-भुक्ति IX, 2, 8.
 भुयण-भुवन IX, 5, 5.
 भुयंग-भुजङ्ग IX, 22 8.
 *भुल्ल-वृष्ट IX, 19, 2. (Hem. IV, 177,
 H. भूलना to forget or miss).
 भुंज-भुज्, °हिंति IV, 5, 4.
 भूमाय-भू+भाग VII, 8, 10.
 भूमितिलय-°क, न. VIII, 11, 13.
 भूय-भूत IX, 10, 12; IX, 11, 3.
 भूयगाम-भूत+ग्राम (जीवत्समूह) III, 15, 8.
 °भूवय-भूत+क (स्वार्थे) VI, 16, 1.
 भूसण-भूषण I, 16, 4.
 भूसिअ-भूषित I, 7, 7.
 भेय-भेद I, 12, 5; III, 6, 4; IX, 17,
 32.
 भेरि-भेरी (वाद्यविशेष) I, 9, 4; VIII, 6, 13.
 *भेहंड-चित्रक (द्वीपिन्) IV, 10, 13; VII,
 7, 5 (D. VI, 108.)
 भेसिअ-भेषित VII, 7, 1.
 भोअ, °य-भोग IV, 3, 8; VI, 5, 7.
 भोइ-भोगिन् VIII, 2, 4.
 भोइणि-भोगिनी IV, 6, 7; VIII, 2, 4.
 भोज्ज-भोज्य IV, 2, 9; IX, 17, 38.
 भोयण-भोजन I, 18, 5; V, 2, 4.
 भोयमाण-भुज्जत IX, 18, 10.
 भोयरइ-भोग+रति I, 11, 10.
 भोयराअ-भोग+राग I, 10, 8.
 भोयंतराअ-भोग+अन्तराय I, 18, 8.

म

म, मं-मा III, 7, 10; III, 7, 11.
 मअ-मद् III, 3, 14; VI, 5, 11.
 मइ-मति I, 3, 6; III, 2, 14.
 मइय-मृदित (मलिन, टि.) VII, 7, 8.

मइरा-मदिरा IV, 2, 19; IX, 7, 4.
 मइलिज्ज-मलिनीकृ (कर्मणि), °इ VII, 9, 8.
 मइलिय-मलिनित IV, 8, 8; IX, 12, 12.
 मइवंत-मतिमत् V, 3, 7; IX, 12, 5.
 मई-मति VIII, 13, 13. (lengthened for
 metre).
 मईय-मदीय VI, 13, 6.
 मउ-मृदु II, 11, 11.
 मउड-मुकुट I, 8, 9; I, 11, 5; IX, 18, 8.
 (Hem. I, 107).
 मउब्भड-मदोद्धट VII, 9, 7.
 मउलिय-मुकुलित II, 7, 4; III, 4, 15.
 (Hem. I, 107).
 मऊर-मयूर IX, 23, 7.
 मगहदेस्-मगधदेश I, 6, 4; I, 13, 4.
 मग-मार्ग I, 1, 7; IV, 1, 14.
 मगा-मार्ग्य, °इ III, 6, 12; VII, 2, 3.
 (H. मांगना to ask for).
 मगगण-मार्गण IX, 2, 6 (H. मांगना a
 beggar).
 मगांत-मार्गमाण IV, 4, 3; VIII, 12, 14.
 मगिअ-मार्गित III, 16, 13.
 मच्छुर-मत्सर IV, 10, 3; V, 4, 14.
 मज्ज-मय III, 3, 16; IV, 2, 10; IX,
 9, 6.
 मज्ज-मस्ज्, °मि III, 10, 12.
 मज्जण-मार्जन or मज्जन (bath) V, 2, 3.
 मज्जार-मार्जार V, 8, 13.
 मज्झ-मध्य I, 5, 7; I, 6, 2.
 मज्झ-मम II, 3, 19.
 मज्झण-मध्याह्न VIII, 11, 3; IX, 20, 20.
 (Hem. II, 84).
 मज्झत्थ-मध्यस्थ III, 3, 15.
 मज्झिम-मध्यम I, 5, 11; IV, 3, 6, IX,
 20, 2.
 मट्टिय-मृत्तिका IX, 9, 11 (Hem. II, 29;
 H. मट्टी).

*मडहुल-लघु + उल्ल (स्वार्थे) III, 4, 12.
(D. VI, 117. लहुम्मि मडहं)

*मडंभ-पल्ली IX, 16, 2. (see भविस.)

मण-मनः VI, 10, 12.

मणहर-मनोहर I, 6, 12 (Hem. I, 156).

मणिगिय मनः + इज्जित II, 6, 10.

मणु-मनाक् IX, 8, 7.

मणुय-मनुज II, 2, 12; III, 2, 16; VII, 15, 9.

मणोज्ज-मनोज्ज IX, 21, 38.

मणोरम-मनोरमा, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 3.

मणोरहगार-मनोरथ + कार III, 13, 9.

मणोहरि-मनोहरी, स्त्री, III, 6, 2.

मणोहिराम-मनोभिराम I, 1, 10.

मण्णखेड-मान्यखेट, न. I, 1, 12.

मण्ण-मन, °ण्णति II, 4, 5; °ण्णिवि III, 9, 16.

मण्णिअ, °य-मत I, 2, 7; I, 12, 7; VI, 3, 9.

मत्ता-मात्रा V, 2, 4; VI, 9, 5.

मत्थय-मस्तक II, 12, 8; IX, 18, 11 (H. माथा).

महण-मर्दन III, 6, 12; IV, 7, 11; VIII, 3, 11.

महल-मर्दल (मुरज, वाद्यविशेष) I, 18, 5; II, 14, 12; IV, 10, 8 (D. VI, 119 com.

M. मांदल).

मय-मृत I, 17, 15,

मय-मृग V, 2, 10.

मय-मद VIII, 1, 9; IX, 7, 9.

मयं-मम VI, 13, 19.

मयउल-मृगकुल I, 12, 10.

मयगल-मदगल (गज) II, 1, 3; III, 9, 17
(Pai. 9).

मयच्छि-मृगाक्षी I, 17, 2; III, 9, 10.

मयण-मदन I, 15, 1; III, 6, 6.

मयणडहण-मदन + दहन (शिव) IX, 7, 4.

मयणमंजूस-मदनमञ्जूषा, स्त्री, IX, 1, 11.

मयणलील-मदनलीला, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 4.

मयणविथार-मदन + विदारक IV, 5, 14.

मयणावज्जिय-मदनावर्जित IX, 12, 6.

मयणाहि-मृगनाभि (कस्तूरी) VII, 5, 9.

मयणिज्झर-मद+निक्षेर III, 9, 15.

मयणिम्मह-मद+निर्मथ IX, 15, 6.

मयपउर-मद+प्रचुर VI, 2, 1.

मयमह-मद+मथन III, 10, 1.

मयर-मकर II, 7, 6.

मयरद्धय-मकरध्वज III, 3, 15; III, 15, 7.

मयरहर-मकर+गृह (समुद्र) I, 11, 4.

मयलंछण-मृग+लाञ्छन (चन्द्र) III, 12, 5;
IV, 8, 8.

मयवाह-मृग+व्याध IX, 20, 15.

मयविभलिका-मदविहलिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6,
20.

मयंग-मातङ्ग VII, 5, 7.

मर-मृ, °इ II, 6, 5; °ह IV, 9, 9.

मरगय-मरकत (मणि) I, 6, 12; I, 14, 2.

*मरट्ट-गर्व VII, 7, 6. (D. VI, 120),

*मल-मृद् °इ IV, 15, 1. (Hem. IV, 126;
H. मलना to rub)

मलयासुंदरि-स्त्री, VIII, 2, 4.

*मलिय-मृदित IV, 10, 6; VIII, 15, 4.

मल्ल-माल्य IX, 20, 13 (Pai. 350)

मल्लय-मल्लक (शराव) I, 5, 8. (I. VI, 145)

मह-मह्, काङक्ष्, °इ I, 10, 8. (Hem. IV,
192.)

मह-मथ्, °इ I, 10, 8; VIII, 7, 8.

महएवि-महादेवी V, 11, 12.

महग्गे-मम+अग्गे (?) VI, 13, 18.

महग्घ-महार्घ or महार्ह IV, 7, 6.

महग्घयर-महार्घ+तर I, 3, 14.

महण-मथन V, 10; 23.

महत्थ+महार्थ VI. 15, 3.

महरक्ख-महारक्ष, पु. VIII, 12, 2; VIII,
16, 10.

महंत-महत (मंत्रिन्) I, 3, 2; I, 16, 6. (H. महन्त)

महंत-महत 1 2, 2.

महाइय महात्मन् V, 12, 11 (भविस).

महाबल-पु VI, 12, 4.

महाभीम-पु. VI, 12 2.

महारथ-मदीय V, 3, 13; VII, 6, 4.
(Hem. IV, 434; Mar. म्हारा H. हमार).

महावाल-महाव्याल, पु IV, 1, 8, VIII, 3, 6; VIII, 10, 1.

महियर-महीचर VII, 14, 8.

महिवद्-महीपति I, 9, 6; I, 15, 1.

महिवीढ-मही+पीठ VIII, 2, 1.

महिस-महिष I, 6, 11.

माहिसि-महिषी VII, 2, 8.

महिहरिद-महीधर+इन्द्र I, 9, 6.

महीहर-महीधर VI, 2, 1.

महु-Acc.Dat. and Gen. Sing. of अस्मद्-
I, 1, 10; I, 11, 11; I, 15, 11; I, 17, 3.

महु-मधु IV, 2, 10.

महुपाण-मधुपान IX, 8, 6.

महुमह-मधु+मथन (विष्णु) VII, 3, 9.

महुयर-मधुकर III, 7, 11.

महुयरोह-मधुकर+ओष VIII, 11, 5.

महुर-मथुरा, न. IV, 6, 4; IV, 15, 15; V, 6, 9.

महुर-दक्षिण मथुरा, न. IX, 1, 2.

महुर-मधुर VI, 10, 12.

महुरक्खर-मधुर+अक्षर IV, 2, 5.

महुरण-मधुर IV, 9, 1.

महुलिह-मधुलिह IX, 15, 1.

महोवहि-महोदधि IX, 16, 3.

महोवहि-महोदधि, पु. I, 2, 3.

मंगि-स्त्री VIII, 12, 5.

मंट-मूक, टि. IV, 4, 2.

मंडल्ल-मण्डप + उल्ल (स्वार्थे) III, 15, 11.

मंडलगा-मण्डलाग्र (असि) V, 13, 10.

मंडलिअ, °य-मण्डलिक III, 12, 10; VI, 8, 6; VII 4, 5.

मंडलीस-मण्डल + ईश I, 15, 7.

मंडव-मण्डप I, 6, 9.

मंडविअ-मण्डपित VII, 1, 15.

मंडिअ, °य-मण्डित 1, 5, 11; III, 5, 7; III, 16, 3.

मंत-मन्त्र I, 8, 4; III, 1, 10; IX, 2, 5.

मंतीस-मन्त्रीश IX, 22, 2.

मंथिअ-मथित I, 4, 10; IV, 4, 2.

मंदाइणि-मन्दाकिनी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 4.

मंदारय-मन्दारक (पुष्पविशेष) I, 10, 6.

मंदोयरि-मन्दोदरी, स्त्री, V, 7, 8.

मंघाय-मान्धातृ, पु. V, 2, 15.

मा-particle I, 3, 10; V, 2, 7.

माउहर-मातृगृह II, 14, 11.

माणिक-माणिक्य I, 13, 10.

माणिय-मानित I, 6, 6; V, 7, 1.

माणुसत्त-मानुषत्व IX, 17, 45

माणंत-मान+अन्त IV, 12, 5.

*माम-मातुल VII, 9, 1. (D. VI, 112; 4. मामा.)

मायबप्प-मातृ+पितृ IX, 18, 17. (see बप्प)

मायंद-माकन्द (आम्र) 1, 6, 12; II, 1, 9.
(Hem. II, 174; D. VI, 128)

मार-तत्सम (मदन) III, 6, 13.

मारि-मारी (a pastilence) I, 16, 3.

मारेवअ-मु+णिच् + तव्य III, 15, 4. (Hem. IV, 438.)

मालइ-मालती, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 9.

मालिणि-मालिनी VIII, 12, 9.

मासुल्ल-मांस + उल्ल (स्वार्थे) VI, 2, 6.

माहअ-माधव (विष्णु) VIII, 4, 13; IX, 3, 8.

माहप्प-माहात्म्य IV, 9, 14. (Hem. I, 33)

मि-अपि I, 1, 7.

मिअ-मित IX, 25, 12.

मिग-मृग III, 3, 16.
 मिगजंगल-मृग+मांस (तत्सम) IX, 9, 5.
 मिगमार-मृग+मार IX, 8, 1.
 मिच्चु-मृत्यु VI, 4, 9.
 मिच्छाईसन-मिथ्यादर्शन IX, 5, 2.
 मिच्छालिंगि-मिथ्या + लिङ्गि IX, 12, 8.
 मित्त-मित्र III, 3, 15; VII, 11, 17.
 *मिरिक-मत्सरकर, टि. VII, 7, 3. (विरिक्-
 पाटित D. VII, 64; see variant).
 मिलिय-मिलित I, 9, 5; I, 18, 9.
 *मिलिय-मुक्त (रहित) VI, 2, 5. (मेळ-मुक्
 Hem. IV, 91).
 मिस-मिष IX, 9, 7.
 मिहुण-मिथुन VI, 9, 4 (Hem. I, 87).
 मीणइ-मन्यते, or मिमोते (?) V, 9, 3.
 मीमंस-मीमांसक IX, 10, 8.
 मुअ, °य-मृत II. 1 9; VII, 11, 2.
 मुअंत-मुअत् I, 9, 1; VII, 12, 8.
 मुइंग-मृदङ्ग I, 5, 9; VIII, 7, 7.
 मुक्क-मुक्त II, 12, 4; III, 6, 7; IV, 3, 5.
 मुक्ख-मूर्ख VIII, 1, 7; IX, 22, 9.
 मुक्खुज्जय-मोक्ष + उद्यत VII, 14, 1.
 मुग्ग-मुद्र (कणविशेष) V, 10, 2. (Var. III,
 1; H. मूंग).
 मुग्गर-मुद्र V, 4, 3.
 मुअ-मुक्, °इ VII, 2, 6.
 मुच्छ-मूर्च्छा VII, 7, 8.
 मुच्छिय-मूर्च्छित VII, 1, 13.
 मुज्झ-मुह, °इ III, 9, 11.
 मुट्टि-मुष्टि VII, 7, 2.
 मुणाल-मृणाल II, 1, 13.
 मुणिगुत्त-मुनिगुत्त, पु. IX, 15, 10; IX,
 16, 1.
 मुणिज्ज-ज्ञा (कर्मणि) °इ III, 3, 7. (Hem.
 IV, 7).
 मुणिणाह-मुनिनाथ VII, 3, 8.
 मुणिय-ज्ञात VII, 1, 16. (Hem. IV, 7).

मुत्ता-मुक्ता II, 8, 10.
 मुत्ताहल-मुक्ताफल V, 11, 3.
 मुद्ध-मुग्ध II, 3, 21; V, 2, 5.
 मुद्धाई-मुग्धादेवी, स्त्री, I, 2, 1; I, 2, 5.
 मुय-मृ °इ II, 4, 13.
 मुय-मुक्; °इ IV, 12, 12; °हि, °मु. I, 3,
 10; III, 3, 13; °यंति I, 6, 9; मुएवि abs
 I, 5, 3.
 *मुसुमूर-भञ्ज, °इ, III, 15, 10. (Hem.
 IV, 106).
 *मुसुमूरण-भञ्जन IV, 10, 15.
 मुह-मुख, I, 10, 13; I, 13, 5.
 मुहफेड-मुखस्फोट or °स्फोट VIII, 15, 8.
 (see. फेड).
 मुहरुह-मुखरुह (दंत) III, 15, 14.
 मुहल-मुखर I, 10, 12; VI, 15, 10.
 मुहवड-मुखपट I, 18, 8.
 मुहविधण-मुख+वेधन IX, 25, 3.
 मुहुर-मुखर VI, 15, 6.
 मुहुल-मुख+उल्ल (स्वार्ये) V, 9, 6.
 मुडिय-मुण्डित VII, 1, 15.
 मुढत्तण-मूढत्त्व IV, 3, 3.
 मेइणी-मेदिनी I, 15, 7; VI, 12, 9.
 *मेट्ट-हस्तिपक IV, 5, 5, (मेंठ D. VI,
 138).
 मेणइ-मेनकी, स्त्री, VIII, 4, 8.
 *मेत्त-मात्र (प्रत्यय) I, 13, 3. (Hem. I,
 81).
 *मेर-मर्यादा I, 13, 3; IV, 2, 12, (सीमा
 D. VI, 113. M. मेर boundary).
 मेरअ-मदीय VII, 6, 2. (H. मेरा).
 मेलावअ-मेलापक IX, 11, 3.
 *मेल्ल-मुक्, °हि III, 3, 12; °ल्लिवि, VI, 1, 2.
 (Hem. IV, 91).
 *मेल्लअ-मोचक IX, 1, 14.
 *मेल्लंत-मुअत III, 9, 8.
 *मेल्लवहुं-मोक्तुम् V, 3, 2.

*मेलाव-मोचय्, °हि VIII, 13, 6.

*मेलाविअंय-मोचित III, 13, 14; VII, 15, 1.

मेलाविअ-मेलापित (भावे) III, 10, 14.

मेह-मेघ I, 5, 5.

मेहउर-मेघपुर, न. VIII, 7, 5.

मेहउल-मेघकुल I, 1, 12.

मेहलिय-मेखलिका II, 1, 4; II, 13 1.

मेहवाल-मेघमाला, स्त्री, VIII, 7, 6.

मेहवाहन-मेघवाहन, पु. VIII, 7, 5.

मेहवाह-same as मेहवाहन VIII, 8, 1.

मेहावि-मेघाविन् III, 1, 2.

*मोकलिअ-मोचित III, 17, 1; IV, 9, 3.
(M. मोकलणें to release).

मोक्ख-मोक्ष II, 3, 19; VII, 6, 6.

मोड-मोद् (भञ्ज्), °इति V, 5, 5; (H. मोडना to twist).

मोडण-मोटन III, 14, 7.

मोडंत-मोटयत् IV, 15, 6.

मोडिय-मोटित VII, 7, 4.

मोत्तिय-मौक्तिक I, 7, 7; V, 12, 8. (H. मोती).

मोत्तिओह-मौक्तिक+ओघ IX, 18, 3.

मोर-मयूर II, 1, 8. (Hem. I, 171, com. H. मोर).

मोरपिच्छ-मयूरपिच्छ V, 10, 20.

मोहंधार-मोह+अन्धकार IX, 4, 12.

य

य-च III, 4, 5.

°यल-तल I, 11, 8.

याणिअ, °य-ज्ञात VII, 2, 4; VII, 8, 8; VIII, 15, 7.

याणेसि-जानासि IX, 17, 8. (Hem. IV, 292).

र

°रअ-रत II, 7, 3.

रइ-रति I, 15, 2.

रइ-रति, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 8.

रइदइय-रति+दयित् VII, 4, 1.

रइपीई-रति+प्रीति III, 8, 2.

रइय-रचित III, 5, 1.

रइवइ-रतिपति V, 10, 13.

रइवइरि-रति+वैरिन् (जिन) VIII, 10, 2.

रई-रत्ता (अनुरक्ता) VI, 5, 8.

रउद्-रौद्र II, 3, 18; IX 7, 7.

रउरव-रौरव (नरक) VI, 4, 14.

रक्ख-पु. VIII, 2, 12; VIII, 16, 10.

रक्खण-रक्षण VIII, 16, 12.

रक्खिय-रक्षित VII, 4, 4.

रक्खंकर-भस्मकर VIII, 16, 10. (II. राख ashes).

रज्ज-राज्य III, 14, 13.

रज्जगह-राज्य + ग्रह VI, 4, 7.

रज्जेसरि-राजेश्वरी V, 2, 12.

रणझणंत-onomatop. IX, 18, 4.

रण-अरण्य VI, 16, 15; IX, 25, 11
(Hem. I, 66)

रत्त-रक्त I, 4, 5; V, 11, 13; VII, 2, 8.

रत्तत्तण-रक्तत्व III, 10, 7.

रत्तमाण-रक्तमान IX, 17, 10.

रत्ति-रात्रि IX, 2, 2.

रम्म-रम्य III, 6, 8.

रम्मय-रम्यक (गहननाम) V, 10, 15.

रय रजस् I, 11, 2; VII, 1, 9.

रय-रद V, 11, 1.

रयण-रत्न I, 3, 4; I, 12, 4.

रयणकोडि-(१) रदनकोटि (२) रत्नकोटि III, 16, 2.

रयणत्तय-रत्नत्रय IV, 3, 6.

रयणमाल-रत्नमाला, स्त्री VII, 11, 1.

रयणायर-रत्नाकर I, 3, 4; II, 7, 6.

रयणि-रजनी V, 2, 3.

रयणीयर-रजनीचर VI, 7, 8.

रयय-रजत, प. (कैलाश, विजयार्ध, टि.) VI, 2, 1.

रयव्वय-रतव्रत VI, 3, 1.

रवण-रमण VI, 10, 13.

रवण्ण-रम्य I, 7, 8; VIII, 1, 2 (Hem. IV, 422).

रवाल-रव + आल (मत्वर्थे) III, 1, 7. (Hem. II, 159).

रविणंदण-रविनन्दन (यम, शनि or कर्ण) III, 14, 4.

रवियर-रवि + कर VIII, 1, 11.

रस-रसा (भू) V, 11, 1.

रसणा रशना I, 17, 8.

रसवाइअ-रस + वादिन् IV, 11, 5.

रसंत-रसत II, 5, 4.

रसाल-रस + आल (मत्वर्थे) I, 15, 5 लंपट, टि. (Hem. II, 159).

रसिय-रसिक I, 13, 2.

रसिय-रसित (शब्दित) III, 17, 5.

रसिय-रसित (रसयुक्त) VII, 2, 13.

रसिल्ल-रस + इल्ल (मत्वर्थे) VIII, 9, 10.

रह-रथ I, 16, 9; VI, 4, 7; VII, 3, 11.

*रह-गुप्, रहति I, 5, 9; °हि VI 1, 5 (the root from which रहस् is derived).

रहस-रभस IX, 19, 1.

रहिज्ज-गुप् (कर्मणि) °इ VI, 4, 7.

*रंखोलमाण-दोलायमान VIII, 11, 7 (Hem. IV, 48).

रंग-रक्त I, 7, 6.

रंग-रङ् °इ VI, 14, 4 (M. रिंगना, रेंगना M. रंगणे).

रंगंत-रङ्गत् II, 8, 3.

रंगावलि-रङ्गावलि I, 7, 7; III, 6, 8. (M. रांगोळी).

रंजिज्ज-रञ्ज् (कर्मणि) °इ III, 3, 4.

रंजिय-रञ्जित II, 9, 6.

रंड-denom. from रण्डा (विधवा) °मि IV, 8, 17. (M. रंड).

रंध-रन्ध्र VIII, 15, 11.

रंभ-रम्भा IV, 6, 8.

रंभ-रम्भा, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 7.

रंभवण-रम्भा (कदली) + वन V, 10, 16.

राअ-राजन् I, 16, 1; V, 2, 9.

राअ-राग I 17, 3; I, 18, 8.

राइअ, °य-राजित V, 8, 8; V, 13, 11.

राईव-राजीव IV, 6, 12.

राईस-रात्रि+ ईश IV, 6, 12.

राउत्त-परिहित (?) IX, 20, 18.

राएस-राजेश V, 7, 6.

राणअ-राजन् II, 4, 13; V, 2, 11 (H. M. G. राणा)

राम-तत्सम IV, 6, 9; VIII, 8, 5; IX, 17, 29.

राय-राग I, 9, 2; VI, 3, 2.

राय-राजन् III, 7, 4.

रायउत्त-राजपुत्र VI, 13, 4.

रायगिह-राजगृह, न. I, 6, 13.

रायत्तण-राजत्व VI, 4, 8.

रायपट्ट-राजपट्ट VI, 4, 4.

रायसिय-राजश्री VII, 8, 10.

रायहर-राजगृह VI, 15, 5.

रायाएस-राजादेश VIII, 11, 9.

रायाअ-राजालय III, 7, 4.

रायावलि-रागावलि III, 7, 4.

रायाहिराअ-राजाधिराज I, 9, 2.

राव-रञ्ज् + णिच्, °इ V, 9, 4 (Hem. IV, 49.)

रावण-तत्सम IV, 11, 2; VII, 14, 9.

राहव-राघव VI, 17, 8; VII, 14, 9.

*राहा-शोभा IX, 3, 7 (राह-सुन्दर D.VII, 13; Pai 14; See जस. Sec रेह.)

रिड-रिपु I, 8, 1; I, 16, 7.
 रिण-ऋण I, 8, 12; VII, 6, 10 (Hem. I, 141)
 रिद्धि-क्राद्धि I, 14, 10. (Hem. I, 128).
 रिया-ऋच् (वेदपङ्क्ति) VIII, 10, 6.
 रिसि-ऋषि I, 5, 8, (Hem. I, 141)
 रिसिपंति-ऋषि + पङ्क्ति) IX, 2, 7.
 *रिछ-गुक्, टि. I, 6, 12.
 रुह रुचि I, 14, 2; VI, 6, 22.
 *रुक्ख-वृक्ष I, 18, 7; IX, 22, 9. (Hem. II, 127; H. M. रुख)
 रुच्च-रुच्, °इ III, 6, 14; IV, 6, 9; VII, 2, 16.
 रुज्झ-रुध् (कर्मणि) °इ VI, 16, 17; IX, 9, 1. (Hem IV, 218).
 रुट्ट-रुष्ट IV, 9, 11.
 रुणरुण-onomatop. II, 9, 8.
 रुण-रुदित IV, 3, 13. (Var. VIII, 62).
 रुह-रुद्र II, 3, 18; IX, 6, 1.
 रुप्पिणि-रुक्मिणी, स्त्री, VII, 11, 15. (Hem. II, 52).
 रुय-रुद् °इ II, 4, 13.
 रुहिर-रुधिर IV, 10, 5; VI, 14, 7.
 रुहिरुल्ल-रुधिर+उल्ल (स्वार्ये) VI, 2, 6.
 रुंजिय-रुत (गुञ्जित) V, 11, 2 (Hem. IV, 57).
 *रुंद-विपुल, पूर्ण (Sk. रुन्द्र) I, 1, 7; III, 5, 10. (D. VII, 14; Pai. 126; M. रुंद)
 *रुंभ-रुध्, °इ VI, 14, 5; °भिवि V, 2, 14; VIII, 3, 2 (Hem. IV, 218)
 *रुई-अर्कद्रुम VII, 2, 4, (स्त्री VII, 9. M. रुई, See notes).
 रुय-रूप I, 15, 10.
 रुव-रूप I, 13, 8.
 रुवालोयण-रूप+आलोकन IV, 5, 8.
 रुस-रुष, °हि I V, 9, 5. (Hem. IV, 236).
 *रेल्लण-प्रवाह (?) V, 4, 11; (compare H. रेलपेल)

रेवइ-रेवती, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 5.
 *रेह-राज् °इ I, 17, 8. (Hem. IV, 100).
 रोमंचिय-रोमाञ्चित III, 7, 15; V, 1, 12.
 रोव-रुद् °इ II, 13, 2. (Hem. IV, 226.)
 रोवमाण-रुदत् IX, 18, 17.
 रोस-रोष III, 17, 8; VII, 14, 3; IX, 7, 9.
 रोसावउण्ण-रोष + अवपूर्ण V, 5, 6; VII, 5, 11.
 रोह-रोधस् (तट) I, 13, 7. (Pai. 312).

ल

लभ-लय IX, 14, 6.
 लइ-See ला.
 लइज्ज-ला (कर्मणि or लोट्) °इ III, 7, 8.
 लइय-गृहीत I, 9, 5; III, 5, 2. (D. VII, 18).
 लउडीयर-लकुटी+कर VIII, 13, 4.
 लक्ख-लक्ष्य °इ III, 8, 7; °हि III, 3, 8.
 लक्ख-लक्ष (संख्या) II, 2, 9. (H. लाख).
 लक्खण-लक्षण I, 1, 6; III, 1, 13; VII, 10, 5.
 लक्खणकर-लक्ष्मण+कर III, 14, 5.
 लक्खिय-लक्षित V, 6, 2.
 लग्ग-लग् °इ IV, 2, 19; °उ III, 9, 8;
 लग्गिवि (प्रारभ्य) VI, 1, 11; लग्गेवि II, 1, 9. (H. लगना, लगाकर).
 लग्ग-लग्न III, 6, 12.
 लग्गण-लग्न VI, 12, 10.
 लच्छि-लक्ष्मी I, 3, 4; VI, 12, 11.
 लच्छीमइ-लक्ष्मीवती, स्त्री, VI, 8, 7; IX, 2, 1.
 लच्छीसर-लक्ष्मीश्वर (विष्णु) IX, 6, 1.
 लच्छीसिव-लक्ष्मीशिव (°सुख) VI, 4, 13.
 लज्जिअ-लज्जित II, 5, 12.
 लट्ठि-यष्टि IX, 3, 4. (Hem. I, 247; H. लट्टी, लाठी).
 लत्त-लपित IX, 17, 27.

लक्ष-लपित्वा IX, 17, 39.

लम्भ-लभ् (कर्मणि) °इ IX, 8, 8. लम्भंति II, 6, 14.

लय-लता III, 12, 14; V, 6, 13.

लयभ-लात (गृहीत) VI, 7, 8.

ललललंति-onomatop.IV, 15, 6.

ललिय-ललित I, 7, 2; V, 6, 13.

*लल्लक-रौद्र VII, 7, 1 (D.VII, 18; Pai. 109. H. ललकार a challenge, this seems to suit better specially with हक H. हांक.)

लवणणव-लवणार्णव I, 13, 3.

लवंत-लपत II, 1, 10; VIII, 1, 4.

लविय-लपित VII, 13, 7.

लह-लभ्, लहिवि, लहेवि II, 6, 18; VIII, 15, 11. (Hem. I, 187).

लहु-लघु (शीघ्रम्) I, 9, 4; I, 18, 1; III, 6, 16. (M. लौकर quickly).

लहुआरी-लघु+तरा III, 6, 3. (H. लहुरी)

लहुई-लघ्वी III, 6, 1.

लंकेस-लंका+ईश (१) रावण (२) चणक III. 14, 5. (See Notes).

लंपड-लम्पट IX, 8, 7.

लंबंत-लम्बमान IV, 15, 6.

लंबिरथणिया-लम्बस्तनिका (त्रिथानाम) VI, 6, 8.

ला-ला (ग्रहणार्थे धातुः) लइ-लेहि I, 11, 11; III, 10, 3, 6; VI, 6, 28; लेइ I, 10, 2; लेति I, 1, 7; लेप्पिणु V, 8, 13; लेविणु 1, 10 1; लएप्पिणु I, 15, 13. (H. लेना to take).

लायण-लावण्य I, 17, 11; II, 4, 10; IV, 10, 2.

लालाविंड-लाला+पिण्ड III, 16, 6.

(मुखकाष्ठं लालाविंडी, टि.)

लिप्त-लिप्त IV, 4, 11; V, 11, 3.

लिप्प-लिप्म् °इ I, 10, 9. (H. लीपना).

लिचि-लिपि III, 1, 1.

लिह-लिख °हिवि VIII, 5, 10. (Hem. I, 187; M. लिहणें).

लिहाविय-लेखित I, 15, 14.

लिहिय-लिखित I, 11, 5; III, 1, 11.

लित-ला+शत् V, 7, 3.

लुद्ध-लुब्ध VII, 12, 4.

लुय-लून VII, 5, 12.

लूरण-छेदक IV, 10, 14. (Hem. IV, 124; prob. from लु.)

लेइ-see ला.

लेह-लेख VII, 11, 3; (Hem. I, 187).

लेहार-लेखहार VII 10, 13.

लोअ-लोक II, 4, 9.

लोइय-लौकिक IV, 3, 3.

लोट्ट-लुट्, °इ VI, 14, 6; °इति V, 5, 5. (स्वप् acc. Hem IV, 146; H. लोटना)

लोट्ट-लुटित VII, 7, 6.

लोट्टिय-लुटित III, 16, 6. (लोट्टिअ-उपविष्ट, D. VII, 25)

*लोण-घृत I, 18, 3. (M. लोणी butter.)

लोणसायर-लवणसागर VI, 16, 7.

लोय-लोक I, 3, 6.

लोयण-लोचन I, 7, 1; II, 13, 6; VII, 1, 9.

लोयवाल-लोकपाल VIII, 14, 12.

लोह-लोभ III, 3, 14; IV, 2, 8.

लोहिय-लोहित V, 4, 11; VII, 7, 7.

लहस-हस्, °इ II, 4, 8; VI, 4, 4. (लस् acc. Hem. IV, 197).

लहसिअ-हसित II, 8, 1.

लिहक-नि+ली, °इ I, 7, 2; °उ VI, 4, 9; °क्वि III, 17, 10. (Hem IV, 55).

लज्ज, टि. H. लुकना to hide)

लिहकविअ-नि+ली+णिच्+ क II, 1, 5.

लिहकाव-नि+ली+णिच्, °इ III, 8, 5.

व

व-इव I, 7, 1.
 व-अपि VI, 10, 12.
 वअ-व्रत VI, 14, 12; VII, 10, 5.
 °वइ-पति I, 3, 7; III, 11, 10.
 वइकंठ-वैकुण्ठ (उपेन्द्र) VII, 12, 7
 (वइकुंठ Pai. 21)
 वइतंडिअ-वैतण्डिक IX, 11, 6.
 वइयर-व्यतिकर (वृत्तान्त) III, 5, 14; V,
 6, 11; VI, 7, 14.
 वइयायरण-वैयाकरण IX, 2, 9.
 वइरंत-वैर+अन्त IV, 12, 4.
 वइरि, °य-वैरिन् I, 4, 2; VII, 5, 9.
 वइवस-वैवस्वत (यम) I, 14, 6; VI, 4, 5.
 वइस-वैश्य V, 10, 14.
 वक्खाण-वि+आ+ख्या, °इ III, 1, 16; IX,
 5, 11.
 वक्खाणिय-व्याख्यात VI, 8, 11.
 वग्ग-वल्ग, °इ I, 17, 7; VII, 1, 6.
 वग्ग-वर्ग III, 2, 7; VIII, 11, 4; IX,
 19, 7.
 वग्घ-व्याघ्र VI, 8, 9; IX, 23, 1.
 वच्च-वज् °इ I, 10, 9; VII, 6, 1; IX, 6, 9.
 (Hem. IV, 225).
 वच्चंत-व्रजत् VII, 1, 10.
 वच्छ-वक्षस् IV, 1, 9.
 वच्छ-वत्स IX, 9, 2.
 वच्छ-वत्स, दे. VII, 11, 5.
 वच्छर-वत्सर VI, 2, 7.
 वच्छल्ल-वात्सल्य IX, 12, 9.
 वज्ज-वाद्य III, 1, 7; III, 6, 4; V, 9, 3.
 वज्ज-वज्र VII, 7, 2.
 वज्ज-वादय् (कर्मणि) °ज्जति II, 2, 8.
 वज्ज-वर्जय् °इ VI, 10, 13.
 वज्जकवाड-वज्रकपाट II, 8, 2.
 वज्जकंठ-वज्रकंठ, पु. VII, 15, 2.

*वज्जर-कथ् °इ II, 1, 11; VI, 10, 8.
 (Hem. IV, 2)
 *वज्जरिअ-कथित III, 8, 17; VI, 7, 4; VI,
 17, 4.
 वज्जंत-वाद्यमान IX, 22, 6.
 वज्जिअ-वर्जित I, 1, 1; II, 5, 12; VI, 5, 5.
 वज्जिअ-वादित III, 12, 4.
 वज्जोयरि-वज्रोदरी, स्त्री. VII, 11, 14.
 वट्ट-वृत् °इ VI, 11, 2; VII, 6, 10; IX,
 11, 3.
 वट्टुल-वर्तुल III, 4, 8.
 वड-वट VI, 15, 8.
 वडण-पतन I, 11, 6.
 वडविडवि वट+विटपिन् VIII, 9, 4.
 वडंचल-पटाञ्चल VII, 10, 6.
 वड्ड-वृध् °उ VII, 6, 2 (H. हाथ वढना).
 वड्डंत-वर्धमान I, 10, 8.
 वड्डिमअ-वृद्धिमत् (दीर्घकालम्, टि.) VIII, 9, 7.
 वड्डिय-वर्धित IV, 9, 13; V, 1, 9; VII, 1, 9.
 वण-व्रण III, 10, 4; IV, 10, 5; VII, 6, 2.
 वणमाला-वनमाला, स्त्री, VI, 8, 7.
 वणराअ-वनराज, पु. VI, 8, 6; VI, 12, 5.
 वणराइ-वनराजि IX, 15, 1.
 वणि-वणिक् I, 17, 2; 1, 14, 10; IX, 15, 5.
 वणिय-व्रणित I, 7, 3.
 वणिवर-वणिग्+वर I, 16, 6.
 वणीस-वणिग्+ईश IX, 17, 11.
 वण्ण-वर्ण (colour) I, 7, 8; V, 10, 2;
 VIII, 1, 12.
 वण्ण-वर्ण (चतुराश्रम) I, 8, 3.
 वण्ण-वर्णय् °ण्णंतु I, 5, 4.
 वण्णंत-वर्णयत् V, 7, 9.
 वणिणअ-वार्णित I, 4, 11.
 वणिणज्ज-वर्णय् (कर्मणि) °इ I, 17, 6; II, 13,
 8; III, 2, 9; V, 7, 9.
 वणिणय-(1) वर्णा (2) पत्रिका, (3) वर्णिता,
 II, 5, 6, 7.

°वत्त-पत्र I, 10, 4; VIII, 15, 10.

वत्त-वक्त्र I, 10, 4; IV, 12, 8.

वत्त-वृत्त (वार्ता) VII, 3, 6.

वत्थ-वन्न III, 8, 15; III, 11, 11; VI, 9, 2.

वत्थावहार-वस्त्रापहार VII, 10, 5.

वदल-वार्दल (मेघ) IX, 25, 5. (दुर्दिन D. VII, 35; H. M. वादल or बादल).

*वमाल-तुमुल VII, 7, 11, (वमाल D. VI, 90. वमाल-कलकल Pai. 47, मेलापक or कोलाहल टि.)

वम्म-वर्मन् III, 15, 10.

वम्मह-मन्मथ I, 7, 3; III, 4, 17 (Hem. I, 242; II, 61.)

वम्महवेय-मन्मथ+वेग VIII, 10, 9.

वम्मुल्लूरण-वर्म+छेदक VII, 14, 4, (मर्मवेधक see जस; उल्लूर-तुड (वृट्) Hem. IV, 116; also see लूरण.)

वय-वक I, 6, 6.

वय-व्रत I, 12, 3.

वयछाय-व्रतछाय (°शोभ) IX, 20, 3.

वयण-वदन I, 1, 9; V, 2, 10.

वयण-वचन I, 5, 1; I, 13, 1; VI, 5, 4.

वयणराअ-वदन+राग VIII, 16 9.

वयहल-व्रत+फल IV, 5, 1.

वयंसी-वयस्या II, 2, 14; VIII, 4, 12.

(Pai. 190).

वरइत्त-वरितृ (पति) I, 17, 1; IV, 8, 6; VIII, 4, 5, (अभिनववर; D. VII, 44.)

वरण-वारण VI, 3, 6.

वरपत्त-वर+पात्र IX, 20, 19.

वराअ, °य-वराक VI, 13, 18; VII, 15, 9; IX, 9, 12.

वराडी-वराटिका III, 13, 3.

वरिट्ट-वरिष्ठ I, 13, 4.

वरिस-वर्ष (देश) IX, 15, 4.

वरीस-वर्ष (संवत्सर) IX, 21, 22.

(lengthened for metre)

वल-वल् (चलने) °इ, V, 1, 12; VI, 14, 4.

वलक्ख-वलक्ष (धवल) VI, 13, 7. (Pai. 164)

वलम्मा-अवलम्न VI, 13, 12.

वल्लिय-वलित (चलिय); बलीयस् वा III, 12, 10.

वल्लोइय-अवल्लोकेत IX, 18, 21.

वल्लहराय-वल्लभराज पु. I, 3, 2.

वल्लीहर-वल्लीगृह I, 7, 2.

*वल्लूरिया-मांसपेशी शुष्कमांस टि. III, 3, 2.

(वल्लर-गहन, क्षेत्र etc D. VII, 86; Pai. 353; वल्लरी, विल्ली-केश D. VII, 32;

वल्लरी-लता Pai. 346.)

ववहार-व्यवहार III, 3, 6; VI, 11, 11.

वसण-व्यसन I, 3, 9, I, 8, 7; VII, 5, 9.

वसंगअ-वशं+गत III, 14, 10.

वसंततिलय-°क, वननाम, VII, 11, 11.

वसंतमाल-°ला, स्त्री, IV, 6, 7.

वसिट्ट-वाशिष्ठ, पु. III, 3, 3.

वसियरण-वशीकरण III, 1, 10.

वसुणंदय-वसुनन्दक (Sword) VIII, 3, 8.

वसुमइ-°ती (पृथ्वी) I, 14, 2.

वसुमइ-°ती, स्त्री, IX, 15, 7.

वसुयत्त-वसुदत्त, पु. IX, 15, 7.

वसुंधरि-वसुंधरा, स्त्री, VI, 11, 5.

°वह-°पथ III, 17, 6; VI, 1, 3.

°वह-वध VI, 1, 3.

वह-वध् (हन्) °हेप्पिणु VII, 15, 3.

वहिज्ज-वध् (कर्मणि) °इ III, 2, 10.

वहु-वधू I, 3, 5; I, 16, 8.

वंकइ-वक्रयति II, 14, 10.

वंकत्तण-वक्रत्व III, 10, 10; III, 11, 3.

वंकाणण-वक्रानन III, 14, 3.

वंकावइ-वक्रयति VI, 4, 12.

वंच-वञ्च् °इ VI, 14, 4.

वंचिय-वञ्चित II, 6, 20.

वंचेवअ-वञ्चनीय III, 2, 12.

वञ्जण-व्यञ्जन II, 9, 1.
 वंछ-वाञ्छ, °इ IX, 10, 1.
 वंद्-वन्द, °दिवि I, 12, 1; II, 3, 21.
 वंद्-वन्द्य II, 11, 1.
 वंदिज्ज-वन्द् (कर्मणि) °इ IV, 3, 11.
 वंस-वंश VI, 11, 4.
 वंसुष्मड वंश+उभृत् IX, 19, 11.
 वाइ-वादिन् IV, 11, 5; IX, 5, 11.
 वाइअ-वाचिक VII, 11, 4.
 वाइत्त-वादित्र III, 11, 7.
 वाईसरि-वागीश्वरी I, 2, 6.
 वाउ-वायु III, 6, 12.
 वाउड-व्यापृत I, 9, 7.
 वाउवेअ वायुवेग VIII, 5, 13.
 वाएसरि-वागीश्वरी III, 1, 4.
 °वाण-पान VIII, 1, 9.
 वाणरोह-वानर+ओघ VIII, 16, 3.
 वाणिज्ज-वणिज्या I, 15, 5.
 वाणिय-पानीय VIII, 15, 14.
 वाय-वाक् I, 12, 2.
 वायरण-व्याकरण I, 1, 10; III, 1, 3.
 वायअ-वा+आगत VI, 2, 12.
 वाया-वाचा (वाक्) VIII, 4, 11; 10, 10.
 °वार-व्यापार IX, 20, 19.
 वारण-तत्सम II, 5, 3, 4. (See notes).
 वारणिद्-वारणेन्द्र I, 9, 6.
 वारिअ-वारित III, 11, 4.
 वारुणिया-°का (वृष्टिकरी-विद्या) VI, 6, 26.
 वाल-व्याल, पु. IV, 1, 8; VIII, 10, 1.
 वालुग-व्याल+उग्र VIII, 11, 9.
 वावि-वापी II, 8, 3; II, 11, 7.
 वासण-वासना IX, 5, 3.
 वासव-पु. I, 14, 10.
 वासव-तत्सम (इन्द्र) I, 14, 10.
 वाह-व्याध VIII, 8, 1.
 वाहर-वि+आ+हृ, °इ VI, 14, 6.
 वाहरत्तु-वा+अहोरात्रम् IV, 5, 4.

वाहा-बाधा II, 8, 10.
 वाहिय-वाहित VII, 5, 7.
 वि-अपि I, 8, 2.
 विइण्ण-वितीर्ण II, 10, 7; VIII, 8, 2.
 विउलगिरि-विपुल° प. I, 8, 13.
 विउलवह-विपुल+पथ VI, 1, 3.
 विउस-विद्वस् III, 4, 2; IX, 15, 2.
 विउसत्तण-विद्वत्त्व III, 5, 11.
 विओइय-वियोजित II, 13, 2.
 धिओय-वियोग V, 11, 14.
 विओयर-वृकोदर (भीम) पु. IV, 10, 17.
 विकहा-विकथा IX, 20, 14.
 विक्खाय-विख्यात I, 13, 3.
 विग्गह-विग्रह I, 1, 8; I, 17, 7.
 विचित्त-विवित्र I, 6, 3; IX, 21, 34.
 विच्छुलिय-विच्छुरित (सिक्त, टि.) III, 5, 5;
 VII, 7, 8.
 विच्छेय-वि + छिद् + णिच् °हि III, 3, 15.
 विजय-पु. VII, 8, 2.
 विजयमहाएवी-°देवी, स्त्री IX, 1, 15.
 विजयसीह-°सिंह, पु. VI, 15, 7.
 विजयसेण-°ना, स्त्री, VI, 15, 7.
 विजयाउर-विजयपुर, न. IV, 7, 14.
 विजयाण-विजय + आज्ञा VII, 3, 10.
 विजयधर-पु. IX, 1, 14.
 विज्ज-विद्या III, 1, 8.
 विज्जप्पह-विद्युत्प्रभ, पु. VI, 2, 2.
 विज्जाउल-विद्या + कुल VI, 1, 11.
 विज्जाणिअ-विद्या VI, 2, 8.
 विज्जासाहण-विद्या + साधन III, 1, 12.
 विज्जिज्जमाण-वीज्यमान II, 11, 2.
 विज्जु-विद्युत् VI, 14, 8.
 विज्जुप्पह-विद्युत्प्रभा, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 3.
 विज्जुलिया-विद्युत्तिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 22.
 विज्जुवेय-विद्युद्देगा, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 3.
 विज्झ-व्यध् °इ IX, 9, 1.
 *विट्ठल-अपवित्र (अस्पृश्य) VIII, 10, 4;

IX, 17, 45. (विट् Hem. IV, 422.
H. विटाल. M. विटाल.)
विट्-विष्णु IV, 9, 11; VIII, 8, 8.
विड-विट VII, 2, 4.
*विडप्प-रहु VI, 14, 11; VII, 8, 5. (D.
VII, 65; Pai. 38).
विडवि-विटपिन् I, 11, 5.
विणअ-विनय I, 2, 3; V, 13, 9.
विणयपाल-विनय°, गु. V, 2, 11.
विणयमइ-विनयमति, स्त्री. V, 2, 12.
विणास-विनाश IX, 5, 8.
विणिग्गय-विनिर्गत I, 1, 9.
विणिज्जिय-विनिर्जित I, 14, 4.
विणिवारिअ-विनिवारित III, 11, 2.
विणीय-विनीत III, 5, 13; VII, 11, 7.
विणु-विना II, 3, 21.
विणोअ-विनोद III, 6, 14.
विण्ण-विज्ञ IX, 14, 10.
विण्णव-वि + ऋप् °इ I, 8, 12. (M. विनवणे
to request).
विण्णविअ, °य-विज्ञापित I, 16, 7; IV, 7,
2; V, 1, 14; VIII, 16, 2.
विण्णाण-विज्ञान I, 1, 5; VI, 5, 7; VIII,
15, 11. (Hem. II, 4.)
विण्णाय-विज्ञात IX, 14, 3.
विणिण-द्वि II, 7, 9. (Hem. III, 120).
वित्त-विद् + क्त VIII, 2, 1.
वित्तंत-वृत्तान्त VI, 17, 11.
वित्ति-वृत्ति I, 1, 10; I, 10, 7; I, 15, 3;
III, 1, 14.
वित्थर-विस्तर I, 16, 8.
वित्थार-विस्तार III, 8, 4; VII, 9, 10.
वित्थारिअ-विस्तारित II, 14, 2.
वित्थिण्ण-विस्तीर्ण I, 3, 5; VI, 17, 10.
विदिग्गिछ-वि + जुगुप्सा IV, 3, 4; IX, 12,
10 (see दुग्गुछ).
विदिण्ण-विदत्त I, 3, 7, (See दिण्ण)

विदेह-दे. IX, 13, 5.
विहवण-विद्रावण VI, 10, 10.
विहावणिआ-विद्रावणिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 10.
विप्पिय-विप्रिय VI, 16, 2,
विप्पुर-वि+स्फुर, °इ VI, 9, 3.
विप्पुरंत-विस्फुरत I, 1, 3.
विप्पुरिय-विस्फुरित I, 5, 4; V, 5, 12; IX,
23, 13.
विबुज्झंत-विबुध्यमान (विकसत) II, 11, 8.
विब्भम-विभ्रम I, 1, 4; II, 1, 6.
विब्भमन्त-विभ्रम+अन्त I, 10, 10.
*विब्भाडिय-अपमानित, ताडित, टि. III, 11,
13. (विष्काडिय-नाशित D. VII, 70. M.
वाभाडे काढणे to tear into shreds, भविस.)
विमइ-विमर्द VI, 2, 12.
विमला-स्त्री, VI, 2, 2.
वियक्क-वितर्क IX, 21, 17.
वियक्खण-विचक्षण III, 2, 3.
वियड-विकट IV, 1, 9; VII, 10, 4.
वियप्प-विकल्प III, 1, 11; VII, 11, 2;
VIII, 7, 3.
वियप्प-वि+क्लृप् °इ, IX, 8, 7; °हि V, 2, 1;
°प्पिनि IX, 24, 8.
वियर-वि+चर्, °उ III, 9, 10.
वियरंत-विचरत I, 6, 2.
वियल-वि+गल् °उ III, 10, 8.
वियलिअ, °य-विगलित II, 12, 2; III, 4,
1; III, 17, 6; IV, 2, 1.
वियलिय-विदलित III, 17, 4.
वियस-वि+कस् °सिनि I, 5, 2.
वियसंत विकसत I, 10, 1.
वियंभ-वि+जृम्भ °इ IV, 14, 14.
वियंभिय-विजृम्भित II, 5, 9; VII, 8, 9.
वियाणिय-विज्ञात IX, 6, 2; IX, 18, 10.
वियार-विचार II, 5, 12.
वियार-विचार III, 11, 9; V, 7, 4; VII, 5, 6.
वियारभंगि-विचारभंगी, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 10.

वियारण-विदारण V, 2, 9.
 विरइय-विरचित I, 7, 7; I, 18, 2.
 विरइज्ज-वि+रञ् (विधिलिङ्) °इ III, 2, 14.
 विरयण-विरचना III, 1, 10.
 विराइय-विराजित VI, 8, 5.
 *विरेह-वि+राज् °इ I, 10, 5 (Hom. IV, 100).
 *विलआ, °या-वनिता II, 2, 9; VI, 7, 1;
 (Hom. II, 128; Pai. 12)
 विलग-विलग्न I, 15, 6.
 विलित्त-विलित्त IX, 18, 14.
 विलीण-विलीन VI, 13, 17.
 विलुलिय-°त II, 13, 1.
 विलुलियंत-विलुलत VII, 7, 9.
 विलेवण-विलेपन VI, 9, 2.
 विव-इव III, 8, 3 (Hom. II, 182).
 विवक्ख-विपक्ष VIII, 3, 13.
 विवण-विपणि VIII, 2, 12.
 विवरीय-विपरीत III, 9, 9.
 विवकं-वैरिणां वक्कम्, टि. VI, 13, 5.
 विवाह-गरुडवाहन (विष्णु) VIII, 8, 4.
 विविह-विविध VI, 3, 3.
 विवेइय-विवेकित II, 10, 9.
 विस-विष II, 12, 9; IV, 14, 3.
 विसज्जिय-विसर्जित II, 14, 9; VII, 11, 3.
 *विसट्ट-दलन VII, 7, 6. (Hom. IV, 176;
 विघटित Pai 810.)
 विसम-विषम, I, 7, 3; II, 12, 9.
 विसमच्छ-विषमाक्ष IV, 12, 12.
 विसह-वि+राज् °इ I, 18, 5. (Hom. IV,
 100)
 विसहर-विषधर I, 11, 1; VII, 1, 11.
 विसंक-विशंक VI, 13, 5.
 विसंतुलिय-विसंस्थूलित (विहल) II, 13, 1.
 (Hom. II, 32; Pai 931.)
 विसाय-विषाद II, 3, 2; IV, 4, 2.
 विसालणेत्त-विशालनेत्रा, स्त्री. I, 14, 7; II,
 2, 15.

विसिट्ट-विशिष्ट I, 1, 6; I, 4, 3; IV, 3, 9.
 विसिण्ण-विशीर्ण VII, 14, 3.
 °विह-°विध III, 12, 6; IX, 13, 2.
 विहअ, °व-विभव I, 14, 5; VII, 7, 6; IX,
 3, 5.
 विहट्टिय-विघट्टित III, 16, 6.
 विहड-वि+घट् °डिवि I, 18, 3; °डेसइ II, 8, 2.
 विहडिय-विघटित III, 14, 8; VII, 7, 4.
 विहत्ति-विभक्ति I, 12, 11.
 विहल-विफल VII, 15, 6, (विहल Hem.
 II, 58; Var. III, 47.)
 विहलिय-विफलित (विहलित) VIII, 13, 8.
 विहंड-वि+खण्ड् °डिवि VI, 13, 21.
 विहाण-विधान III, 1, 9; VII, 10, 10; IX,
 17, 2.
 विहाविय-विभावित, (दृष्ट) III, 8, 16; (सन्मा-
 नित, टि.) IX, 22, 12
 विहि-विधि III, 1, 13; IV, 2, 17; VI,
 7, 7.
 विहि-द्वाभ्याम् III, 5, 5.
 विहिअ-विहित V, 10, 1.
 विहिण्ण-विभिन्न III, 7, 15; VII, 11, 2.
 विहुर-विधुर (दुःख) I, 11, 3; V, 10, 8.
 विहू-विभूति VIII, 1, 13.
 विहूसण-विभूषण III, 2, 7; V, 13, 1.
 विहूसिअ-विभूषित VI, 14, 8.
 विहोडण-विस्फोटन III, 14, 7. (ताडन, Hem.
 IV, 27.)
 विजणय-व्यञ्जन+क VI, 9, 7.
 विद-वृन्द II, 5, 6; III, 1, 8.
 विध-व्यध्, °धंति V, 5, 2.
 विभल-विहल IV, 10, 8; (विभल Hem.
 II, 58.)
 विभिय-विस्मित VI, 7, 13; (विहूअ-विस्मय
 Hem. II, 74; Var. III, 32.)
 °वीढ-पीठ IV, 10, 6; VIII, 2, 1.
 वीणावज्ज-वीणावाद्य III, 5, 8.

वीणाभास-वीणा+अभ्यास V, 7, 6.
 वीणाचार-वीणाचार्य V, 7, 4.
 वीयमाण-वीज्यमान IX, 18, 6.
 वीयसोयपुर-वीतशोकपुर, न. IX, 15, 5.
 वीराणा-वीर+आज्ञा I, 13, 1.
 वीला-वीडा VI, 13, 17 (विलिय, D. VII, 65.)
 वीसासुहिया-विश्वासं सुखं (हितं) च करोतीति, टि.
 विद्यानाम VI,, 6, 23.
 वुट्टी-वृष्टि II, 11, 4; (Hem. I, 137).
 वुड्ड-वृद्ध III, 2, 3; (Hem. I, 131).
 वुड्डत्तण-वृद्धत्व IX, 10, 5.
 वुड्ढि-वृद्धि II, 10, 1.
 वुत्त-उत्त II, 13, 10; III, 9, 3; V, 2, 8;
 IX, 14, 1.
 वूह-व्यूह III, 1, 10; VIII, 14, 8.
 वे-द्वि IX, 20, 11; (Hem. III, 119).
 वेअ-वेद IX, 8, 8.
 वेइअ-वैदिक IV, 3, 3.
 वेढ-वेष्ट् ंढिवि VIII, 1, 8 (Hem. IV, 221)
 वेढिअ-वेष्टित III, 16, 4; VI, 14, 2.
 वेयवाइ-वेद + वादिन् IX, 10, 2.
 वेयविहि-वेदविधि IX, 9, 9.
 वेयाल-वेताल IV, 10, 8; VI, 7, 6.
 वेरि-वेरिन् VI, 16, 3.
 *वेल्हल-कोमल विलासिन् वा II, 4, 1; VI,
 15, 2; (Hem. VII, 96).
 वेल्लि-वल्ली I, 15, 2.
 वेव-वेप् ंइ V, 1, 12.
 वेविय-वेपित IV, 15, 1.
 वेस-वेस्या III, 7, 9.
 वेस-वेष VII, 11, 14; IX, 4, 4.
 वेसावाडअ-वेस्या + पाटक, टि. V, 1, 7;
 VII, 6, 9; (H. वाडा enclosure).
 वेसि-वेसि VI, 13, 8.
 वेहविअ-वधित (विलक्षीकृता, टि.) II, 1, 10;
 (Hem. IV, 93).

वोसट्ट-व्युत्सृष्ट IV, 4, 8; (विकसित, Hem.
 IV, 195, does not suit here).

स

स°-स्व° II, 1, 6; VI, 7, 12.
 सइ-सती VII, 11, 9.
 सइ-सती, स्त्री VIII, 12, 9.
 सइं-स्वयम् I, 15, 9; III, 4, 17; III, 11, 4.
 सई-सती II, 1, 1.
 सइच्छा-स्व + इच्छा V, 8, 4.
 सइट्ट-स्व + इष्ट IV, 11, 13.
 सइत्त-सचित्त (सावधान, टि.) VIII, 7, 10.
 सइत्तण-स्वत्व III, 3, 11.
 सइव-शैव IX, 6, 3.
 सउच्च-शौच I, 4, 4; III, 3, 6; VI, 10, 9.
 सउज्जवण-सद् + उद्यापन (See उज्जवण) IX,
 21, 19.
 सउणि-शकुनि (पक्षिन्) II, 6, 11.
 सउण्ह-स + उष्ण IX, 17, 14.
 सउयामणि-सौदामिनी IX, 9, 6.
 सउवीर-सौवीर (butter-milk, Pai. 268)
 VI, 2, 5.
 सउहयल-सोध + तल VIII, 4, 11,
 सण-स्वयम् (?) IX, 21, 5.
 सक-शक V, 3, 2; VII, 7, 1; IX, 24, 6.
 सक-शक्°इ V, 3, 2; °हि V, 12, 4.
 सकारिअ-संस्कारित IX, 19, 9.
 सग-स्वर्ग I, 7, 5; III, 4, 3; IV, 5, 2.
 सगालय-स्वर्गालय VII, 12, 3.
 सच्च-सत्य VI, 10, 9.
 सच्चवइ-सत्यवती, स्त्री, VI, 11, 5.
 सच्छ-स्वच्छ III, 4, 4.
 सज्झाय-स्वाध्याय VI, 5, 4.
 सज्झाण-सद् + ध्यान (स्वाध्याय, टि.) IX, 20, 10,
 * सड्डु स+अलीक VI, 13, 15 (see-सुट्ट.)
 सट्ट-शाठ्य I, 5, 3.

सणर-स्व+नर VI, 8, 2.
 सणाहि-स्व+नाभि II; 1, 6,
 सणिच्छर-शनैश्चर (ग्रहनाम) III, 17, 12; IV,
 10, 2; (Hem I, 149).
 सणियड-स्व+निकट VI, 2, 11.
 सणज्झ-सम्+नह् (कर्मणि) °इ VII, 5, 21;
 (Hem. II, 26.)
 सण्णद्ध-सन्नद्ध V, 4, 20.
 सण्णंज्झंत-सन्नद्धमान VII, 6, 1.
 सण्णास-सन्यास IV, 2, 18; VIII, 13, 8.
 सण्णाह-सन्नाह VI, 4, 2.
 सण्णिह-सन्निभ I, 3, 7; I, 5, 9.
 सण्णिहिय-सन्निहित I, 8, 3; VI, 15, 3.
 सण्हाण-स+स्नान IX, 17, 25.
 सतेअ-स्व+तेजस् VIII, 12, 1.
 सत्त-सत्त I, 1, 9; VII, 11, 7; IX, 5, 13.
 सत्त-सत्त IX, 7, 4.
 सत्तच्चि-सत्तार्चिः (अग्नि) IV, 9, 12.
 सत्तभउम-सत्त+भौम III, 1, 9.
 सत्ति-शक्ति I, 8, 2; III, 3, 11; IX, 2, 3.
 सत्तु-शत्रु III, 3, 15; VI, 12, 14; IX,
 25, 12.
 सत्थ-शास्त्र III, 1, 6; III, 1, 16; III, 2,
 3; VII, 2, 4; IX, 12, 6.
 सत्थ-(1) शस्त्र (2) शास्त्र VII, 6, 5.
 सत्थ-शस्त्र VIII, 14, 7.
 सदिट्ठि-सदृष्टि (सम्यग्दृष्टि) IX, 12, 9.
 सद्-शब्द II, 1, 10; VI, 2, 10, IX, 8, 8.
 सद्दवियार-शब्दविचार VII, 1, 7.
 सद्दिय-शब्दित VI, 12, 8.
 सधअ-स+ध्वज III, 16, 4.
 सपसाअ-स+प्रसाद III, 13, 7.
 सप्प-सर्प II, 3, 15.
 सप्पुरिस-सत्पुरुष VIII, 9, 1. (Hem. I,
 111.)
 सबरी-शबरी V, 11, 14.
 सबंधण-स्व+बन्धन VII, 1, 18.

सभोअ-स्व+भोग IX, 17, 34.
 सम-शम I, 11, 8; IX, 21, 43.
 सम-श्रम III 14, 4.
 समग्घविअ-सम्+अर्धित V, 2, 4. (अग्घ-रा .
 Hem. IV, 100.)
 समच्च-सम्+अर्धे °च्चि IX, 21, 3.
 समाज्जिअ-समाजित IX, 12, 11.
 समण-श्रमण VI, 3, 10.
 समत्ति-समाप्ति I, 16, 2; IX, 3, 6.
 समप्प-सम्+अर्पय् °मि III, 7, 13; °इ V, 1,
 11.
 समर-शबर V, 10, 20; V, 13, 6.
 समरि-शबरी V, 13, 6.
 समलहण-संवाहन IX, 20, 13.
 समंजस-समञ्जस I, 3, 13.
 समंति-स्व+मन्त्रिन् IV, 1, 5.
 समायअ-समागत III, 9, 5.
 समायारिअ-समाचरित II, 8, 9.
 समासिअ-समाश्रित IX, 6, 3; IX, 12, 11,
 समाहि-समाधि II, 3, 20; IX, 4, 84.
 समिइ-समिति (see notes) IX, 4, 8.
 समिदि-समिति I, 12, 3.
 समिद्ध-समृद्ध IV, 4, 6.
 समिद्धि-समृद्धि IX, 3, 5.
 समिअ-शमित I, 8 1; I, 11, 6.
 समीरिअ-समीरित III, 5, 15.
 समुज्जव-समुद्यम III, 2, 1.
 समुज्जोय-समुद्योत VI, 13, 17.
 समुट्ठिअ-समुत्थित III, 16, 9; V 12, 13.
 समुत्तिपप्पस्-स्वमुक्ति+प्रदेश IX, 17, 40.
 समुद्ध-सम्+ऊर्ध्व IX, 21, 5.
 समुह-स्व+मुख समूह वा II, 10, 2.
 सम्मइ-सन्मति I, 8, 13.
 सम्मगा-सन्मार्ग IX, 20, 2.
 सम्मत्त-सम्यक्त्व IV, 3, 4; IX, 2, 7.
 सम्माशट्ठि-सम्यग्दृष्टि IV, 3, 4.
 सम्माइय-समायात VI, 2, 3. (H. मन में समाना).

सम्माण सम्+मान् ° णिवि I, 15, 1.
 सम्माणिय-सम्मानित VI, 8, 12.
 सय, °अ-शत I, 6, 6; I, 13, 4; V, 11, 7.
 सयज्ज-स्व + कार्य IV, 5, 13.
 सयज्जयर-स्वकार्य + कर II, 4, 13.
 सयण-शयन II, 14, 10; V, 13, 10.
 सयण-स्वजन VIII, 12, 2.
 सयणत्तण-सुजनत्व VIII, 13, 10.
 सयमह-शतमख (इन्द्र) I, 14, 3.
 सयर-स्व + पर V, 4, 17.
 सयवत्त-शतपत्र IV, 8, 16; IV, 12, 8.
 सयसुलिणिया-शतशूलनिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 8.
 सया-सदा II, 3, 12.
 सयासिअ सदाशिव IX, 6, 3.
 सर-शर I, 7, 3; III, 6, 13; VII, 6, 11.
 सर-स्वर III, 6, 4.
 सर-स्म °इ I, 10, 2; I, 11, 2; °सु VII, 13, 7; °रिवि VII, 6, 7.
 सर-स्मर (काम) I, 17, 15; VI, 16, 11; VIII, 3, 4.
 सरउयय-स्वरोदय III, 1, 9.
 सरण-शरण I, 11, 1; V, 3, 4.
 सरणाइय-शरणगत VIII, 13, 10.
 सरधणु-स्मर + धनुः II, 9, 8.
 सरयण-स + रत्न VIII, 3, 8.
 सरवण-स्मर (or शर) + वृण IV, 5, 11.
 सरसासाहिअ-स्मरलक्ष्म्याः साधकः टि. IX, 1, 8.
 सरसुत्तियार-सरस + उत्ति + कार IV, 9, 10.
 सरसुच्छु-सरस + इक्षु VIII, 6, 1.
 सरहस-स + रभस IX, 19, 1.
 सरंत-सरत् VII, 2, 5.
 सराइय-सराणा IX, 19, 12.
 सरासइ-सरस्वती I, 3, 5.
 सरासइ-सरस्वती, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 6.
 सरि-सरित् V, 4, 16.
 सरिद्धि-स्व + क्रद्धि VI, 13, 9.

सरिस-सदृश VI, 3, 9.
 सलक्खण-सद्+लक्षण III, 13, 10.
 सलसलंति-onomatop. IV, 15, 5.
 सलहिज्ज-ल्लाघ् (कर्मणि) ° इ VIII, 6, 5 (Hem. IV, 88).
 सलिलजाण-सलिलयान I, 15, 6.
 सल्ल-शल्य I, 12, 4.
 सल्लइ-शल्लकी (see notes) VII, 2, 5.
 सल्लइ-शल्लायते VII, 2, 5.
 सल्लि-शल्लकी II, 1, 4.
 सल्लिय-शल्लित III, 6, 7.
 सवडंमुहु-अभिमुख (संमुख) V, 8, 9; VIII, 8, 1. (D. VIII, 21).
 सवण-श्रवण (कर्ण) III, 17, 3.
 सवणभोयण-सर्वान्नभोजन. III, 7, 1 (सवर्ण दालियुक्त भोजन, टि.).
 सवन्ति-सपत्नी II, 2, 14; III, 8, 16. (H. सौत)
 सवर-शबर VI, 8, 1.
 सवाल-स्वपालक आत्मरक्षक, टि. IV, 15, 14.
 सवियप्प-स+विकल्प III, 1, 11.
 सवीअ-स+वीज IX, 21, 7.
 सव्वत्थ-सर्व+अर्थ IX, 7, 7.
 सव्वाहरत्त-सर्व+अधरत्त्व IV, 5, 4.
 सव्वेसहिआ-सर्वौषधिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 23.
 सस-स्वसृ III, 6, 3; V, 3, 13; VII, 4, 5.
 ससयण-धश्रू+जन VI, 12, 7.
 ससयण-स+स्वजन VII, 10, 12.
 सससुअ-स्वसृ+सुत VII, 9, 2.
 ससहर-शशधर I, 3, 3; VI, 10, 6.
 ससहरमुहिय-शशधरमुखी VI, 1, 9.
 ससहाव-स्व+स्वभाव VI, 5, 6.
 ससामि-स्व+स्वामिन् VIII, 5, 3.
 ससालणय-(सव्यजनं, शालवृक्षसहितं शशक-जीवबन्धनयुक्तं वा, टि.) VI, 9, 4. (सालणअ some kind of dish; see भविस VI, 23, 3.)
 ससि-शशिन् I, 17, 11.

सासियर-शशि+कर VIII, 1, 10.
 ससुर-(1) श्वशुर (2) स+सुर VI, 15, 4.
 *सह-राज् ° इ I, 10, 7 (Hem IV, 100).
 सह-सह् ° द्वि II, 6, 18.
 सहल-सफल VII, 14, 4.
 सहस-सहसा III, 9, 1; VII, 1, 3.
 सहस-सहस्र III, 17, 7.
 सहसारग-सहस्रार (16th heaven)+अग्र
 IV, 5, 2.
 सहंत-सहमान II, 13, 4.
 सहाअ-स्वभाव I, 5, 5; III, 11, 3.
 सहास-सहस्र II, 2, 2; VIII, 5, 12.
 सहि-सखिन् VI, 12, 11.
 सहिणाण-स or स्व+अभिज्ञान VI, 8, 11.
 सहियसहिय-सखि+सहित III, 5, 5.
 सहियत्तण-स्व+हितत्व III, 11, 3.
 सहुं-सह II, 1, 2; III, 8, 3.
 सहज्जअ-सहायक VII, 15, 8.
 संकंका-शंका IV, 3, 4; IX, 12, 10.
 संकड-संकट VII, 3, 11.
 संकंति-संकान्ति IX 2, 6.
 संकमिअ-संकान्त II, 8, 10.
 संकास-संकाश I, 5, 8.
 संकिण्ण-संकीर्ण III, 4, 14.
 संकोयण-संकोचन IX, 25, 3.
 संख-शंख III, 1, 7.
 संखपुरिस-सांख्य+पुरुष IX, 10, 9.
 संखलिया-शंखलिका VI, 6, 19.
 संखोहण-संक्षोभण III, 1, 12.
 संखोहणिका-संक्षोभणिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6,
 11.
 संगय-संगत III, 4, 14; IX, 12, 4.
 संघट्टिय-संघट्टित III, 16, 7.
 संघर-सम्+ह ° इ IX, 6, 6.
 संघाय-संघात VII, 2, 7.
 संघारिअ-संघारित VII, 2, 15.
 संचिज्जमान-संचयीमान I, 1, 8.

संनूर-सम+चूर्णय् ° इ VI, 14, 6.
 संचेवअ-संचेतव्य III, 2, 12.
 संजाय-संजात VI, 15, 8.
 संजुत्त-संयुक्त III, 6, 4.
 संजोइय-संयोजित II, 14, 5; V, 9, 11; VI,
 9, 2.
 संजोय-संयोग I, 12, 8.
 संझा-संध्या VI, 9, 7.
 संझाराअ-संध्याराग VI, 4, 8.
 संठाण-संस्थान IX, 11, 9.
 संठिअ, °य-संस्थित I, 6, 1; IV, 1, 14; VMI,
 8, 9
 संड णड (वृन्द) VII, 7, 4.
 संत-सत् I, 2, 2.
 संत-शान्त I, 10, 11.
 संताण-संतान IX, 11, 10.
 संतय-संतत VIII, 7, 1.
 संतावण-संतापन III, 14, 8.
 संतावणिया-संतापनिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 9.
 संताविर-सम्+तापय्+इर (ताच्छील्ये) VIII, 3, 5.
 संति-शान्ति, स्त्री, VIII 12, 5.
 संतिकसाय-शान्त + कषाय, IX, 12, 3.
 संतोसिज्ज-सम् + तोषय् (विधिलिङ्.) ° इ III,
 3, 10.
 संथविय-संस्थापित V, 1, 4.
 संथारसेज्जा-संस्तर or सस्तर + शय्या (a bed
 of leaves) IX, 20, 10. (सत्थर Hem.
 IV, 356. ex. सत्थरअ Pai. 402).
 संथुअ-संस्तुत VI, 3, 4.
 संदण-स्यन्दन II, 6, 2; IV, 7, 11.
 संदाण-सम् + दान् ° द्वि III, 10, 5.
 संदाणिअ संदानित (बद्ध) VII, 3, 11.
 संपइ-सम्प्रति VI, 12, 3; VIII, 6, 4.
 संपज्ज-सम् + पद् ° इ III, 2, 8.
 संपत्त-सम्प्राप्त VIII, 9, 10.
 संपाइअ-सम्पादित V, 8, 8.
 संपोसहोवास-सम् + प्रोषथोपवास IX, 20, 3.

संवाहण-संवाहक or सम्बाधक III, 15, 9.
 संबोह-सम् + बोधय् °हिवि VII, 9, 9.
 संबोहणिया-सम्बोधनिका (विद्यानाम) VI, 6, 13.
 संबोहिय-सम्बोधित VI, 5, 4.
 संभर-सम् + भृ °रिवि III, 15, 2.
 संभरिअ-सम्भृत I, 9, 11.
 संभव-सम् + भू °उ II, 4, 1.
 *संभेड-सम् + आक्रमण (संघट्ट) IV, 14, 12.
 (See भिड, M. भेडी-competition. भेड-
 भीह, D. VI, 107, does not suit here).
 संमुहिय-संमुखी VI, 1, 9.
 संमाण-सम् + मानय् °इ III, 7, 14.
 संवेयाइय-संवेग + आदिक IX, 12, 5.
 संवर-तत्सम I, 12, 9.
 संवरिय-संवृत VI, 9, 5.
 संस-शस् °सिवि VII, 10, 5.
 संसग्ग-संसर्ग V, 11, 9.
 साउ-(१) स्वादु, (२) स्व + आयुः VI, 9, 6.
 साउ-(१) स्वादु (२) लक्ष्मी, टि. VII, 6, 12.
 साड-शाट V, 11, 5.
 साडी-शाटी VII, 13, 3, (गजपल्याण, टि.).
 साम-शम IX, 2, 5.
 साम-श्याम VII, 4, 6.
 सामत्थ-सामर्थ्य IX, 14, 4.
 सामंगि-श्यामाङ्गी, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 5.
 सामाइअ-सामायिक IV, 2, 15.
 सामि-स्वामिन् II, 3, 19; V, 6, 3; VII,
 6, 10.
 सामिसाल-स्वामिन् I, 15, 5. (prob. स्वामि +
 सार (श्रेष्ठ)).
 साय-स्वाद IV, 2, 11.
 सायत्त-सपत्नी III, 9, 9; (H. सौत).
 सायर-सागर I, 4, 11.
 सायरदत्त-सागरदत्त, पु. V, 10, 7.
 सायार-स + आचार VI, 2, 7.
 सारअ-सारक (भ्रामक) VIII, 10, 8.
 सारि-(The moving piece in the game

of चौपड. H. सारी देना to move the
 piece).
 सारिच्छ-सादृश्य III, 8, 7.
 सालि-शालि I, 6, 5.
 सावय-श्रावक (Jain layman) I, 12, 6;
 VI, 3, 6.
 सावित्ति-सावित्री, स्त्री. VIII, 12, 5.
 सास-श्वास III, 6, 9; VIII, 11, 5.
 सास-शस्य (धान्य) VI, 11, 5; IX, 3, 5.
 सासय-शाश्वत IX, 11, 11.
 सासाणिल-श्वास+अनिल VI, 4, 3.
 सासुरय-धसुर+क IV, 8, 14.
 साह-शाखा IX, 3, 7.
 साह-साध् °हेप्पिणु IV, 1 1.
 साहअ-साधक IX, 3, 2.
 साहण-साधन III, 1, 12; V, 1, 5; VII,
 1, 10.
 साहंमिय-सह+धर्मिन् IX, 12, 9.
 साहामय-शाखामृग VII, 1, 12.
 साहारअ सहकार (आभ्र) III, 6, 13.
 साहारिअ-सवारित VII, 9, 3, (see Notes).
 साहिअ-साधित III, 17, 13.
 * साहिअ-कथित VII, 3, 5, (Hem IV, 2).
 साहिज्ज-साध् (कर्मणि) ° इ III, 2, 13;
 IX, 5, 4.
 साहिज्ज-साहाय्य VII, 4, 10.
 साहिमाण-स+अभिमान IV, 11, 3.
 साहु-साधु III, 2, 10.
 साहुकारिअ-साधुकारित VII, 9, 3.
 साहुपसंस-साधु+प्रशंसा VI, 3, 11.
 सिअ-शिव IX, 6, 2.
 सिक्ख-शिष् ° इ III, 1, 2; ° हुं V, 8, 2;
 ° कखावइ-I, 10, 6.
 सिक्ख-शिक्षा VII, 13, 6.
 सिक्खिअ-शिक्षित VII, 6, 5; VIII, 1, 5.
 सिग्घ-शीघ्र IX, 17, 37.
 सिज्ज-सिध ° इ III, 2, 6. (Hem. IV, 217.)

सिद्ध-शिष्ट I, 5, 8; VII, 3, 8; IX, 10, 8.

सिद्ध-सृष्ट VIII, 14, 1.

सिणिद्ध-सिग्घ II, 5, 6; (Hem II, 109).

सिणेह-स्नेह IX, 15, 3.

सिक्त-सिक्त II, 5, 11; IV, 8, 16.

सित्थ-सिक्थ IX, 7, 1.

सिद्धत्त-सिद्धत्व IX, 6, 10,

सिप्प-शिल्प III, 1, 11.

सिप्पि-शुक्ति II, 8, 10; (Hem II, 138.

H. सीप).

सिमिर-शिविर V, 1, 1; VI, 7, 12.

सिय-सित I, 7, 4; III, 4, 11.

सिय-श्रित VIII, 16, 4.

सिय-श्री IX, 4, 3.

सियपंचमि-श्रीपञ्चमी I, 3, 11.

सियसेविअ-श्री + सेवित V, 11, 12.

सिर-शिरस् I, 9, 3; I, 17, 16; VI, 10, 16.

सिरकमलुल-शिरः + कमल + उल्ल (स्वार्थे) V, 6, 6.

सिरि-श्री I, 1, 11; I, 3, 1.

सिरिलंपड-श्री + लम्पट III, 15, 3.

सिरिमइ-श्रीमती, स्त्री, I, 15, 9; VIII, 12, 1.

सिरिरक्खराअ-श्रीरक्षराज, पु. VIII, 12, 1.

सिरिधम्मराअ-श्रीवर्मराज, पु. I, 15, 8; I, 16, 7; III, 13, 5; IV, 6, 6; IV, 9, 6.

सिरिहर-श्रीधर, पु. I, 14, 8; III, 14, 12; III, 16, 3; IV, 14, 1; IX, 24, 1.

सिरिहर-श्रीधर (विष्णु) IV, 4, 13,

सिल-शिला IV, 4, 11; VII, 10, 6.

*सिल्ल-भल्ल spear V, 5, 1, (Hem. IV, 387, ex. सेल्ल-शर D. VIII, 57 does not suit here as बाण is mentioned separately in the very next line.).

सिव-शिवा (शृगाली) VII, 6, 9.

सिधएवि-शिवदेवी (Mother of नेमि, the 22nd Tirthamkar) II, 8, 14.

सिविण-स्वप्न II, 7, 5; (Hem. I, 46).

सिविणेह-स्वप्न + ईहा V, 11, 10.

सिसिर-शिशिर IX, 25, 6.

सिसुवाल-शिशुपाल (enemy of Krishna) VII, 15, 3.

सिहर-शिखर VII, 10, 7; VIII, 11, 1.

सिहरग्ग-शिखराग्र I, 7, 5.

सिहरि-शिखरिन् I, 1, 12; V, 10, 15.

सिहि-शिखिन् (अग्नि) I, 5, 5; IV, 14, 3.

सिहिसिह-शिखि + शिखा (अग्निज्वाला) III, 6, 11.

सिंग-शृङ्ग I, 6, 11; VI, 7, 15; (H. सींग).

सिंगार-शृङ्गार II, 2, 10; (H. सिंगार).

सिंगारकंति-शृङ्गारकान्ति, स्त्री, VIII, 12, 5.

सिधुविसय-विषय, दे. VII, 4, 8.

सिधुर-तत्सम (गज) V, 1, 6.

सीय-सीता IV, 6, 8; VIII, 8, 5.

सीय-शीत VIII, 1, 10.

सीयर-शीकर III, 7, 6.

सीयल-शीतल I, 5, 5.

सीलइआ, पु. I, 3, 12.

सीलभट्ट-शीलभट्ट पु. I, 5, 1.

सीलवइ-शीलवती, स्त्री V, 2, 13.

सीस-शीर्ष I, 2, 3; V, 11, 13; VI, 5, 10; VII, 5, 12.

सीस-शिष्य I, 2, 3; VII, 1, 16; IX, 11, 7; IX, 22, 8.

सीसक्क-शीर्ष+क VII, 7, 2.

सीह-सिंह IX, 23, 7.

सीहउर-सिंहपुर, न. V, 2, 13; VII, 4, 7.

सुअ-सुत I, 14, 8; III, 4, 2.

सुअ-शुक II, 1, 9.

सुअ-श्रुत VI, 2, 10; IX, 17, 8.

सुइ-श्रुति V, 9, 13.

सुइ-शुचि IX, 20, 6.

सुइत्त-सुचित्त IV, 1, 17.

सुइत्त-शुचित्त IX, 9, 10,

सुइमदुर-श्रुति+मधुर VII, 12, 1.

सुहवह-श्रुतिपथ (कर्ण) IV, 8, 3.
 सुहहर-श्रुतिधर, पु. VI, 10, 5.
 सुभोवहि-श्रुत+उदीध IX, 16, 8.
 सुकइत्तण-सुकवित्त्व VII, 6, 4,
 सुकयसाहिण-सुकत् + साधिन्. IV, 5, 1.
 सुकंठ-पु. VII, 11, 13.
 सुकंति-सुकान्ति, स्त्री, IX, 21, 28.
 सुकिअ-सुकृत VI, 17, 13.
 सुक्क-शुक I, 16, 5; VII, 7, 1.
 सुक्क-शुक्क IX, 17, 18.
 सुक्क-शुक्क IX, 21, 21.
 सुक्क-शुष् °इ V, 9, 6.
 सुक्कझाण-शुक्कध्यान IX, 25, 14.
 सुक्किल-शुक्क I, 14, 2.
 सुखेत्त-सुखेत्र IX, 21, 41.
 सुगय-सुगत (बुद्ध) IX, 11, 7.
 सुग्गीव-सुग्गीव VI, 17, 8.
 सुचारसमीसि-सु + पियाल + संमिश्रित IX, 21,
 13 (चार-पियालवृक्ष D. III, 21; कडव-
 मिश्रयोर, टि.)
 सुज्झ-शुष् °इ VII, 1, 9; °ज्झंति IX, 9, 12,
 (H सूझना to strike to the mind)
 सुज्झ-शुद्ध III, 9 11.
 सुट्ठु-सुष्ठु III, 14, 2; V, 6, 11; IX, 13,
 12.
 सुण्ण-शून्य IV, 3, 7; VI, 16, 15; IX, 5,
 11.
 सुण-श्रु, °णि I, 13, 2; °णेप्पिणु I, 13, 1;
 (Hem, IV, 241)
 सुणंत-शृण्वत् III, 4, 2; IX, 17, 29.
 सुणिय-श्रुत III, 1, 6.
 सुणियल-सु+निगड VI, 5, 4.
 सुण्हा-सुषा IX, 18, 17; (Hem. I, 261.)
 सुतव-सु+तप् VIII, 13, 7.
 सुत्त-सूत्र V, 8, 14.
 सुत्तंक-सूत्राङ्क IX, 22, 7.
 सुत्तंतिय-श्रोत्रान्तिक VI, 2, 10.

सुत्थिअ-सुस्थित II, 4, 11.
 सुत्थिरत्त-सु+स्थिरत्व I, 4, 9.
 सुदंसण-सुदर्शन (मेरुनाम) I, 6, 2.
 सुदंसणिय-सुदर्शना (विद्यादेवी) VI, 1, 8.
 सुदंसणिल्ल-सुदर्शना+इल्ल (स्त्रायें) VIII, 9, 10.
 सुदिस-सु+दृश् II, 14, 1.
 सुदुण्णअ-सु+दुर्नय IX, 14, 7.
 सुद्ध-शुद्ध II, 1, 1.
 सुद्धोयण-शुद्ध+ओदन VI, 2, 6.
 सुधीर-पु. VIII, 16, 12.
 सुपइट्टपुर-सुप्रतिष्ठपुर, न. VI, 15, 6.
 सुपसत्थ-सु+प्रशस्त I, 1, 5.
 सुपसाहण सु+प्रसाधन V, 1, 5.
 सुपसिद्ध-सु+प्रसिद्ध I, 6, 4.
 सुपेज्जा-सु+पेया IX, 17, 26.
 सुपोरिस-सु + पौरुष IX, 3, 7.
 सुभेसह-सु + भेषज IX, 21, 32.
 सुमर-स्मृ °इ I, 10, 11 (Hem. IV, 74).
 *सुमंठ-घुंठारित, टि. (मंठ-शठ, बन्ध D. VI,
 111; मंद, मृष्ट, of जस. do not suit here).
 सुम्म-श्रु (कर्मणि) °इ IV, 12, 4; VII, 1, 8;
 (see भविस. सणकु.)
 सुय-शुक I, 13, 5; VII, 1, 12.
 सुय-सुत I, 16, 8; VI, 15, 8.
 सुय-स्वप् °यंति I, 6, 9.
 सुयण-सुजन I, 5, 4; III, 2, 3; V, 5, 8.
 सुयपंचमि-श्रुतपञ्चमी I, 1, 2.
 सुयंध-सुगन्ध II, 11, 4.
 सुर-स्वर I, 7, 3.
 सुरत्त-सु+रक्त VIII, 6, 17.
 सुरय-सुरत IX, 10, 1.
 सुरवइ-सुरपति I, 6, 14.
 सुरसारिआ-सुर+सारिका (श्रेष्ठा ?) VI, 1, 14.
 सुरसुक्खर-सुरेभ्यः सुखं रातीति, टि VI, 2, 8;
 (prob. letter ओम्).
 सुरसुदंरि-° री, स्त्री IV, 7, 6.
 सुरंगि-सुरङ्गी. स्त्री. VIII, 12, 10.

सुरालत्तगेया-सुर+आलत्त+गेया II, 11, 10.

सुरिंद-सुरेन्द्र I, 14, 5.

सुरिंदहि-सुरेन्द्र+अद्रि VI, 13, 8.

सुलग-सुलग्न IX, 17, 32.

सुलोयणिय-सु+लोचना V, 3, 12.

सुवर्ण-सुवर्ण VI, 7, 8.

सुवराडिय-सु+वराटिका III, 12, 6.

सुवात-सु+वात IX, 17, 17.

सुवाहि-सु+व्याधि IX, 21, 30.

सुविहाण-सु+वि+भान (प्रभात) II, 7, 7; IX, 20, 15; (D.VII, 90; Hem. IV, 330, 362. Coll. H. भ्याना).

सुविहि-सु+विधि II, 13, 7.

सुव्वय-सुव्रत पु. VI, 3, 1.

सुसइत्तण-सु+स्वत्व III, 3, 11.

सुसल्ला-सु+शल्या III, 9, 3

सुसहाव-सु+सहाय or स्वभाव III, 2, 1.

सुस-ध्वस् ° संति I 18, 4.

सुसिअ-शोषित VI, 2, 6.

सुसिर-सुविर (छिद्र) V, 9, 13.

सुह-शुभ VI, 5, 5.

सुह-सुख I, 7, 6; I, 11, 10, V, 8, 15.

सुहचंद-शुभचन्द्र पु. VII, 11, 6.

सुहड-सुभट II, 6, 2; VI, 7, 3; VIII, 9, 6,

सुहदा-सुभद्रा स्त्री, VII, 11, 6.

सुहमाणण-सुख+माननी, स्त्री, VII, 11, 8.

सुहम्म-सु+हर्म्य II, 5, 5.

सुहय-सुभग III, 3, 2; V, 8, 15.

सुहयत्तण-सुभगत्व IX, 15, 6.

सुहयारी-सुखकारी V, 7, 10.

सुहलिय-सुफलित IV, 5, 1.

सुहवह-सुखवती, स्त्री, VIII, 4, 7.

सुहसयण-सुखशयन or सुभशवन II, 6, 17.

सुहंकर-शुभंकर VII, 4, 11.

सुहासण-सुखासन II, 5, 7.

सुहि-सहृद् II, 14, 10.

सुहुम-सूक्ष्म III, 8, 9; IX, 13, 10. (Hem. I, 118.)

सुहुं-सुखम् adv. I, 14, 9.

सुहोलि-सुखेकलि I, 15, 2; (सुख D. VII, 36; Pai. 427).

सुंडीर-शौण्डीर III, 11, 9. (Hem I, 160).

सुंभ-शृम्भ ° इ. VI, 14, 5; (हन्ति, टि. see णिसुंभ).

°सुंभणिया-मारणी VI, 6, 18.

*सूडिअ ° य-भग्न V, 4, 13; VII, 7, 11; (Hem. IV, 106).

सूर-सूर्य I, 5, 6; VI, 14, 2.

सूरकंत-सूर्यकान्त IX, 17, 22.

सूल-शूल II, 3, 16; VI 14, 1; IX, 7, 7.

सूलभूअ-शूलभूत IV, 9, 6.

सूहअ-सुभग III, 5, 10 (lengthened for metre).

सेज्जा-शय्या IX, 17, 26 (Hem. I, 57.)

सेज्जायल-शय्यातल V, 13, 2.

सेट्ठि-श्रेष्ठिन् I, 15, 5. (H. सेठ, सेठी).

सेणि-श्रेणी VIII, 7, 1.

सेणिअ-श्रेणिक, पु. I, 7, 9; I, 12, 12; I, 13, 2.

सेण्ण-सैन्य III, 16, 4.

सेयवेय-स्वेद + वेग VI, 4, 10.

सेयंस-श्रेयस् + अंश VI, 15, 13.

सेयायवत्त-श्वेत + आतपत्र II, 11, 5.

सेलिंदबाला-शैलेन्द्र + बाला (पार्वती) II, 3, 17.

*सेल्ल-See सिल्ल VII, 7, 10.

सेवय-सेवक VIII, 16, 12.

सेविअ-सेवित III, 8, 3.

सेविज्जमाण-सेव्यमान I, 9, 7.

सोचेय-शोचयेत् IX, 20, 12.

सोणिअ, °य-शोणित VII, 6, 2; VII, 15, 9.

सोत्त-श्रोत्र III, 9, 9; V, 9, 2.

सोम-सौम्य III, 4, 6.

सोम-पु. VII, 11, 12.

सोम-स्त्री VIII, 12, 7.

सोमप्पह-सोमप्रभ, पु. VI, 12, 3.
 सोमालिय-सुकुमारिका IV, 8, 5; VIII, 11, 8; (Hem. I, 171).
 सोय-शोक VII, 11, 2.
 सोरट्ट-सौराष्ट्र दे. I, 15, 7.
 सोरह सौरभ V, 7, 1.
 सोलहम्-षड्दशम् IV, 5, 1 (H. सोलहमा).
 सोवण्ण-सुवर्ण VII, 13, 3.
 सोवाण-सोपान II, 11, 8.
 सोवेइ-स्वपेत् IX, 20, 10.
 सोसिय-शोषित IX, 25, 7.
 सोह-शोभा I, 9, 10.
 सोहग्ग-सौभाग्य II, 9, 6; IV, 12, 5; VIII, 1, 12.
 सोहण-शोभन पु. I, 2, 4.
 सोहण-शोभन IX, 19, 1.
 सोहमाण-शोभमान I, 1, 8.
 सोहम्म-सौधर्म (स्वर्गनाम) IX, 17, 45.
 सोहंत-शोभमान II, 12, 4; V, 1, 1.
 सोहिय^०अ-शोभित I, 17, 11; V, 12, 8.
 *सोहेइ-त्यजेत् (?) IX, 20, 11. (M. सोढणे, H. छोडना to give up).

ह

हुं-अहम् Nom. sing. I, 3, 11; (H. हूं).
 हण-हयान् Acc. plu. VI, 13, 11.
 *हक्क-निषेध VII, 7, 1; (Hem. IV, 134, H. हांक challenge).
 *हक्कंत-निषेधमान VIII, 3, 10.
 *हक्कारअ-दूत VII, 10, 12, (H. हक्कारा or हलकारा).
 *हक्कारिअ-आहूत II, 14, 2; IV, 7, 4; VI, 15, 4; VII, 8, 1; (M. हांका मारणे, to call out).
 *हक्किऊण-हत् इति शब्देन चोदयित्वा :VI, 13, 11. (H. हांकना to drive, हक्क-निषेध does not suit here).

*हक्किय-निषिद्ध VIII, 13, 12 (see हक्क).
 हट्टमग्ग-हट्ट-मार्ग VIII, 2, 11.
 हड-घटा (समूह) II, 6, 2.
 हडी-घटी IX, 5, 13.
 *हट्ट-अस्थि VI, 15, 6; VII, 1, 14. (D. VIII, 59; H. हाट्ट).
 हण-हन् ^०सु III, 3, 14; ^०णु IV, 7, 12.
 हणुव-हनुमत I, 4, 3; VI, 17, 8.
 हणेव्वअ-हन्तव्य IV, 8, 9; IX, 21, 31.
^०हन्ति-भक्ति VI, 15, 9.
 हत्थि-हस्तिन् I, 6, 4; VII, 1, 18; (H. हाथी, M. हत्ती).
 हात्थिहड-हस्ति + घटा II, 6, 2.
 हत्थ-हस्त (शुंढादण्ड; ^०नक्षत्र) III, 17, 9.
 हम्म-हर्म्य III, 6, 8.
 हम्म-हन् (कर्मणि) ^०इ IV, 14, 4. ^०म्मंति I, 18, 4. Hem. IV, 244).
 हम्म-हन् (कर्तरि) ^०इ III, 7, 9; (Hem. IV, 244 com).
 हय-हत I, 3, 9; I, 6, 11; II, 7, 5.
 हय-(१) तत्सम (अश्व) (२) हत VI, 4, 6.
 हयपर-(१) हतपर (२) हयापर VII, 14, 3.
 हयाणंग^०-हत+अनङ्ग II, 3, 3.
^०हर-गृह I, 7, 2; ^०धर I, 11, 1.
 हराविअ-हारापित III, 11, 10.
 हरिय-हरित I, 6, 12; I, 14, 2.
 हरिवम्म-^० मन्, पु. V, 2, 13.
 हरिस-हर्ष I, 11, 9; V, 5, 8.
 हरिसिअ-दृष्ट I, 18, 1.
^०हल-फल VII, 3, 1.
 हालि-सखि (सम्बोधने) II, 2, 20; (हला, हले, Hem. II, 195; हालि IV, 332; 358 ex.)
 *हल्लिय-चलित I, 7, 1; V, 10, 16; (D. VIII, 62; H. हलना, हिलना. M. हालणे to shake).
 हव-भू ^०इ III, 2, 7, (Hem IV, 60) ^०वेणिणु IX, 13, 3.

हवैत-भवत् III, 3, 10.
 हालिणि-हालिनी (कर्षकली) I, 6, 10; I, 13, 8.
 हिंड-हिण्ड (अम) °इ VIII, 1, 2.
 हिंडण-हिण्डन III, 9, 7.
 हिण्डिय-हिण्डित VI, 15, 11.
 हित्त-हत्त II, 11, 10; III, 13, 11; VI, 14, 3.
 हित्तिय-हत्ता V, 2, 15.
 हिंदोलंती-हिंदोलयन्ती I, 13, 7. (हिंदोल a swing, H हिंडोला. M. हिंदलणे to swing).
 हिय-हद् (हृदय) VII, 6, 19.
 हियउल्ल-हद्+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) III, 6, 6; IV, 8, 7; V, 1, 14.
 हियय-हृदय I, 17, 13.
 हिययत्तण-हितत्व टि. III, 3, 11 ;
 हियवअ-हृदय II, 6, 1 ; VII, 2, 5
 हिलिहिलि-onomatop. III, 14, 1 ; IV, 7, 12; VII, 1, 7.
 हिंसायार-हिंसाचार IX, 9, 12.
 हिंसिर-हेषणशील III, 14, 1; (H. हींसना to neigh).

हुअंय-भूत I, 8, 5; II, 10, 5; III, 1, 4; VI, 1, 12.
 हुयवह-हुतवह (अग्नि) III, 3, 1; VII, 7, 10; IX, 6, 1.
 हुयास-हुताश III, 6, 9.
 *हुलिय-क्षिप्त (प्रहृत) VII, 7, 10. (Hem. IV, 143; H. हूल poking; हुलिय-शीघ्रम् D. VIII, 59; does not suit)
 हुवासण-हुताशन VIII, 15, 13,
 हुंकर-हुं+क °इ VI, 14, 5; °रति IV, 15, 7.
 हुंत-भवत् III, 15, 5; VI, 7, 9.
 हूई-भूता I, 18, 10. (H. हूई).
 *हुलंति-प्रहरन्ति V, 5, 4, (see हुलिय II. हूल देना to give a poking stroke).
 हेउ-हेतु 1, 2, 6.
 हेमवण्णुल्ल-हेमवर्ण+उल्ल (स्वार्थे) III, 4, 12.
 हो-भू °इ I, 4, 9, III, 2, 1; °उ I, 4, 1 ; °सइ II, 6, 4 ; °हि I, 3, 10 ; °इवि VI, 4, 8. (Hem IV, 60.)
 हौत-भवत् III, 15, 13.

Index of Personal Names

Note :—Sanskrit forms of names are given. Apabhraṃśa forms are included in the general Glossary.

अक्षपाद—IX, 7, 3. Gautama, the author of Nyāya philosophy.

अछेय—VI, 15, 8; VIII, 10, 1. Son of Vijayasimha, took service with Nāgakumāra.

अतिबल—VI, 11, 6. Son of Aparājita.

अपराजित—VI, 11, 4. King of Paundra-Vardhana, ancestor of Vanarāja.

अभिचन्द्र—VII, 11, 3. Ruler of Gajapura, of Kuru family.

अभेय—VI, 15, 8; VIII, 10, 1. Son of Vijayasimha, took service with Nāgakumāra.

अरिदमन—IV, 7, 14; IV, 9, 5. King of Gauda; invaded Pātaliputra from Vijayapura.

अरिवर्मन्—VII, 4, 5. King of Girinagara, son of Śrivarman.

अर्हिसादेवी—VIII, 12, 7. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa.

अंतरराज—VII, 3, 13. King of Antarpura.

आनन्दप्रभा—VII, 11, 9. A daughter of Subhacandra.

उर्वशी—V, 9, 3. The nymph.

कनकमाला—VII, 11, 10. A daughter of Subhacandra.

कनकोज्ज्वला—VII, 11, 9. A daughter of Subhacandra.

कणचर—IX, 7, 3; IX, 11, 7. Kaṇḍa the author of Vaiśeṣika philosophy.

कपिल—IX, 11, 7. The author of Sāṅkhya philosophy.

कमलप्रभा—VII, 11, 8. A daughter of Subhacandra.

कमलश्री—VII, 11, 8. A daughter of Subhacandra.

कमला—VII, 11, 8. A daughter of Subhacandra.

कर्ण—I, 4, 6; VIII, 5, 6. The hero of Mahābhārata, famous for charity.

कश्यपऋषि—I, 2, 1. Gotra of the author.

कंस—IV, 9, 11. Enemy of Kṛṣṇa.

कामरति—VIII, 2, 5. Daughter of the Pāṇḍya king.

कामरूप—VIII, 2, 9. An officer of Pāṇḍya king.

कालाङ्गी—VIII, 12, 10. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa.

किन्नरी—III, 6, 2. Elder daughter of Pañca-Sugandīnī.

कुन्दशा—I, 3, 8. Nanna's mother.

कुरंगी-VIII, 12, 10. A daughter of
• Śrīrakṣa.

कुलिशकण्ठ-VII, 11, 15 same as
Vajrakaṭṭha.

कुसुमदशन-I, 3, 9. Same as Puspadanta.
कृष्ण-VII, 15, 3. Slew Śiśupāla.

कृष्णराज-I, 1, 11. King of Mānyakheta.

केशवभट्ट-I, 2, 1. Father of Puspadanta.

कौण्डिन्य गोत्र-I, 3, 3 Family of Nanna.

गणिकासुन्दरी-IV, 6, 8; VIII, 1, 1.
Daughter of Vasantamālī of Pātā-
liputra, married by Mahāvyaḷa.

गायित्री VIII, 12, 6. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

गांगेय-I, 4, 4. A hero of Mahābhārata
famous for purity of character.

गंधारी-VIII, 12, 8. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

गुणधर्म-I, 2, 4. Pupil of Mahodadhi,
who requested the poet to compose
the work.

गुणवती-VII, 4, 6; VII, 9, 10. Daugh-
ter of Arivarman, king of Giri-
nagara.

गोतम-I, 13, 1. Disciple of Mahāvīra
Tirthaṃkara.

गोमिनी-VIII, 12, 3. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

गौरी-VIII, 12, 8. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

चण्डप्रद्योत-VII, 5, 21. King of Sindhu,
also called Pracaṇḍa pradyota.

चन्द्रगुप्त-IX, 1, 8 King of Āndhra
with capital at Dantipur.

चन्द्रप्रभ-V, 11, 6. The 8th Tirthaṃkara.

चन्द्रप्रभा-VIII, 12, 6. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

चन्द्रमती-IX, 1, 9. Wife of Candra-
gupta.

चन्द्रलेखा-VIII, 12, 6. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

चन्द्रा-VII, 15, 4. Daughter of Abhi-
candra.

चन्द्रिणी-VIII, 12, 6. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

चारित्रगुप्ति-VIII, 12, 8. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

चेलनादेवी-I, 7, 9. Wife of Śreṇika
king of Rājagṛha.

जय-VII, 8, 2. A warrior of Caṇḍa-
pradyota.

जयलक्ष्मी-VIII, 12, 7. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

जयवती-IV, 1, 7; IV, 6, 3; VIII, 2, 2.
Wife of Jayavarman king of
Mathurā and mother of Vyāla and
Mahāvyaḷa.

जयवर्मन्-IV, 1, 7, VIII, 1, 1. King of
Mathurā, father of Vyāla and
Mahāvyaḷa.

जयधर-I, 14, 4; I, 15, 11; V, 6, 4;
IX, 22, 3; IX, 24, 2. King of
Kanakapura, father of Nāgakumāra.

जयसेन-VIII 4, 7. King of Ujjain.

जितशत्रु-VI, 2, 3; VI, 7, 7. Son of
Vidyādhara Vidyutprabha; prac-
tised penances in Kañcanaguhā.

तिलिकासुन्दरी-VIII, 7, 6. Daughter of
Meghavāhana, king of Kiṣkindha-
Malaya.

तुङ्गी-VIII, 12, 10. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

त्रिगुप्त-VI, 14, 12. A sage from whom
Somaprabha took Dīksā.

INDEX OF PERSONAL NAMES

त्रिभुवनरति-V, 7, 9; V, 13, 10 Daughter of Nandi, king of Kashmir.
दामोदर-II, 8, 13. Epithet of Kṛṣṇa.
दुर्मुख-VII, 2, 14, The Bhilla who waited upon Nāgakumāra in the poison-mango-grove.
दुर्वचन-IV, 6, 12; V, 2, 7; V, 4, 18. Son of minister Priyavarman, and king regent of Mathurā.
देवकी-VIII, 12, 5. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa,
देवकुमार-IX, 24, 9. Son and successor of Nāgakumāra.
देवदत्त-V, 1, 13 A. courtesan of Mathurā.
द्वेण-II, 14, 12. The teacher of Arjuna.
द्विजशिष्य-IX, 11, 7. Author of a philosophy.
धनदत्त-IX, 15, 5. Merchant of Viṭaśo-kapura, father of Nāgadatta.
धनश्री-IX, 15, 5. Wife of Dhanadatta.
नन्दमति-V, 7, 8. Wife of Nandi king of Kashmir.
नन्दि-V, 7, 8. King of Kashmir.
नन्न-I, 2, 2. Son of Bharata, the author's patron.
नमि-VI, 1, 11. The 21st Tirthamkara.
नमिनाथ-VI, 2, 4. Same as Nami.
नयंधर-IV, 15, 11; IX, 22, 1. Minister of Jayandhara,
नर-II, 14, 12. An epithet of Arjuna.
नवरत्नी-VIII, 12, 7. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa.
नाइल-I, 3, 12; I, 5, 1. One of the persons who requested the poet to compose the work.
नागकुमार-II, 14, 1. etc. The hero.

नागदत्त-IX, 15, 6. Son of Dhanadatta.
नागवसु-IX, 15, 8. Daughter of Vasudatta.
नागश्री-VII, 11, 9. Daughter of Subhacandra.
नागिनी-VIII, 12, 4. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa.
नारायण-VII, 8, 7. An epithet of Viṣṇu.
पद्मिनी-VIII, 12, 4. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa.
पञ्चसुगन्धिनी-III, 5, 4; III, 7, 16. mother of Kinnarī and Manoharī.
पाण्डिराज-VIII, 2, 3. The Pāṇḍya-king with capital at Dakṣiṇa Mathurā.
पवनवेग-VIII, 12, 13. Sister's son of Śrīrakṣa.
पिहिताश्रव-II, 3, 22; II, 7, 1; IX, 4, 3. A sage.
पुष्पदन्त-I, 2, 5; I, 5, 2. etc. The author.
पृथ्वीदेवी-I, 15, 10; II, 5, 14; III, 8, 14; IX, 24, 2. Daughter of Śrī-varma and mother of Nāgakumāra.
पौलोमी-I, 7, 10. Wife of Indra.
प्रचण्डप्रद्योत-VII, 4, 9. same as Caṇḍa-pradyota,
प्रियवर्मेन्-IV, 6, 11; V, 5, 14. Minister of Mathurā, father of Durvacana.
बुद्धिमेह-VIII, 12, 6. A daughter of Śrīrakṣa.
भरत-I, 3, 8. Father of Nanna.
भरत-IV, 4, 13. The Cakravartin.
भीमबल-VI, 11, 6. Son of Aparājita.

भीमासुर-V, 12, 2. A resident of Pātāla.
मदनमञ्जूषा-IX, 1, 11. Daughter of
Candragupta.

मदनलीला-VIII, 12, 4. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

मनोरमा-VIII, 12, 3 Elder daughter
of Śrīrakṣa.

मनोहरी-III, 6, 2. Daughter of Puñca-
sugandhinī.

मलयसुन्दरी-V, 2, 4. Wife of Andri-
rāja.

महाबल-VI, 12, 4. Son of Atibala.

महाभीम-VI, 12, 2. Son of Bhīmabala.

महारक्ष-VIII, 12, 2; VIII, 16 10.
Son of Śrīrakṣa.

महाव्याल-IV, 1, 8; VIII, 3, 6; VIII,
10, 1. Son of Jayavarma.

महोदधि-I, 2, 3. Teacher of Guṇa-
dharma and Śobhana.

मङ्गी-VIII, 12, 5. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

मन्दाकिनी-VIII, 12, 4. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

मन्दोदरी-V, 7, 8. Wife of Rāvaṇa.

माधव-VIII, 4, 13; IX, 3, 8. An
epithet of Viṣṇu.

मालती-VIII, 12, 9. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

मुग्धादेवी-I, 2, 1. Wife of Keśava-
bhaṭṭa, mother of Puṇpadanta, the
author.

मुनिगुप्त-IX, 15, 10; IX, 16, 1. A sage.

मेघवाह-VIII, 8, 1. same as Mogha-
vāhana.

मेघवाहन-VIII, 7, 5. King of Ki-
kindha-Malaya.

युधिष्ठिर-I, 4, 5 The Pāṇḍava prince
celebrated for his righteousness.

रक्ष-VIII, 12, 2; VIII, 16, 10. Son of
Śrīrakṣa.

रति-VIII, 12, 8. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

रत्नमाला-VII, 11, 1. Wife of Abhi-
candra.

रत्नमाला VIII, 12, 9. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

रम्भा-IV, 6, 8. A nymph celebrated
for her beauty.

रम्भा-VIII, 12, 7 A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

राघव-VI, 17, 8; VII, 14, 9. An epi-
thet of Rāma.

राम-IV, 6, 9; VIII, 8, 5. Hero of
Rāmāyaṇa.

रावण-IV, 11, 2; VII, 14, 9. Enemy
of Rāma.

रुक्मिणी-VII, 11, 15. Daughter of
Sukaṇṭha.

रेवती-VIII, 12, 5. Daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

लक्ष्मीवती-VI, 8 7; IX, 2, 1. Daughter
of Vijayandhara.

वज्रकण्ठ-VII, 15, 2. Son of Sukaṇṭha.

वज्रोदरी-VII, 11, 14. Wife of Sukaṇṭha.

वनमाला-VI, 8, 7. Wife of Vanarāja.

वनराज-VI, 12, 5; VI, 8, 6. Son of
Mahābala, chief of Girīśikhara.

वल्लभराज-I, 3, 2. Epithet of Kṛṣṇa-
rāja.

वसन्तमाला-IV, 6, 7. Mother of Gaṇikā-
sundarī.

वसुदत्त-IX, 15, 7. Merchant of Vita-
śokapura.

INDEX OF PERSONAL NAMES

वसुमति-IX, 15, 7. Wife of Vasudatta.

वसुन्धरा-VI, 11, 5. Wife of Aparājita.

वासव-I, 14, 10. Merchant of Kanakapura.

विजय-VII, 8, 2. A warrior of Capḍa-pradyota.

विजयसिंह-VI, 15, 7 King. of Suprasthapura.

विजयसेना-VI, 15, 7. Wife of Vijaya-simha.

विजयंधर-IX, 1, 14. Ruler of Tribhuvanatilaka.

विजया-IX, 1, 15. Wife of Vijayandhara.

विद्युत्प्रभ-VI, 2, 2. A Vidyādhara of Alakapura, father of Jitaśatru.

विद्युत्प्रभा-VIII, 12, 3. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

विद्युद्देगा-VIII, 12, 3. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

विनयपाल-V, 2, 11. King of Kānyakubja.

विनयवती-V, 2, 12. Wife of Vinayapāla.

विष्णु-IV, 9, 11; VIII, 8, 8.

विमला-VI, 2, 2. Wife of Vidyutprabhā.

विशालनेत्रा-I, 14, 7; II, 2, 15. Wife Jayandhara.

वृकोदर-IV, 10, 17. An epithet of Bhīma.

वैकुण्ठ-VII, 12, 7. An epithet of Viṣṇu.

व्याल-IV, 1, 8; VIII, 10, 1. etc. son of Jayavarma.

शान्ति-VIII, 12, 5. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

शिवदेवी-II, 8, 14. Mother of Neminātha the 22nd Tīrthaṃkara.

शिशुपाल-VII, 15, 3. Enemy of Kṛṣṇa.

शीलइया-I, 3, 12. One of the persons who requested the poet to compose the work.

शीलभट्ट-I, 5, 1. Same as Silaiyā.

शीलवती-V, 2, 13. Daughter of Vinayapāla.

शुभचन्द्र-VII, 11, 6. King of Kauśāmbī.

शृङ्गारकान्ति-VIII, 12, 5. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

शोभन-I, 2, 4. Pupil of Mahodadhi.

श्यामाङ्गी-VIII, 12, 5. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

श्रीधर-I, 14, 8; III, 14, 12; III, 16, 3; IV, 14, 1; IX, 24, 1. Elder son of Jayandhara.

श्रीमती-I, 15, 9. Wife of Śrīvarmarāja, mother of Prthivīdevī.

श्रीमती-VIII, 12, 1. Wife of Śrīraksa.

श्रीरक्ष-VIII, 12, 1. King of Bhūmitilaka, slain by Pavanavega.

श्रीवर्मराज-I, 15, 8; I, 16, 7; III, 13, 5. King of Girinagara, father of Prthivīdevī.

श्रीवर्मराज-IV, 6, 6; IV, 9, 6. King of Pāṭaliputra.

श्रुतिधर-VI, 10, 5. A sage.

श्रेणिक-I, 7, 9; I, 12, 12; I, 13, 2. King of Rājagrha.

सन्मति-I, 8, 13. An epithet of Mahāvīra, the 24th Tīrthaṃkara.

सरस्वती-VIII, 12, 6. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

सती-VIII, 12, 9. A daughter of Śrīraksa.

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU.

सत्यवती-VI, 11, 5. Wife of Aparājita.
सागरदत्त-V, 10, 7. Merchant of
Kashmir.

सावित्री-VIII, 12, 5. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

सीता-IV, 6, 8; VIII, 8, 5. Wife of
Rāma.

सुकण्ठ-VII, 11, 13. A Vidyādhara of
Alaṅghanagara.

सुगत-IX, 11, 7. An epithet of Buddha.

सुग्रीव-VI, 17, 8. The forest chief
devoted to Rāma.

सुदर्शना-VI, 1, 8; VIII, 9, 10. A for-
est divinity, keeper of the Vidyās.

सुधीर-VIII, 16, 12. Minister appoint-
ed at Bhūmitilaka.

सुभद्रा-VII, 11, 6. Wife of Śubha-
candra.

सुरङ्गी-VIII, 12, 10. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

सुरसुन्दरी-IV, 7, 6. Daughter of
Śrīvarma king of Pāṭaliputra.

सुव्रत-VI, 3, 1. A sage.

सोम-VII, 11, 12. A Vidyādhara of
Alaṅghanagara.

सोमा-VIII, 12, 7. A daughter of
Śrīrakṣa.

सोमप्रभ-VI, 12, 3. Son of Mahābhīma.

हनुमत्-I, 4, 3; VI, 17, 8. The Vānara
chief devoted to Rāma.

हरिवर्मेन्-V, 2, 13. King of Siṃhapur.

Index of Geographical Names

Note :—Sanskrit forms of names are given. Apabhraṃsa forms are included in the general Glossary.

अलकपुर—VI, 2, 1. On mount Kailāsa.
 अलङ्घनगर—VII, 11, 13. Near Kauśāmbī,
 capital of Sukanṭha Vidyādhara.
 अन्तरपुर—VII, 3, 13. Capital of Antar-
 vana.
 अन्तरवन—VII, 3, 12. With capital at
 Antarpura, ruled by Antaraṛāja.
 आंध्रदेश—IX, 1, 7. With capital at
 Dantipur, ruled by Candragupta.
 उज्जयिनी—VII, 3, 8; VIII, 4, 7. ruled
 by Jayasena.
 उत्तरमथुरा—IV, 1, 7. Ruled by Jaya-
 varma who was succeeded by his
 sons Vyāla and Mahāvyāla.
 ऊर्जयत्—VII, 1, 2; VII, 10, 4.
 Mountain in Saurāstra.
 देरावत—IX, 13, 5; IX, 15, 4. A
 country.
 कनकपुर—I, 13, 9; I 17, 2; III, 13, 13;
 IV, 12, 1; IX, 22, 3. in Magadha,
 ruled by Jayandhara, who was
 succeeded by his son Nāgakumāra
 the hero.
 किष्किंधमलय—VIII, 7, 4. with capital
 at Meghapur ruled by Meghavāhana.
 कुसुमपुर—IV, 6, 13; VIII, 1, 2. Same
 as Pātālīputra.

कश्मीर V, 7, 7. With capital of the
 same name.
 कश्मीर—V, 7, 7. capital of Kashmir,
 ruled by King Nandi.
 कान्यकुब्ज—V, 2, 11. Ruled by Vinaya-
 pāla (Mod. Konnoja)
 कैलाश—III, 15, 13. Mountain.
 कौशाम्बी—VII, 11, 5. Capital of the
 Vatsas, ruled by Śubhacandra.
 गजपुर—VII, 11, 1; VIII, 5, 4. Ruled
 by Abhicandra younger brother of
 Śubhacandra.
 गिरिनगर I, 15, 6; I, 16, 6; VII, 4, 9.
 Capital of Saurāstra ruled by
 Varmarāja who was succeeded by
 his son Arivarma.
 गिरिशिखर—VI, 8, 6. Seat of Vanarāja.
 गोकुल—VIII, 16, 6. Kṛṣṇa's abode.
 गोवर्धन—III, 17, 15. The hill raised by
 Kṛṣṇa.
 गौड—IV, 7, 13. With capital at Vija-
 yapur, ruled by Aridamana.
 जम्बूद्वीप—I, 6, 1. containing the Bharata
 Varsa.
 जालंधर—V, 7, 6.
 ज्वलन्ती—VII, 1, 10. A forest tract.
 तोयावलि—VIII, 8, 12. An island.

त्रिभुवनतिलक-IX, 1, 13. A town ruled by Vijayandhara.

दक्षिणमथुरा-VIII, 2, 3. The Pāṇḍya capital (Mod. Madura).

दंतिपुर-IX, 1, 12. Capital of Āndhra.

पाटलिपुत्र-IV, 6, 5. Ruled by Śrī-varma.

पाताल-V, 12, 6. In Ramyaka forest, home of Dīnavas.

पुण्ड्रवर्धन-VI, 11, 3. Paternal home of Vanarāja.

भरतक्षेत्र-I, 6, 3; I, 13, 3; IX, 13, 5. Situated in the middle of Jambūdvīpa, to the south of Sudarśana Meru, bounded by Lavaṇodadhi and Himagiri.

भूमितिलक-VIII, 11, 13. A town in Toyāvali island, ruled by Śrīraksa-raja.

मगध-I, 6, 4. With capital at Rājagṛha ruled by Śrṇpika; I, 13, 4 with capital at Kanakapur, ruled by Jayandhara.

मथुरा-IV, 6, 4. same as Uttara Mathurā; IV, 15, 15; V, 6, 9; IX, 1, 2, same as Dakṣiṇa Mathurā.

मेघपुर-VIII, 7, 5. Capital of Kis-kindha-Malaya, ruled by Megha-vāhana.

मान्यखेट-I, 1, 12. The Rāṣṭrakūṭa capital ruled by Kṛṣṇarāja.

रम्यक-V, 10, 5. A forest.

रजतमहीधर-VI, 2, 1. In Vijayārdha, same as Kailāsa.

राजगृह-I, 6, 13. Capital of Magadha ruled by Śrṇpika.

लवणार्णव-I, 13, 3. The briny ocean surrounding the Bharata-ksetra.

विजयपुर-IV, 7, 14. Capital of Gauḍa, ruled by Aridamaṇa.

वत्स-VII, 11, 5. With capital at Kauśāmbī ruled by Śubhacandra.

वसंततिलक-VII, 11, 11. A forest near Kauśāmbī.

विदेह-IX, 13, 5. A country.

विपुलगिरि-I, 8, 13. A hill near Rājagṛha.

वीतशोकपुर-IX, 15, 5. In Airāvata country.

सिंधु-VII, 4, 8. with capital at Simhapura ruled by Caṇḍapadyota.

सिंहपुर-V 2, 13. Ruled by Harivarma.

सिंहपुर-VII, 4, 7. capital of Sindhu, ruled by Caṇḍapadyota.

सुदर्शन-I, 6, 2. A mountain in the middle of Jambūdvīpa.

सुप्रतिष्ठपुर-VI, 15, 6. Ruled by Vijaya-simha.

सौराष्ट्र-I, 15, 7. With capital at Girinagara, ruled by Varmarāja.

हिमगिरि-I, 13, 3. Mountain forming a boundary of Bharata-ksetra.

NOTES

N. B.—In the following pages all the technical terms of Jaina religion and others are explained with authoritative texts quoted or referred to, difficult lines are translated, double-meaning expressions are cleared and obscure words or phrases are commented upon. The original tippanis are quoted where they are found to be sufficient to elucidate the meaning or where my explanations differ from them. These notes, along with the glossary and the summary given in the introduction are expected to guide the reader easily through the text. The figures at the beginning of each note indicate the Kaṇḍavaka and the line respectively.

I.

1. 1. पंचगुरु—अहत्, सिद्ध, आचार्य, उपाध्याय and साधु.

कलि—(१) कलिकाल, (२) कलह.

Lines 3 to 10 are paronomastic applying to speech and a lady.

1. 3. दुविहालंकार—शब्दार्थालंकारैः पक्षे कटककटिसूत्रायलंकारैः. This is how the tippana explains it. I would prefer to take the two-fold ornamentation as consisting of outward appearance and inner virtues (रूप and गुण) in the case of a lady corresponding to the शब्द and अर्थ in the case of speech.

लीला कोमल इ पया इ—लीलया शृङ्गारादिविलासेन कोमलानि चक्षुःप्रीतिजनकानि पदानि पादन्यासाः
पक्षे अनायासेन चक्षुःश्रोत्रमनःसुखदानि पदरचनाः । टि.

1. 4. बहुहावभावविभ्रम—

हावो मुखविकारः स्याद् भावः स्याच्चित्तसंभवः ।

विलासो नेत्रजो ज्ञेयो विभ्रमो भ्रूयुगान्तयोः ॥ टि.

भावः आत्मपरिणामः पक्षे स्वस्वभावो भर्तृहितत्वञ्च ।

विभ्रम-धैर्यरहिता प्राणिषु कौटिल्ययुक्ता च पक्षे विगतभ्रमा । टि.

1. 5. अर्थे—पक्षे परनरपराङ्मुखलक्षणोऽर्थः । टि.

विष्णाण इ—पक्षे विशिष्टज्ञानं केवलज्ञानम् । टि.

संभरंति—धारणं पोषणं वा कुर्वन्ती । टि.

I. 6. देसभासज—The Prakrits current in different parts of the country as distinguished from Sanskrit.

लक्ष्ण इ—संस्कृत-प्राकृतलक्षणानि शरीरगतकलशकुलिशादिलक्षणानि च । टि.

I. 7. अ इ ऋं दं दं द म गं—अतिमहता मात्राप्रसारमार्गेण सरस्वती याति । स्त्री तु अतिरुद्रेण आराध्यानां पितृश्वश्रूषभृतीनां छन्देन नानाभिप्रायेण याति । श्वश्रूषसुरभर्तृदेवरादीनां रुच्या गच्छन्तीत्यर्थः । टि.

पा णे हि—स्त्रीपक्षे दशप्राणाः पञ्चेन्द्रियादयः । सरस्वतीपक्षे तु—

‘ श्लेषः प्रसादः समता समाधिर्माधुर्यमोजः पदसौकुमार्यम् ।

अर्थस्य चाव्याक्तिरुदारता च कान्तिश्च काव्यस्य गुणा दशैते ’ ॥ टि.

Dandī, in his Kāvyaadarśa, calls these qualities of poetry as the prāṇa of Vaidarbhistyle ‘ इति वैदर्भमार्गस्य प्राणा दशगुणाः स्मृताः ’ ॥ for the पञ्चेन्द्रियादिदशप्राणाः note the following Gāthā from Boha-pāhuda, 35.

पंच वि इंदियपाणा मणवयकाएण तिणिं बलपाणा ।

आणप्पाणप्पाणा आउगपाणेण दहपाणाः ।

Also see Dravya Saṅgraha, 3 ; Panchāstikāya, 30.

MS. D. also gives a variant reading for this foot ‘ पाणेहिं दसहिं संपण हुंति ’. This had escaped notice at the time of noting the variants.

1. 8. ण व हिं मि र से हिं—सरस्वती पक्षे शृङ्गारादिरसैः, स्त्रीपक्षे नवीनरसघृततैलादिभिः । टि. This, however, is not necessary as the शृङ्गारादिरस may suit both cases.

वि ग ग ह त ए ण—सरस्वतीपक्षे समास-तद्धित-कारकविग्रहाः । स्त्रीपक्षे तु ऊर्ध्वाधोमध्यभागेषु विग्रहत्रयेण । टि. The tiṭṭhāna on MSS. A and B adds ‘ कर्मधारय-तत्पुरुष-बहुव्रीहिः इति समासत्रयम् ’ ; while that on MS. D. adds ‘ शरीरवक्रतात्रयेण यदि वा कर्मण-तैजसौदारिकेण, कर्मण-तैजस-वैक्रियकेण वा शरीरत्रयेण ।

1. 9. दु वा ल सं गि—सरस्वतीपक्षे आचाराङ्गादिद्वादशाङ्गैर्युक्ता, स्त्रीपक्षे तु—

णलयाबाहू य तहा नियंबु पुट्टी उरो य सीसं च ।

अट्टे व दु अंगाई सेस उवंगा हु देहस्स ।

इत्यष्टौ कर्ण-नासिका-नयनोष्ठचत्वारः इति द्वादशाङ्गानि ।

For the twelve Angas of the Jaina Scriptures see Ādipurāṇa XXXIV, 135ff; Harivamśa-purāṇa II, 92 ff. For a complete analysis of the existing Angas see Weber's ‘ Sacred Literature of the Jainas ’ in the ‘ Indian Antiquary ’.

च उ द ह पु वि ल—चतुर्दशपूर्वैः इला युक्ता सरस्वती । स्त्री तु चतुर्दशैः पूर्वपुरुषैर्युक्ता । पूर्वपुरुषाः पितुः सप्त मातुः सप्त । टि.

The Fourteen Pūrvas formed parts of the 12th Anga Dṛstivāda

सप्त भंगि—The seven modes of predication according to the Jaina system of Logic are स्यादस्ति, स्यान्नस्ति, स्यादवक्तव्यम्, स्यादस्त्यवक्तव्यम्, स्यान्नास्त्यवक्तव्यम् and स्यादस्ति-नास्त्यवक्तव्यम् । It is on account of these that the Jaina system of thought is called स्याद्वाद or अनेकान्त. For a full exposition of this see Panchāstikāya, Intro. lxvii ff. and texts Syādvādamanjari of Malliṣeṇa and Saptabhaṅgitarāṅgiṇī of Vimalasūri.

NOTES

पक्षे जिनमुखात्सामुद्रकं निर्गतं तत्रोत्तमत्रियाः लक्षणमुक्तम् । टि. For Sāmudraka or physiognomy, see Harivaṃśapurāṇa Chapt. 23, verses 55-107.

1. 10. वा य र ण वि लि—व्याकरणवृत्त्या प्रकटितं नामाधिकारो यया । स्त्रीपक्षे तु व्याकरणवृत्त्या प्रकटितं व्युत्पादितं नाम 'स्त्री' इति शब्दो यस्याः । टि.

पसि य उ—सरस्वती मम प्रसीदतु, वरदा भवतु । टि.

1. 11-12. Read the whole of line 11 as one compound and line 12 as consisting of two compounds धवलहरसिहरिहयमेहउलि पविउलमण्णखेडणयरि, and translate as follows:—

“In the big town of Mānyakheta which scraped the clouds by its mountain like palaces, and inaccessible owing to the current of water in the form of the sword placed in the hand of Śrī Kṛṣṇarāja, etc.” The connection of the sentence is with the next Kadavaka.

2. 1-2. The poet mentions his parents Mugdhādevi and Kṛṣṇa Bhaṭṭa, his *gotra*-Kāśyapa, his patron-Nanna and his own title Abhimāna-meru.

2. 3. 'महोदधेः शिष्येण कथंभूतेन महोदधिश्चीशयेन महासमुद्रलक्ष्मीप्राप्तकरेण शिष्यद्वयेन गुणधर्मेण शोभनेन च पुण्यदन्तः श्रुपिचमीफलकथने प्रार्थितः । टि.

Gunadharmā and Śobhanā were both sons of Bharata, the author's patron (see introduction).

3. 1. आ य ण ण हि—'Let us hear'. 1st per. plural present tense, or 2nd person singular causal, Imperative mood, आकर्णयामो वयम्, टि.

3. 2. बलहराय—The Rāstrakuta kings called themselves by this name which was also known to the Arabs (see Anc. Hist. of India. by V. Smith).

3. 5. If we read विच्छिण्ण (°ञ) in place of वित्तिण्ण (विस्तीर्ण), the poet would seem to tell us that Apabhramśa was more or less neglected at the time in literary circles but that the house of Bharata patronised and tried to revive it. So far, only two works of Apbhramśa—Paumacariu and Harivaṃśa purāṇa—of Svayambūh have become known as definitely prior to the works of Puṣpadanta.

3. 12. The glosses in MSS A and B on the one hand and D on the other, differ about the names, the former saying 'नाइल्लशीलभ्रदौ भद्रौ ताभ्यामपि कविर्भणितः', and the latter 'केनचित् नागेन्द्रशीलेन'. The names recur in I, 5, 1 where we have सीलभट्ट in place of सीलइय.

3. 13. ण ण्णु जि अ ण्णु etc. गृहस्थशोभायां नञ एव नान्यः । टि.

4. 1. आ स न्न-भ व य means a person who is capable of attaining salvation in the near future. The stanza is full of व्यतिरेक अलंकार where Nanna is praised as superior even to Brhaspati, Hanumat, Gāṅgeya, Yudhisthira, Kṛṣṇa, the moon, the earth, the Meru mountain and the ocean in the respective qualities for which the latter are renowned.

For the defeat of Br̥haspati by his enemy Śukra, see Mahābh. I, 71, 9. The glosses, however, suggest 'रावणेन यदा इन्द्रो भग्नः तदा बृहस्पतिर्वदिगृहे धृतः' This fact is not traceable in the Sanskrit Padma purāṇa of Raviṣeṇācārya but is found mentioned in the Apabhraṃśa work Paumacariu of Svayambhū XVII, 17, 9 according to my Ms. of the work For Gāṅgeya's running away from the battle field see Mahābhārata, Virāṭaparva-uttara-gorahana Kathā.

5. 3. तणुवत-‘तृणवत् तृणादपि कष्टं निन्यम्’ । टि. धम्मेषणिबद्ध etc. He is fixed in piety having abandoned guile. सट्ट-शाख्यम् मूर्खत्वं वा, टि.

5. 6. पडिवण्ण सूर—An accomplished hero.

5. 7. For the three divisions of the universe, compare—

वेत्रासनमृदंगोरुझलरीसदृशाकृतिः ।

अधश्चोर्वं च तिर्यक् च यथायोगमिति त्रिधा ॥ H P. IV, 6.

Also see Mūlācāra, 7 14 ; Tatt. Sutra, chapt. III,

5. 10. अरहंत अरुह etc. ‘Say, what the worshipful Arhats keep back (leave unsaid)’ ? For the meaning of अरहंत note the following Gāthā—

अरिहंति णमोक्कारं अरिहा पूजा सुरुत्तमा लोए ।

रजहंता अरिहंति य अरहंता तेण उच्चदे ॥ Mūlācāra 505.

6. 2. कसेरु, a kind of grass (Latin—Scripus Kesoora), is particularly liked by the boars, Cf.

गुण्डकन्दः कसेरुः स्यात्कुद्रमुस्ता कसेरुका ।

सूकरेष्टः सुगन्धिश्च सुगन्धो गन्धकन्दकः ॥ BNR p. 521.

सुदर्शन is one of the five Merus, the other four being विजय, अचल, मंदर and विद्युन्माली, see also VIII, 15, 2 text.

6. 9. थलपोम-स्थलपद्म, Lat. Ionidium suffruticosum, see BNR p. 277.

6. 14. ‘As if the divine city had dropped from the sky inspite of the mighty efforts of the king of gods to hold it up’.

7. The city is described by a series of poetic fancies.

8. 1. ‘By whom was pacified and brought under control the spreading fire of his enemies’ valour by means of the water of his excellent sword’.

8. 2. तिण्णि वि बुद्धिउ-स्वभावगुरुशास्त्रजाः सहजाहार्यसंस्कार्याः वा । टि.

तिण्णि वि सत्तिउ-प्रतापोत्साहमंत्रजाः । टि.

8. 3. चउरासम-‘The four orders (ब्रह्मचर्य etc.) were maintained in (their respective) duties by the ruler’. Or णिययकम्मि might be taken as a compound word (निजकर्मणि) and connected with the predicate सण्णिहिय in the preceding foot.

NOTES

8. 6. अरि छव्वग्ग—काम, क्रोध, लोभ, मान, मद and हर्ष. See कौटिलीय अर्थशास्त्र I, 4, 3.
जेण ण्णा य णा उ—येन अन्यायनाम विच्छिन्नम् ।

8. 7. सत्त वि व स ण इ—‘ दण्डपारुष्यकंदर्पवाक्पारुष्यार्थदूषणम् ।
सुरास्त्रीद्यूतपापार्द्धिकोपं व्यसनसप्तकम् । टि.

सत्त वि रज्जं ग इ—स्वाम्यमात्यसुहृत्कोषो राष्ट्रं दुर्गं तथा बलम् ।
प्राकृतं सप्तकं प्रोक्तं नीतिशास्त्रविशारदैः । टि.

9. 1, णिव सा स णु—‘ Leaving the lionseat which is (the insignia of) royal authority ’. ‘ नृपस्यशासनज्ञापकम् ’ टि.

9. 7. णग्गो रग्गं—नम्रोप्रखल्लव्यापृतकरैः ।

10. 0. The stanza is full of *Yamakas* both *Sabhaṅga* and *Abhaṅga*.

11. 1. समवसरण is the audience hall of a Tirthamkara.

11. 3. थिय परि मियं—whose nails and curly hair do not grow beyond a particular measure.

12. 1. णरकोट्टु—नरकोष्ठ is a special part of the *Samavasarana* assigned for men.

12. 2. पंचत्थिकाय—The five *astikāyas* of Jaina philosophy are जीव, पुद्गल, धर्म, अधर्म and आकाश (see *Pancāstikāyasāra* of Kundakundācārya)

12. 3. इसिवयइं पंच—अहिंसा, अस्तेय, सत्य, ब्रह्मचर्य and अपरिग्रह. These five vows are observed in their strictest form by the ascetics, and are called *Mahāvratas*; or *Rsivratas* while, as observed by householders in their less stringent form they are called *Anuvratas* or *Grhavrata*s.

पंच वि ग ई उ—नरक, तिर्यक् मनुष्य, देव and मोक्ष.

समिदीउ पंच—The five *Samitis* observed by ascetics are (1) ईर्या— Walking with care to avoid injury to any living beings; भाषा—care to make truthful and pure speech; (3) एषणा—care to take pure food; (4) आदाननिक्षेपण care in placing and picking up their articles such as *Kamaṇḍala*, *Picchi*, and books. (5) प्रतिष्ठापना—Answering calls of nature in a clean place.

गुत्तीउ ति णि—मनोगुप्ति, वचनगुप्ति and कायगुप्ति (see IX, 2, 4 text; for exposition see *Mūlācāra* 331-335).

12. 4. रय णा इं ति णि—सम्यग्दर्शन-सम्यग्ज्ञान and सम्यक् चारित्र.

सल्ला इं ति णि—The 3 *Sālyas* or darts rankling in the heart are मिथ्यात्व, माया and निदान. (See *Sāgāradharmāmṛta* IV, 1.)

गार व इं ति णि—ऋद्धिगौरव, रसगौरव and सुखगौरव. (See *Mūlācāra*, 52).

12. 5. दहभेयधम्म-क्षमा, मार्दव, आर्जव, सत्य, शौच, संयम, तपः, त्याग, आकिञ्चन and ब्रह्मचर्य.

छज्जीवकाय-पृथ्वी, अप्, तेजस्, वायु, वनस्पति and त्रस. (See Mūlācāra 205 ff.).

णवणोकसाय-Nine subsidiary passions are हास्य, रति, अरति, शोक, भय, जुगुप्सा and स्त्री.पुं. नपुंसकवेद.

12. 6. एयारहपडिमउसावयाहं-The eleven stages of householders' religious advancement are दर्शन, व्रत, सामायिक, प्रोषधोपवास, सचित्तत्याग, रात्रिभोजनत्याग, ब्रह्मचर्य, आरम्भत्याग, परिग्रहत्याग, अनुमत्तित्याग and उद्दिष्टत्याग. They are mentioned in the following Gāthā :—

दंसण-वय-सामाहय-पोसह-सचित्त-रायभत्ते य ।

बंभारंभपारिगह-अणुमण उद्दिठ देसविरदो य ॥ (Cārittappāhuda, 22).

12. 7. बारह अंग and चउदहपुव्व see notes on I, 1, 9.

12. 8. For पुगलसंजोग (contamination of soul with matter) and पर्यईरस प्रकृतिरस (the formation of Karmic energies which bring about experiences of pleasure and pain) see Practical Path by C. R. Jain, chapter III-V.

12. 9. आसव-आश्रव (inflow of karmic matter in the soul) संवर (stopping of the inflow) and णिज्जर-निर्जरा (Eradication of the karmic energies). For exposition see ' Practical Path '.

12. 10. गुणठाणारोहण-There are fourteen stages of soul's advancement. They are called गुणस्थान, for which see ' Gommatasāra-Jivakāṇḍa. '

13. 1. वीराणए etc. ' At the command of Vira (i. e. Tirthamkara Mahāvira) Gotama (His chief disciple) spoke. '

13. 7-8. णग्गोहरोह °- ' Where the farmer's wife swinging by the beautiful offshoots of the banyan tree was looked at (with amazement) by the fairy who became partial to her charming features '. The gloss-maker, however, seems to construe हिंदोलंती with जक्खिणी, for, commenting on हिंदोलंती he says अत्र तृतीया लुप्ता । पक्षीदेव्या हालिनी दृष्टा । टि.

15. 4. सिरिसुहरसाल- ' Enjoyer of the pleasures of royalty '.

17. 4. चारत्तुणहहं etc.-The great toes rising up proclaimed the charm of the nails '. एतौ अंगुष्ठौ उद्भूय नखानां चारुत्वं कथयतः । टि.

17. 5. णं भुवणु etc. ' As if holding a council to conquer the world '.

17. 7. ' Cupid was giving himself airs by the body of the bride which possessed those knee-joints. '

17. 12. परमाणुणसु-परेषां माननाशकम् । टि.

17. 15-16. ' When people died being shot by the arrow from the bow of Cupid in the form of her curved eye-brows, why, then, have the hair on the head of the beautiful lady assumed crookedness (i. e. curliness) ? '

18. 3. लोणियचडंति-The bride and the bride-groom are besmeared with butter at the time of marriage (Marāthi लोणी-butter).

NOTES

II.

1. 9. 'Another says, the parrot did not die even on coming in contact with the mango-blossom.'

2. 19-20. 'Why do not those loving eyes close, oh friend, which witnessed the pleasures and miseries falling to the lot of the wicked and the good respectively?'

3. 7. कया हि दसेव—कृता अहीन्द्रैः सेवा यस्य सः ।

3. 14-18. Compare Navasāhasānka-carita XVIII, 23.

नास्त्रं न भस्म न जटा न कपालदाम नेन्दुर्न सिद्धतटिनी न फणीन्द्रहारः ।

नोक्षा विषं न दयिताऽपि न यत्र रूपमव्यक्तमीश किल तद्दधते नमस्ते ॥

see also IV, 12, 9-10 text.

3. 22. कउ instead of कय, would be more correct with पणामु.

4. 3, मणु अत्थि णत्थि--She asks for a discourse on *Saptabhaṅgi*, for which see notes on I, 1, 9.

4. 8. The meaning of the first foot is not quite clear. रुउ ल्हसइ is commented upon as रूपं हीनं भवति. The whole may, therefore, be translated as 'By (i. e. in the presence of) a form of superior beauty another form becomes less attractive'. Note the variants.

5. 3. मत्तवारण—(1) A fence round a large building or mansion; a turret or a small room on the top of a large building; a varandah (Apte's Dictionary).

(2) An elephant in rut.

(3) वारण-निवारक.

5. 6. णरिंद विंद वणि या--राज्ञां बन्धः जयंधरः तस्य पत्निका । टि. In this case it is preferable to read वंद, instead of विंद. See variant.

6. 4. होसइ etc. 'May be that my beloved has taken to penance.' Note the use of होसइ to denote possibility.

6. 17. Perhaps translatable as follows. 'As, to a person steeped in sin, jewel that produces happiness does not come due to his poverty,' etc. सुहसयणु, शुभसवनम् (सुखोत्पादकम्) or सुखशयनम्.

7. 5-6. She saw in dream an elephant, a lion, the ocean, the moon, the sun and a lotus pool.

7. 8. सधरधर--'पर्वतसहिता धरा भूः । टि. For धर in the sense of a mountain see also IV, 1, 15; VII, 3, 6. Also see variants.

8. 1-2. 'The steel-door becoming loose in its tight-fitting joints when touched by his great-toe, would give way.' लहस्-हस् (लस्), see glossary.

8. 13-14. 'As ideas are born of a poet's mind, glorious Dāmodara was formerly born of Devaki and Jina (Nemi, the 22nd Tirthaṅkara) of Sivadevi, and as virtues are born of endurance, so a child was born to her.'

9. 1. सुंदरगह—'मनोहरचन्द्रप्रमुखपुण्यग्रहदृष्टिः' । टि.

9. 9. 'Sportive women, radiant with auspicious China-camphor (धवल), danced playfully.,

‘चीनकश्चीनकर्पूरःकृत्रिमो धवलः पटुः।

मेघसारस्तुषारश्च द्वीपकर्पूरजः स्मृतः॥ B NR.P. 89.

10. 2. मणिकलस ° may be translated as 'Holding in their hands jewelled jars which reflected their faces'. मणिकलशान्येव स्वमुखदर्पणानि करेषु एषाम् । See variants.

10. 8. 'तं जोइउ इह परलोयगइ' is some what obscure. The gloss, however, explains it as 'तन्मुखं दृष्टं सत् इह परलोकगतिर्गमनं भवति तस्य दर्शकस्य' । टि.

10-11 'They saw the face of the Jina in which there was no biting of the lip nor knitting of the brows (i. e. free from pride or anger)' etc.

11. 2. महापंचकलाण The celebrations at the time of a Jina's गर्भ, जन्म, तपः, ज्ञान and निर्वाण are called *Panca kalyana*.

11. 5. असोयहुमा °—अशोकेन्द्रे सुष्ठ आसीनाः पक्षिणो मायामया देवाः । टि.

11. 9. फणीणं रसा °—'Where serpents had commenced their sport of sputtering water'. रसस्य (जलस्य) आसारः.

11. 11-12 'Where the swan, shooting up suddenly being excited with love indulges in gentle coaxing, and, with its beak, presents to the female swan, abiding in the a lake, lotus stalk'. जहि in the couplet is connected with तहि in the next Kadavaka.

12. 4-5. 'As if the lord of the serpents had extended upwards, his hand shining with the nails in the form of the crest-gem.' etc.

13. 7. आकुम्भत्यल ° 'Where elephants would sink up to their forehead there comfort was provided by the gracious gods'.

14. 1. The father called his son 'Prajābandhura' while the gods called him 'Nāgakumāra'.

14. 10. 'Even a friend would look with a frown on an unlucky person, while by good luck, a cobra would become a couch.'

NOTES

14. 12. णं णरु दोणणिवासहो-‘As Arjuna (Nara) was taken to the residence of Droṇa (for education)’.

14. 13. पुष्पयंतजिणदास-A devotee of the Jina Puspadanta (the 9th Tirthamkara).

III.

1. 1. अट्टारहलि विउ-The eighteen scripts are mentioned in the *Samavāyāṅga* and the *Pannavanū* Sutra of the Jaina canon. The two lists vary but several names are common, among which are the three well-known scripts of India, *Brāhmi*, *Kharoṣṭrī* and *Drāvidī*. The other two ‘*Javanāliya*’ and ‘*Pukkharasūdi*’ also appear to be historical, though, these as well as the others, remain yet to be identified. (See Buhler’s Origin of Brahmi alphabet).

Most of the arts and sciences mentioned in this Kaḍavaka are included in the sixty-four arts of Ancient India enumerated by Vātsāyana in his *Kāmasūtra*. (See Dr. P. K. Acharya’s ‘Fine Arts’ I. H. Q. V, 188 ff. Also compare similar passages in Jasa. I, 24 and Bhavis. II, 2.

2. 11. अहगारहो-अघकारस्य । टि. MS. B also suggests अंगारहो and the gloss explains it as स अंगारः यो दुष्टान् पुष्पाति.

2. 16. Separate तिक्ख so as to make it an adj. of मणुय like कायर. तिक्ख-कुद्धाः निर्दयाः वा । टि.

3. 1-2. घणकज्ज is paraphrased in the gloss as भांडागार, वल्लरिया as मांसपेशी and बंधणं as रक्षा. According to this the couplet may be translated as follows:—

‘Whoever, being greedy, puts wealth in his treasury, adds fuel to the fire and gives charge of a piece of flesh to a cat, Oh blessed one.’

3. 3. ‘Maintenance of wicked servants means honouring calamity (or, is a mine of calamities, विधुराणां आदरः आकरः वा); Vāsistha fell in great trouble (i.e., by such mistake)’. The reference, probably, is to Vāsistha’s great hospitality to Viśvāmitra and the trouble that followed from the latter’s ungrateful attempt to snatch away the sage’s cow. (See Rāmāyana Bālakāṇḍa, chapt 51-56). The gloss, however, explains विदुरायरु as सदुःखस्य आदरः कृतः. This does not seem to fit in with the context.

3. 16. मयरद्वयवसणहं-The vices associated with Cupid. Or मयरद्वय may be read separate as Vocative (meaning, Oh Nāgākumāra).

4. 8-15. Compare the description of limbs here with the following from Varāhamihira’s *Bṛhat-Saṃhitā*, chapt. 67, verses 85-88.

नाभी स्वरः सत्त्वमिति प्रशस्तं गम्भीरमेतत् त्रितयं नराणाम् ।

उरो ललाटं वदनं च पुंसां विस्तीर्णमेतत् त्रितयं प्रशस्तम् ॥ ८५ ॥

वक्षोऽथ कक्षा नखनासिकास्यं कृकाटिका चेति षडुक्तानि ।
 नृस्त्वानि चत्वारि च लिङ्गपृष्ठं ग्रीवा च जङ्घे च हितप्रदानि ॥ ८६ ॥
 नेवान्तपादकरतालवधरोष्ठजिह्वा रक्ता नखाश्च खलु सप्त सुखावहानि ।
 सूक्ष्माणि पञ्च दशनाङ्गुलिपर्वकेशाः साकं त्वचा कररुहा न च दुःखितानाम् ॥ ८७ ॥
 हनुलोचनबाहुनासिकाः स्तनयोरन्तरमत्र पञ्चमम् ।
 इति दीर्घमितं तु पञ्चकं न भवत्येव नृणामभूताम् ॥ ८८ ॥

(see also HP, XXIII, 59 ff.)

4. 12. Single hair in each hair-pit is a sign of kingship.—

एकैकं कूपके रोम राज्ञां द्वे द्वे सुमेधसाम् ।
 त्रयादीनि जडनिःस्वानां केशाश्चैवंफलाः स्मृताः ॥ HP. 23, 64.

4. 13. MS. E reads सत्तु (सत्त्व) in place of सोत्तु (श्रोत्र). This is more in accordance with Varāhamihira. The variant had escaped notice at the time of preparing the text.

6. 4. सरजा इ भेय—स्वर is a diatonic interval or note in music and जाति is the more ancient name of राग i. e. type of melody. (see HP. XXIX, 134 ff; Bharata's Nāṭya Śāstra; Sang. Rat. etc. For exposition in English, see Music of India by Popley H.A.)

आला विणि—आलापिनी is one of the kinds of Vinā.—

तद्भेदास्त्वेकतंत्री स्यान्नकुलश्च त्रितन्त्रिका ।
 चित्रावीणा विपञ्ची च ततः स्यान्मत्तकोकिला ॥
 आलापिनी किन्नरी च पिनाकी संज्ञितापरा ।
 निःशङ्कवीणेत्याद्याश्च शास्त्रिदेवेन कीर्तिताः ॥

Sang. Rat. VI, 9-10.

They are said to differ from each other in the number of strings which rises in due order. Ālāpīnī would, thus, be a Vinā with seven strings. ibid VI, 108-110. Acc. to H. P. XIX, 137, Vasudeva once played upon a Vinā called sughoṣā having seventeen strings.

6. 11 धि त्त—in the sense of 'thrown' is derived from क्षिप् but in the sense of 'taken' it can be better connected with घेत् which Vararuci, VIII, 16 gives as a substitute for ग्रह् and which seems to be the original of Marāṭhi घेणें. The substitute for क्षिप् according to Hem. IV, 143 is घत्त.

7. 8. अ कुली णु वि etc. compare 'क्षीरलं दुष्कुलादपि' ।

7. 14. जुत्ता जुत्त उ etc. compare आज्ञा गुरुणां ह्यविचारणीया' ।

8. 4. पण इ णि परि मि ए ण 'Surrounded by his beloveds' qualifying कुमारें.

10-12. मज्जमि, instead of भज्जमि, would suit better.

NOTES

10. 14. It would be better to read भउ लजमोहमेलावउ- 'there was a concurrence of shyness and infatuation.'

11. 9 पेसिय-प्रेष्य ; or it may be taken as प्रेषित and joined with सुंडीरहिं.

12. 5-6 The diceboard (कडित्तु) is compared to the sky, the let (कित्त) to the moon, and the conch shells (वराडिअ) to the stars.

12. 12 दी णा र. The coins so called became current in India during the early centuries of the Christian era. The name occurs in the Nārada Smṛti They were current in Kashmir and Gujrat during the 8th century. It is probably the same as Greek *denarius* (IP. 165-166 ; HMHI. Vol. II p. 215-257.)

13. 3 ' His conch shall (used for throw as dice) would shine well, but ours would not come (i. e. to the desired position) but would stop short, Oh lord ' or ' would stop just when about to come ' ; if we read आवंती यक्इ. The idea would be clear to those acquainted with the game of *dice*.

13. 15-16 ' Wealth is difficult to obtain, to women, the fools, the weak and the helpless, but (is easy) to noble persons ; a man of qualities is good ' We have to supply some such word as सुलहु after उत्तममाणसहं to complete the sense.

14. 3-5 We have here a number of similes based upon paronomasia.

वं का ण णु—(1) with a curved mouth, (2) with a frowning face.

क स—(1) whip (2) touch-stone.

कु स (1) bridle, (2) Kusha grass.

ण र स म ज ण णु—नरश्रमजनन.

र इ णं द णु—(1) Saturn, (2) Yama, (3) Karna. In the last case णर would mean Arjuna.

ल क्ख ण क रु व etc. ' Eating gram and so appearing like the hand of Lakṣmaṇa that slew the lord of Lankā '.

(लंकाया ईश्वरो रावणः लंकानां वा नूपुराणां ईश्वरः चणकः (टि.)

Acc. to the Jaina Padmapurāṇa Rāvaṇa met his death at the hands of Lakṣmaṇa.

जव—(1) speed (2) a kind of grain (Yava).

15. 6. ' Thinking so, he built a separate mansion and gave it to Nāgakumāra (Jhasakeu).

15. 8 दो णा मु ह—द्रोणमुख is a capital of four hundred villages, see Yaśodhara's commentary on Kāma sūtra, P. 44.

' नगरमष्टशतग्रामीमध्ये तद्व्यवहारस्थानम् । पत्तनं यत्र राजधानी स्थिता । खर्वटं द्विशतग्रामीमध्ये । चतुःशतग्रामीमध्ये द्रोणमुखं नाम खर्वटान्महद्भवति । '

' द्रोणारव्यं सिन्धुवेलाजलधिवेलावलयितम् । टि.

15. 11 खडयासी ° ' broke up settlements of cattle '.

15. 14-15 'Is their whiteness a match for that of my tusks? (Thinking so) the mighty elephant pulls down the houses, thus playing as it were, the role of the zealous'.

16. 1-2 'The irresistible, ichor-shedding elephant, like a donor, would not shirk though beaten with hundreds of stones; but would give the points of its tusks, like crores of jewels, even to the unwilling'. The couplet is paronomastic.

16. 12 अ षं ष रि हू य उ etc 'Every one thought himself defeated'; or 'Every one was concerned to save himself' (सकलः जनः आत्मपरः भूतः)

16. 6 ग य ग य दं त °--गजाः गताः दन्तमुसलदलिताः. Or गजाः गजदंतमुसलाः दलिताः. This requires the separation of दलवद्वय.

17. 9 ख णि स सि etc. As the moon, for a time, comes in contact with the constellation Hasta (carvus).

17. 13. व र क रि णा हि उ—'The excellent elephant was mastered.'

IV.

1. 2 स may refer to the elephant or it may be joined with तायहो (स्वतातस्य).

1. 10. घंघल is given by Hem. IV., 422, as a substitute for झकट. The latter, however, itself appears to be a Deśi word equivalent to झगडा of Hindi and Marathi. This is borne out by the context in which Hem. has used it. Dr. Vaidya renders it by कलह (see Hem. IV, 422 trans; Jasa. glossary). Our gloss paraphrases it by विघ्नकर, though मथक or विलोडक would suit our context better. घंघल seems to be the correct reading in Sanat 502, 9, where Dr. Jacobi reads घंघव.

In Kadavakas 2, 3 and 4, are expounded the religious duties of a householder and an ascetic, respectively called *Sāgūra* and *Anagūra*, see *Cārīta Pāhuḍa*, 21.

दुविहं संयमचरणं सायारं तह हवे निरायारं ।

सायारं संगंथे परिगहरहिये निरायारं ॥

2. 11 पंचुंबर—The fruit of the five kinds of Udumbara trees, namely वट Bunyan; पिपल Polar-leaved Fig; पर्कर Ficus Virance; उदुम्बर Ficus Glomirata and काकोदुम्बर Ficus Oppositifolia.

3 1-8. कुपात्र, अपात्र and three kinds of सुपात्र-अधम, मध्यम and उत्तम—are distinguished;—cf.

उत्तमपत्तं साहू मज्झमपत्तं च सावया भणिया ।

अविरदसम्माइटी जहण्णपत्तं मुण्येव्वं ॥

3. 4 सम्मत Right faith is defined as follows:—

हिंसारहिणं धम्मं अट्टारसदोसवजिणं देवे ।

णिग्गंथे पव्वयणे सद्दहणं होदि सम्मत्तं ॥

Mokkha Pāhuḍa, 90.

NOTES

3. 5 दुविह संजम-अंतरंग and बहिरंग.

3. 9 णवगुणविसिद्ध—The recognised qualities of a donor are seven, while there are nine modes of honouring a saintly guest. e. g.

सद्धां भेत्ती तुट्टी विष्णार्णमलुद्धया खमा सत्ती ।
जत्थेदे सत्त गुणा तं रायारं पसंसति ॥ VNS. 223.
संग्रहमुच्चस्थानं पादादकर्मचनं प्रणामं च ।
वाक्कायमनःशुद्धिरेषणशुद्धिं च विधिमाहुः ॥

5. 2 Whether they would enjoy the earth or would do service to others day and night (अहरत्तु), which is the meanest (of all professions) ?

5. 8 It is better to read as in CE “रूपालोचने अत्यन्ते जाते”

7. 2 पवरवर°—प्रवरवरावतरणम्—° आगमनम् । टि.

7. 4 सयणिच्छय—स्वजनानां वाञ्छितमङ्गलेन, स्वनिश्चितसुखेन वा । टि.

8. 6. वरइत्तसहोयरुपत्तुताम—There seems to be some confusion here. In this line we are told that the brother of her husband arrived ; while, from the sequel it appears that it was her husband himself.

9. 1. It would be better to read ससियरपसरमहुरणं though no MS. supports this.

9. 7-8. The instrumental in the two lines seems to be हेतौ, showing the reason for which Aridamana had become angry, in answer to Vyāla's question in line 5.

10. 16. तुलियगयासणि—तुलितगदाशानि.

11. 8. माम-हे माम, टि. From this it appears that Vyāla addressed his father-in-law as maternal uncle.

12. 9-10. Compare II, 3, 14.

12. 13. जणुणट्टउ—etc. ‘People fled away but the stranger would not move from his stand.’

15. 4-8. Notice a number of onomatopoeic verbs.

15. 13. हक्कारिउ—etc. ‘And come back when called from wherever you be.

V.

1. 13. Yaśodhara, in his commentary on Kāmasūtra mentions Devadattā as a very accomplished courtesan who was courted even by the cultured. विदग्धानां रतार्थिनां लक्ष्यभूता निदर्शनभूता देवदत्तावत्. Kāmasūtra chapt. 3, P. 42.

2. 15. मंधाय—मान्धाता seems to be another name of Vinayapāla.

4. 15. णि ङ्मि ङ्मि हिं-निभृतैः वचनकरैः भक्तैः । टि.

6. 7. 'He may do what pleases him, provided his anger is somehow allayed.'

6. 10. भणसु etc.—'If you say, he may just now be offered as an oblation to the directions, i. e. executed.'

7. 3. पुण्याय इ etc.—'Gathering punnāga flowers like merit (Punya). This is according to the amended text which appears to me to be more in keeping with the style of the poet. The reading of the MSS. पुण्या is explained by the gloss. as पूर्णायुवत् in A and B and पुण्यागमनमिव in D.

8. 2. Kāśmir was the name of the country as well as of the capital. See 8. 8. below (कस्मीरु पट्टणु).

8. 10-15. The distraction of the women at the sight of Nāgakumāra is described.

8. 12. कुट्टु देइ etc.—'ताम्बूलमध्ये खदिरसारं भणित्वा काष्ठं (काथानि AB) ददाति' । टि.

10. 13. पट्टु के रा ए—by the order of the king. केर here means 'order'.

10. 15. Read सिहरी and तुंगो separately.

10. 17. णव वा सरं—'Surpassing the cluster of the rays of the young sun.

10. 18. कवाडं दिणं—Compare Hindi किवाड देना, to close the door.

10. 20. समर-शबर—A wild tribe. Pliny mentions them as *Suari* and Ptolemy as *Sabrae*. They were an "ancient, wild race of wood-cutters who lived in jungles without any fixed habitation." (Cun. Geo. p 583.).

10. 21. अपुसियं—With water of tears dropping from his eyes unwiped. पिच्चं-जलं, टि.

VI.

2. 8. विजाणि उ हं ब-विद्यानां निकुरम्बः समूहः . See glossary.

3. 7. पंचविहु—i. e. the five senses.

3. 12. सोधम्मु-सद्धर्मः or, acc. to the gloss, सः जगत्प्रसिद्धः जिनधर्मः ।

4. 1. अंते उ ह—etc. 'The inmates of the harem beat their breasts at last.'

4. 9. ल्हिक्कउ—etc. 'Man, getting frightened, hides himself, but the approaching death cannot be prevented by fortification.'

4.11-13. असि पाणि एण—etc 'with the water of the sword, the massive tree of sin grows, spreading its branches widely; but, its bitter fruit, when tasted, brings a frown on the lotus-face.'

NOTES

5. 3-5. Sensual pleasures are, here, represented as tender sprouts, the mind as an elephant, knowledge as the iron-hook, reading of religious books as a chain, concentration as the tying post and the sage as the elephant- driver.

5. 8. 'And being devoted to the Jina-teaching, said 'you have no commission from me now.'

7. 8. गि य पु ण्ण सु व ण्ण प व ण्ण क सु—निजपुण्यसुवर्णप्रवर्णकशम् qualifying वसु.

7. 10. 'He lightly kicked aside and broke the wooden giant that was installed there on the ground.'

7. 16. बाहि-वह्+णिच्+क्त्वा-बाहयित्वा having started the elephant.

8. 3. प रि या गि य उ—(१) परिज्ञातः (२) परि+आनीतः. See also variants.

9. 4-8 भो य ण सं चारु—A meal-course; or a nice meal if we take the alternative reading (भोजनकं चारु). By a series of double entendres the meal is compared to a forest, a couple, a poem, *gatikarma*, a drama, an evening, *Kātantra* (grammar), good poetry and a herd of lions.

Note पिव used for इव, which acc. to Vararuci, is a characteristic of Paisāci (' इवस्य पिवः ' कमलं पिव मुखम् Var. X, 4) but acc. to Hem. II, 182, is common to all Prakrits. Dr. Woolner thinks the illustration of Vararuci as probably taken from the Bṛhat kathā (Intro. to Prak. p. 91).

We have here a mention of *Kātantra*, i. e. the grammar going by that name which acc. to tradition, was composed by Śarva-varman at the request of a prince of the Sātavāhana family, during the early centuries of the Christian era. It is, probably, this work which Hiuen Tsang refers to as the grammar reduced to 2,500 slokas by a Brahman of South India, and widely spread even throughout all the frontier provinces. The earliest known commentator, Durgāsiṃha cannot be placed later than the 8th century. (See E. H. D. p.54-55; Life of Hiuen Tsang, Beal's trans. p. 122; S S G. For further information see ' Kātantra and Kaumara-Lāta ' by Lüders-Berlin 1930).

10. 13 गि य पि य र व णु—निजप्रियारमणः (निजस्त्रीकान्तः परस्त्रीपराङ्मुखः टि.)

10. 16 ' This is Dharma ; or else, are there any tall horns on the brow of Dharma ?'

11. 5 ' He had two queens Satyavati and Vasundharā, beaming with love and keeping grain and gold.' Join सत्त्ववद् with वसुंधरिउ and गेहुजल with सास°.

12. 4-5—These two lines seem to be interpolated for supplying the geneology of Vanarāja. This is the conclusion to which I am driven by noticing the natural connection between line 3 and 6 which is clumsily interrupted by the intervening lines, combined with the fact that the latter are found in one MS. only and there also, added subsequently on the margin.

12. 10 ' You are a rooted tree to the good ' (i. e. affording protection like the shade and fruit of a tree).

13. 10-11 Mark the accusative plural form ending in ए in भडे, गए etc.

13. 19 'You and your king are the dust of my feet.'

14. 5 पच्चार इ-see glossary. It may be equivalent to Hindi पछाड़ना to hurl down.

15. 13 The four *Arūdhanas* are-दर्शन, ज्ञान, चरण and तपस्.

VII.

1. 14. This line seems to be interpolated. It repeats the sense of line 10 except for the simile.

1. 16. बद्धा हरि etc.-'The horses that had entertained a desire to eat the kuśa grass, were tied up like bad pupils who prefer bad teachings.'

1. 17-18. '*Dāna* appears good being ever undertaken by elephants which are controlled by the iron-hook and which put themselves in chains, even as by hands that serve as a check to the wicked, but put a restraint upon themselves.'

2. 4. 'Who did not know that wretched Sun-plant (*Calotropis Gigentea*), esteemed by the goats, the paralytic, the cheat and the treatises (i. e. on medicine),

Two varieties of this plant are recognised in ancient works, i e. the white and the red, both of which are recommended as a treat for paralysis etc.

अर्केद्वयं सरं वातकुष्ठकण्डूविषवणान् ।

निहन्ति ह्रीहगुल्मार्शःश्लेष्मोदरशकृत्कमीन् ॥ BNR p. 380.

'The drug is employed to cure all kinds of fits, epilepsy, hystoria, lock-jaw, convulsions in children, paralytic complaint, cold sweats, poisonous bites and venereal complaints.' (MDI p. 12.).

Goats are known to relish its leaves and the cheats use it as it acts as a poison in large doses.

2. 5. Elephants are said to be particularly fond of Śallaki (*Boswelina Therifera*) as some of its Sanskrit names गजभक्ष्या- गजप्रिया suggest. cf.

शल्लकी गजभक्ष्या च सुवहा सुरभी रसा ।

मेहेरुणा कुन्दुरुकी वलकी च बहुस्रवा ॥ BNR. p. 306.

2. 6. पीलु—Mustard tree of scripture (*Salvadara Parsica*) is dear to camels, hence it is also called करभवल्लभ.

2. 8. णग्गो ह—(१) न्यग्रोध (२) नम्रोषः see ante p. 380. (पक्षे पापिन्याः स्त्रियः सुनिसमूहः रोचते, टि.)

2. 9. कोविधवल्लु°—A certain load-bull esteemed soft grass.

3. 6. पत्तवत्°—प्राप्तवृत्ताः (श्रुतवृत्तान्ताः) ते धरवत् धरणीवत् च धीराः तेषां । for धर in the sense of पर्वत see also II, 7, 8; IV, 1, 15. See also the variant.

NOTES

6. 2. "My hand has advanced to the good sword for taking out the blood of the enemy." Note कङ्किवि equivalent to कृष्टम्.

6. 3-4. By the use of paronomastic expressions warriorship is fancied as poetic talents. उज्जुयपय (१) उद्यतपद ready steps (२) ऋजुपद straight grammatical forms. कव्वु (१) कव्य (२) काव्य.

6. 5-6. Double entrendes continue. सत्य-शस्त्र, शस्त्र ; धम्मु-धनुः, धर्म; गुण bow-string, virtues; मोक्ख discharge, salvation.

6. 7. पदुभूमिणियत्तणु—possession of lands given by my master.

6. 8. चंचलु—मनश्चित्तं हृदयं, टि. । Acc. to this the line may be translated. 'This fickle (mind) plunges in despicable mirths and falls in evil company though held in check again and again'. Compare, चंचलं हि मनः कृष्ण ' Gita.

6. 9. 'Let the jackal to-day eat away my heart which is a resort of the wicked and the harlots' (or acc. to the alternative reading—my wicked heart which is the abode of the harlots).'

The gloss explains वेसावाडउ as वेद्यापाटके गुप्तं according to which the translation would be 'my heart which is set upon the ward of the wicked and the harlots.'

6. 10. सामिहे°—'The master's debt has accumulated.' आवग्ग seems to be a substitute for आरुह् like चड and वलग्ग (Hem. IV, 206). The gloss also suggests this. (See glossary).

Dr. Gune's explanation of it as आपद्रत—'resort of the distressed' seems wide off the mark (see Bhavis. glossary).

6. 12. 'I am going to cut short the life of the enemy and his fortune sweet through royal favour.'

9. 3. 'The youth was accorded approbation by his father-in-law who congratulated the vanquisher of his foe.'

बद्धउ-वर्धितः (Cf. दिष्ट्या वर्धसे); रिउसाहारिउ-रिपुसंहारकः ।

This is one way of explaining the second foot of the line. Another way is to separate रिउ from साहारिउ and translate 'By him was captured the enemy crest-fallen' (गयमोहम्मि साहारओ D VIII, 26.). This seems to be the meaning of the gloss धीरितं on साहारिउ.

A slightly different meaning is obtained by taking साहारिउ in the sense of सेवारितः in accordance with Hem. IV, 82 (संवृगेः साहर-साहटौ). साहार (verb) and साहारिउ (participle) occur several times in Bhavis, and Dr. Gune's opinion is that the meaning given by Hem. 'does not suit any of the passages'. I, however, find the meaning suiting perfectly well in each of the passages.

NĀYAKUMĀRACARIU

9. 5 'Mercury (पारयस्) looks beautiful when fixed (i. e. when its liquidity is turned into solidarity by admixture with other substances, for which process, see, Hindu Chemistry p. 131 with relative Sanskrit texts in the Appendix.)

10. 1. णि व च उ रं ग etc. 'Breaking the fourfold army like a water-jar'.

The gloss supplies केचन राजानः to be construed with थविवि 'and having established certain kings'.

11. 2. चंदाहावप्ये—'By the father of the maiden named Chandā. चंदा इति आहं नाम यस्याः तस्याः बप्पः पिता तेन. For चंदा see VII, 15, 4.

14. 1-4. By the use of paronomastic adjectives a contrast is made out between the arrows of Sukantha and those of Nāga k'.

15. 8. जी य उ प वि०—The gloss explains this as 'असहायसहायकारि यत् जीवितव्यं तत् पविः वज्रसमानम् । If we take the alternative reading पर in place of पवि, we might explain it as असहायसहायकारि जीवितव्यम् परम् उत्कृष्टम्'.

VIII.

1. 9 छ प्प ए ण—भ्रमरेण धूर्तेन च, टि.

1. 12 अंबइयहे—चम्पककलिकायाः, टि. Champaka is sweet-scented calophyllum (Lat. Plumieria acutifolia), It is shunned by the bee. 'भ्रमराणां घातकरः' BNR p. 278.

1. 13-14 'The bee that is attached to the jasmine and hovers, in its infatuation, over the rich blossom that it has put forth, does not kiss the *Yūthikū* on account of its bitter limbs that spoil the taste (or break the mirth)'.

जा इ—जाति *Jasminum Grandiflorum* :

जूहिय—यूथिका *Jasminum auriculatum*. For the latter's bitter taste see BNR p. 277.

'यूथीयुगं हिमं तिक्तं कटुपाकरसं लघु' ।

2. 5. 'His daughter is Kāmarati on whom even the Creator dies (i. e. is enamoured) as he thinks of her peerless beauty'. को—ब्रह्मन्, टि.

2. 6. 'She does not love any man as boiled rice is unpalatable to one who has his mouth scorched with slake-lime.' This is how I interpret it. The gloss, however, has it यथा शीतज्वरेण अजीर्णेन वा हृतांगस्य अन्नं (शालिः) न रोचते ।

4. 12-13 'Seeing Mahāvyaḥ she shook her head, and with a smile, said to her friend 'one who is courted by Madana, would not marry this man, as Mādhava was chosen by Śrī.' It would be more correct if we read वम्महु instead of वम्मह.

5. 11. for सुपुरिसलक्खण See III, 4 text and notes.

5. 12. दम्म seems to be the same as Roman *drachma*: These coins may have been introduced simultaneously with 'Dinaras' for which see III, 12, 12 notes.

NOTES

7 14. मरुहयमयरद्धउ-मरुता हतः मकरध्वजः येन सः ।

8. 4. विवाह-(1) Marriage; (2) Visnu (गरुडवाहन).

8. 8. दहमु विट्-The nine Nārāyaṇas of the Jain Purāṇas are त्रिपुष्ट, द्विपुष्ट, स्वयंभु, पुरुषोत्तम, नरसिंह, पुंडरीक, दत्तदेव, लक्ष्मण and कृष्ण.

8. 9. The Bhavanendras are ten called कुमार e. g. असुर, नाग, विद्युत्, सुपर्ण, अग्नि, द्वीप, उदधि, दिक्, वायु and स्तनित. Amongst the twenty presumed here, perhaps their ten Pratyendras are included. The thirty two Surendras enumerated in Pratis-thāsāroddhāra of Aśādharap 60-66. include the ten Bhavanendras.

8. 10. छउमत्थ-छद्मस्थ-sages in the 11th and 12th stages of spiritual advancement. The 24 Tirthamkaras are well-known.

8. 11. The eleven Rudras recognised by the Jainas are:—भीमबालि, जितशत्रु, रुद्र, विश्वानल, सुप्रतिष्ठ, अचल, पुण्डरीक, अजितधर, जितनाभि, पीठ and सात्यकि.

9. 2-3. कह-कवि, कपि; दियवर-द्विजवर-पक्षिन्, ब्राह्मण; पत्त-पत्र, पात्र.

10. 3. कउ वीरहो etc.—मंदरागः कृतः वीरस्य कुमारस्य । टि.

10. 7-10. 'Who is bowed to by mendicants influenced by women, and by divinities of malignant disposition? You, the world-teacher, are easily missed by those who are doomed to be the wanderers in the cycle of metempsychosis. Highly excited by the impulse of cupid and swooned by the excessive drink of attachment, the beings, when sprinkled over with the ambrosia of your speech, revive into sobriety.'

नाविज्जइ--कः नम्यते ; कोऽपि न नम्यते, टि.;

जीवणेण—(१) अमृतेन (२) जीवितव्येन.

13. 2. किंमहुअत्थिगोहु--'Do you keep anything back from me; or, is there anyone who would war against me?' गोह-गुह्य, or भट (D. II, 89. com.)

13. 14-15. 'What is the accomplishment of that wretched king who is attached to the lip of his mistress, when others are in distress? I regard that kingship really glorious in the world, which affords relief to the afflicted.' The gloss, however, has it 'स्त्री-ओष्ठरागवत् अन्यराज्ञां राजत्वम् ।

14. 12. णायणयाणय—नागैः नत्ता आज्ञा येषां ते 'To whose command the Nagas bowed.' परिपालियपय-परिपालितप्रजाः ।

15. 1. मयगिळगंड--मद+आर्द्र+गंड. 'With frontal globes wet with ichor.' (गिळ-Hindi गीला wet) I can find neither suitability nor authority for Dr. Vaidya's paraphrase of गिळगंड as शिबिकावाहक (see Jasa. I, 27, 15. and glossary).

15. 2. पंचमेरु see I, 6, 2 notes.

16. 4-13-हरिसिय-हृष्ट ; सुसिहरिसिय-सुशिखरे श्रित.

सुरहिय-(१) सुरभित (२) सुर+इत.

हरिणिय (१)हरिणी (२) हरि+नीत.

मणोहराउ—(१) मनोहर (२) मनसां ओषः तस्य रागः ।

सुरतरुणिय--सुरतरुं नीत ; तरुणिय-तरुणी.

रक्खंकराय-भस्मकरौ ;

सई-सती ; लीला°-लीलया आलोकितः निजपुरुषः (निजपुरुषश्रीः, टि.) याभिस्ताः ।

सुधीर-adj. and proper name.

सुरविमाण-(1) his divine car, (2) the vehicle of the gods.

सवास-स्ववास ; पंडीसवास-पाण्डवेश + वास.

IX.

1. 14 मंडलमेल्लहंघणहं-Ransom for his territories.

2. 5 जुत्ति probably means here युति i. e. confluence of planets that is considered auspicious.

2. 6 मगणयहो° 'As *Samkranti* is dear to a beggar Brahmana'. *Samkranti* is winter solstice which occasion is observed as a festival when alms are freely given and Brahmanas are fed.

3. 9-10 'Does not that bow and that woman render resplendent the person of a man, the bow endowed with a string, giving a good grip, made of a good bamboo and with an arrow fixed to it, and the woman, virtuous, slender, noble-born and rich ?'

4. 8 समिहहिं see I, 12, 3 notes.

4. 9 For the *Bhāvanas* of an ascetic, see *Mūlācāra* chapt. IX.

5. 5 The *Śvetāmbara* belief that the sages even after attaining omniscience bear clothes and take food, is here criticised.

5. 7 This is the criticism of the *Ksarika-vāda* of the Buddhists against which the following objections are raised.—

(i) continuous knowledge is not possible in a being completely decaying and renewing every moment. For example, a man gone out could not return to the same spot if he did not continue essentially to be the same man, nor could he lay his hand on a thing which he had previously kept somewhere.

(ii) The relation of cause and effect in certain cases is such that the latter follows only during the subsistence of the former; for example, the cow and the milk or the lamp and the lamp-black. In such cases if the cause had passed away the effect could not follow.

5. 12 The objection against the '*Sūnya-vāda*' is that if everything were void, what was the propriety of ascetic practices ?

NOTES

6. 1-3 The Kaul school, acc. to our author, held that the five elements, earth, water, fire, air and space were identical with Brahmā, Viṣṇu, Rudra, Śvara and Śiva respectively. For the claims of the Kaul teachers see Jasa. I, 6, Karpura Mañjiri Act I.

6. 4-11 Various objections are raised against the school that considers the supreme principle or the soul as devoid of qualities (Niskala or Nirguṇa).

7. 1 'Can boiled grains be turned back into great millet or butter into milk? How can the accomplished' (absolved) wander again through the cycle of births involving the burden of taking and abandoning the body' ?

The personality of Śiva, which acc. to the author, is accepted by Gautama and Kaṇāda, is a contradiction in terms i. e. an impossibility (gaganārabinda) as shown in the following lines.

7. 5 अयसिरकुटणे पडियउ—The reference is to the Paurāṇic account of Śiva's cutting off the head of Brahmā (Aja). He is said to have thrown the head at a spot in Benares which is known as *kapāla mocana* after the incident.

8. 3 परयारिउ etc. The reference is to Vyāsa the reputed author of the purāṇas, who is said in Mahābhārata to have cohabited with the wives of Vicitravīrya.

9. 7 The reference is to the injunction 'याज्ञिकी हिंसा हिंसा न भवति'.

13. 12-13 These are the twenty five tattvas of the Sāṅkhya system.

11. 1-6 We have here the tenets of the Nāstika-Vāda of Bārhaspatya, the central principle of which is that life is produced by the conglomeration of matter without any metaphysical self.

11. 11. The four forms of life are देव, मनुष्य, नरक and तिर्यक् the fifth being मोक्ष. See I, 12, 3, notes.

12. 4. For the sixteen principles of meditation, see Tatt. Sutra VI, 24.

12. 5. The eight gunas are—

मधुमांसमधुत्यागैः सहाणुव्रतपञ्चकम् ।

अष्टौ मूलगुणानाहुर्गुणिणां श्रमणोत्तमाः ॥ RKS 66.

12. 6 Belief in false divinities, scriptures and teachers are respectively called देवमूढता, शास्त्रमूढता and गुरुमूढता ।

The eight prides are—

ज्ञानं पूजां कुलं जार्तिं बलमृद्धिं तपो वपुः ।

अष्टावाश्रित्य मानित्वं स्मयमाहुर्गतस्मयाः ॥ RKS. 25.

12. 7-8. The six undeserving (Anāyatana) are कुदेव, कुशास्त्र, कुगुरु and devotees of these three.

12. 9. साहं प्रिय etc—Paying a particular regard for co-religionists is called Vātsalya,

12. 10. Absence of शंका, कांक्षा and विचिकित्सा are the first three of the eight requisites of 'Right Faith' the remaining five being अमूढदृष्टिः, उपगूहन, स्थितिकरण, वात्सल्य and प्रभावना, for an exposition of which see, RKS. 11-18.

13. 2. The twelve kinds of austerities are :—

अणसणमवमोदरियं रसपरिचाओ य वुत्तिपरिसंखा ।
कायस्स च परितावो विवित्तसयणासणं छट्ठं ॥
पायच्छित्तं विणयं वेज्जावच्चं तद्दे व सज्झायं ।
झाणं च विउस्सग्गो अब्भंतरओ तवो एसो ॥

For exposition see Mūlācāra, 345 ff.

पंडिय मरण—The three kinds of deaths are—

तिविहं भणियं मरणं बालाणं बालपंडियाणं च ।
तद्दयं पंडियमरणं जं केवल्लिणो अणुमरंति ॥

Mūlācāra, 59.

13. 5. The fifteen parts of the three larger divisions of Jambudvīpa constitute the Karmabhūmi where the six occupations of life *asi, masi, kṛsi, sevā, śilpa* and *vāṇijya* are prevalent.

13. 11. The enlightened souls are of two kinds *Sakala* and *Nikala* i. e. those that retain their corporeal existence (*Arihanta*) and those that are absolved from it (*Siddha*). These constitute the 13th and 14th stages of spiritual advancement.

14. 9. चरमसरीरायारु—*charama śarira* means corporeal existence for the last time i. e. before salvation.

17. 25. करे—Imperative form, rather unusual. The alternative reading करो is identical with the impera. in Hindi.

17. 41. पयापंचवित्तो—पंचपदयुक्तः (°वित्तः, °वृत्तः वा). टि. The five padas are, गमो अरिहंताणं, गमो सिद्धाणं, गमो आयरियाणं, गमो उवज्झायाणं, गमो सब्बसाहूणं ।

17. 42. अयाराइवण्णं—etc. Recollecting the word 'अहं' his life passed away; सरं-स्मरन्, though the gloss explains it as रकारसहितं, and गहं as हकारः । It would be better if we could read रहं (letter र and हं) in place of गहं.

18. 9. पल्ल-पल्य—is a measure of time, for which see Tatt. Sutra chapt. III. J. G. Dict. Appx. D.

18. 10. अवही—अवधिज्ञान is one of the five kinds of knowledge 'मत्तिश्रुतावधिमनः पर्ययकेवलानि ज्ञानम् । अवधिज्ञान is direct knowledge circumscribed by द्रव्य, क्षेत्र, काल and भाव. See Tatt. Sutra I, 9.

18. 12 'His dress fastened over with a gold-knife' (कनककर्तरीगाढनेपथ्यः). कत्तरी is equivalent to Hindi कटार which formed a necessary part of a gentleman's dress. This fashion is now observed only in marriages when a bridegroom is necessarily dressed over with it. The word has been misunderstood by Dr. Gune who takes it to mean 'some war-like feat'. (See Bhavis. II, 2, 7; Sanat. 655, 3).

18. 13. तुरुक्ख—तुरुक्क is a fragrant aromatic resin of a Javanese tree. The name suggests that it was first introduced in India by the Turks. Hence it is also called Yāvana or Yavana-deśaja ('तुरुक्कः पिण्डकः सिल्लो यावनोऽपि ' अमर. 'सिल्हकस्तु तुरुक्कः

NOTES

स्याद् यतो यवनदेशजः ; BNR. p. 107). In Vernacular it is called लोहवान or लौभान from Arabic ' *luban jawi* ' i. e. frank incense of Java, from which is also derived the English word ' benzoin ' ,

ज कख क इ म-यक्षकर्म is a compound of various kinds of incense ' कर्पूरागरुकस्तूरी ककौलैर्यक्षकर्मः ' अमर. दम्प-दर्प musk.

18. 18. उ ञ्मे वि-उद्भाव्य raising up.

19. 12. सरा इ य-सरागा.

20. 11. ' He should leave the bed at sun-rise when the smaller beings, two sensed and others are still asleep '. सोहेइ-त्यजेत् equivalent to Marathi सोडणे; Hindi छोडना. Or we may split it as सो हेइ (हा to abandon.)

20. 15. ति वि हे ण-त्रिविधेन मनोवाक्कायेन.

20. 16. This describes the कृतिकर्म (क्रियाकर्म) for which and its thirty two faults (अइयार-अतिचार) see Mūlācāra 601-607.

दो णदं तु जघाजादं बारसावत्तमेव य ।

चदुस्सिरं तिसुद्धं च किदियम्मं पउज्जे ॥ etc.

Āvarta is performed by joining the palms of both hands and giving them a circular motion from right to left. Three such āvartas and four nods of the head are performed towards each of the four directions at the time of Kṛtikarma or Sāmāyika (see RKS. 139.).

20. 17. For the faults of तणुसग्ग-तणुसर्गे (कायोत्सर्गे) as a form of penance see Mūlācāra, 668 ff.

21. 5. ' Raising up (the morsel of food) he should offer it to the sage himself ' or we may read करे वि. i. e. should be offered in the sage's hand. (See Mūlācāra, 820).

21. 6. स चि त्त-green vegetables are unfit for monks and so also fruits that contain much seed. (See Mūlācāra 826). For other impurities and precautions of food see *ibid* chapt. VI (420-501).

21. 33-37. Various articles suitable for presentation to temples are named.

21. 39. The alternative reading पयंतु (feast ending with milk) suits better.

21. 41. Read the line as सुवीउ सुखेत्ते सुदिण्णु पयत्ते । ' Good seed, well sown in a good field, thrives. '

22. 7-11. The water pitchers used for his coronation-bath are fancied as clouds, Brahmins, teachers, paramours, divine trees, fools, singers, kirāta boys and heaps of glory, by means of paronomastic adjectives.

25. 14. सुक्कसाण-शुक्लश्यान pure meditation is one of the four kinds of Dhyāna, for which see Mūlācāra, 674 ff.

25. 15. दढकम्मटुगंठि—The strong tie of the eight karmas (ज्ञानावरणीय, दर्शनावरणीय etc. see Tatt. Sūtra.).

25. 17. 'Instantly Ananga (Nāga k.) became absolved of his body and attained salvation having shattered cupid (अनंगविदारकः).'

प्रशस्ति—

4. विवरि—विवृत्य, or it may be read विवरिवि दावइ, the sense remaining the same.

6. 'May rains shower whenever thought of.'

8. For पंचकल्लणइ see II, 11, 2 notes.

10-12. 'Peace be to my parents named Keśava and Mugdhādevi, Brahmins of Kāśyapa gotra, who though devotees of Siva, both died by the Jaina form of renunciation which destroys sin, having had their ears filled with the nectar of the teacher's words.' गुरु-दिगम्बर, टि.

14. The gloss paraphrases दंगइयहो as भट्टस्य. The name also occurs towards the end of Mahāpurāṇa of our author, where he appears to be one of the sons of Bharata (होउ संति सुअणहो दंगइयहो). See also introduction

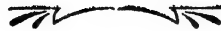
The six verses at the end eulogize Nanna, the author's patron and tell us once more that he composed the work at his request (see I, 3-4).

Verse 6. कव्वपिसल्ल—काव्यपिशाच, the poet's title occurs once before I, 2, 10. Even in Sanskrit Piśāca or Piśācikā, at the end of a compound, denotes excessive fondness e. g.

आयुधपिशाचिका—(Bāla Rāmāyana 4.)

आयुधपिशाची—(Anargha Rāghava 4.).

The poet has justified the title by the volume and the quality of his poetry (see Intro.).



ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA.

Chapter	Kad.	Line	For	Read
I	11	11	देसहो लेहि	देसहो लहु लेहि
„	17	3	जो कतह	जो कंतहे
„	„	16	धम्मिलगय	धम्मिल्ल गय
„	18	9	कर	करु
„	„	„	णयसंचारु	णयणसंचारु
II	1	5	अलिकेसहिं	अलि केसहिं
„	2	5	दाणंबुणिज्जरइ	दाणंबु णिज्जरइं
„	9	11	अजियमहंतहिं	अजिय महंतहिं
III	2	1	होई	होइ
„	„	16	तिक्खपक्ख°	तिक्ख पक्ख°
„	7	3	विलासिणी	विलासिणि
„	8	1	°णिग्घोस	°णिग्घोसें
„	„	4	पणइणि परिमिएण	पणइणिपरिमिएण
„	„	9	दिट्ठ णह°	दिट्ठणह°
„	„	17	मंचारुडिमए	मंचारुडियए
„	13	1	कें म्हइं	कें तुम्हइं
„	17	13	वरकरिण। हिउ	वरकरि णाहिउ
„	„	16	पुप्फयंत दिसि°	पुप्फयंतदिसि°
IV	2	9	।दढ	दिढ
„	3	4	समत्तु	सम्मत्तु
„	„	7	कुच्छिउ	कुत्थिउ
„	5	9	घरु	घरु
„	13	4	जायवि	जाएवि
“ V	5	3	बंधति	बंधति
„	10	2	°वयणा	°वण्णा
„	13	1	विहुसणु	विहूसणु
VI	4	1	अंतेउरु अंतेउरु	अंतेउरु अंते उरु
„	7	16	वाहिगइंदउ	वाहि गइंदउ
„	12	10	तुहं	तुहुं
„	13	17	°हाणा	°हीणो
„	15	4	ससरु	ससुरु
VII	4	12	पवत्तु	पवत्तु
„	6	7	पहु भूमि°	पहुभूमि

ṆAYAKUMARACARIU

”	”	13	°कंचण कवयं°	°कचणकवयं°
”	7	2	सीसकइं	सीसकइं
”	”	10	हुलिइं	हुलियइं
”	10	1	°चउरंगणिवा	°चउरंग णिवा
”	11	15	कुलसकंठ	कुलिसकंठ
VIII	2	6	णरुच्चइ	ण रुच्चइ
”	3	1	पह्वंत	पवहंत
”	10	4	।वट्टु	विट्टु
”	12	10	मइ कइवय °	मइकइवय°
”	”	11	पालिपाइं	पालियाइं
IX	4	11	णायकुमारें	णायकुमारें
”	20	17	तणु सग°	तणुसग°
”	25	15	°कम्मट्टि°	°कम्मट्ट°
Pras’asti		12	सवणामइं	केसवणामइं
		13	°विसुद्धिदंगइयहो	°विसुद्धि दंगइयहो

